

Portland Police Bureau _____

Detective Investigation: Merle Mikal Hatch

March 2013



**Portland Police Bureau
1111 SW 2nd Ave.
Portland OR 97204**

APPROVAL
ROUTE Homicide

Print Form

13-013674 CASE NUMBER	PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		INVESTIGATION REPORT				PAGE/OF 1 / 1			
	CASE NUMBER 13-013674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION			CLR		
	DATE / TIME REPORTED 02/17/13 2124		DATE / TIME OCCURRED (START) 02/17/13 2124		DATE / TIME OCCURRED (END) 02/18/13 1030		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> RADIO (R) <input type="checkbox"/> S/I (S) <input type="checkbox"/> PHONE-IN (P)			
	LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10100 SE Market Street (Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department)									
	PREMISE TYPE 270 - Public, Hospital				PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE East Precinct					
	ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF INCIDENT Officer Involved Shooting									
	PERSONS BU - Business Complainant KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner PF - Property Finder SB - Subject RP - Reporting Person VI - Victim WI - Witness Add Person									
	COPIES <input type="checkbox"/> DET <input type="checkbox"/> CENTRAL <input type="checkbox"/> EAST <input type="checkbox"/> NORTH <input type="checkbox"/> NE <input type="checkbox"/> SE <input type="checkbox"/> CAT <input type="checkbox"/> DHS/CHS <input type="checkbox"/> DVD <input type="checkbox"/> DVRU <input type="checkbox"/> ECRT <input type="checkbox"/> JDH <input type="checkbox"/> JUV <input type="checkbox"/> CS <input type="checkbox"/> DVCS <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/>		CODE VI		NAME (Last, First Middle) HATCH, MERLE MIKAL		CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05/25/62 <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
	HOME ADDRESS Transient			CITY	STATE	ZIP	HOME PHONE			
	BUSINESS/SCHOOL ADDRESS					<input type="checkbox"/> WORK PHONE	<input type="checkbox"/> MSG. PHONE	MOBILE PHONE		
VEHICLE S - Stolen R - Recovered L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Informational M - Missing Add Vehicle										
IDENTIFICATION DIVISION NOTIFIED? <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO										
OUTSIDE AGENCY NOTIFIED/REFERRED TO?										
PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)										
PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST F - FOUND D - DAMAGED K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE Add Property										
NARRATIVE-The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: N/A ITEM 2: N/A ITEM 3: N/A ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS - Record multiple worthless documents on a fraud supplemental form. Record in the narrative the total number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: N/A ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS - List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY - A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE - List in chronological order, all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.										
NARRATIVE 6. Sgt. K. WHATTAM, DPSST #24582 Detective Division, Homicide Supervisor 6. Det. M. WHEAT, DPSST #27832 Detective Division, Partner 8. Please refer to investigative special reports for details.										
EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST Add Addressee										
COMPUTER ENTRY <input type="checkbox"/> Desk DPSST <input type="checkbox"/> Person DPSST <input type="checkbox"/> Entry / Vehicle DPSST <input type="checkbox"/> Distribution										
REPORTING OFFICER(S) Brvan Steed		DPSST 19008	PREC / DIV DET	RLF / SHIFT M	ASSN / DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE Bryan Steed (19008)				

non-connect

45086

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

☐ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☒ SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF

1/1

CASE NUMBER

13-13674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED ☐ 3. SUSPENDED ☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL
☐ 2. PENDING ☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST ☐ 6. REFERRED

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME

THIS REPORT DATE / TIME

02/13/24

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

8A

ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT

WITNESS TO AN OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

PERSONS VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder SB - Subject

CODE NAME (Last, First Middle)

WI MARTINSON, RYAN DAVID

CRN

SEX

RACE

DOB

M

W

HOME ADDRESS

CITY

STATE

ZIP

HOME PHONE

PORTLAND

OR

97216

BUSINESS / SCHOOL ADDRESS

737 SE 106TH AVE

WORK PHONE MSG PHONE

MOBILE PHONE

503-723-4750

PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY

S - STOLEN

L - LOST

D - DAMAGED

F - FOUND

K - SAFEKEEPING

R - RECOVERED

E - EVIDENCE

(ITEM) CODE

ITEM

BRAND

MODEL/STYLE

SERIAL NO.

COLOR

ENGRAVINGS/PECULIARITIES

SIZE

VALUE

8

I WAS A WITNESS TO AN OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING. REFER TO
RECORDED STATEMENTS FOR FURTHER DETAIL

COPIES

☐ DET

☐ CENTRAL

☐ EAST

☐ NORTH

☐ NE

☐ SE

☐ TRAFFIC

☐ CAT

☐ DHS/CHS

☐ DVD

☐ DVRU

☐ ECRN

☐ JDH

☐ JUV

☐ CS

☐ DVCS

☐

☐

☐

COMPUTER
ENTRY

☐ Person

☐ OPR

☐ Vehicle

☐ OPR

☐ Crime/
Prop

☐ OPR

☐ Book

☐ OPR

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

DPSST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHIFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

SGT. R. ALSTRA #25048

51726

EAJU

A

145154

450185

non-correct

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

☒ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☐ SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF

1/1

CASE NUMBER

13-13674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED☐ 3. SUSPENDED☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME

THIS REPORT DATE / TIME

☐ 2. PENDING☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST☐ 6. REFERRED

02/17/13

2124

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

Portland Adventist Hospital

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT

PERSONS

VI - Victim

RP - Reporting Party

KN - Person w/Knowledge

OW - Owner

WI - Witness

BU - Business

PF - Property Finder

SB - Subject

CODE

NAME (Last, First Middle)

SEX

RACE

DOB

HOME ADDRESS

CITY

STATE

ZIP

HOME PHONE

BUSINESS / SCHOOL ADDRESS

☐ WORK PHONE☐ MSG PHONE

MOBILE PHONE

PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY

S - STOLEN

L - LOST

D - DAMAGED

F - FOUND

K - SAFEKEEPING

R - RECOVERED

E - EVIDENCE

(ITEM)

CODE

ITEM

BRAND

MODEL/STYLE

SERIAL NO.

COLOR

ENGRAVINGS/PECULIARITIES

SIZE

VALUE

8. I was a witness officer to an officer involved shooting. Please
see Detective's report of my recorded interview for details.

13 FEB 21 PM 1:4

COPIES

☐ DET☐ CENTRAL☐ EAST☐ NORTH☐ NE☐ SE☐ TRAFFIC☐ CAT☐ DHS/CHS☐ DVD☐ DWRU☐ ECRT☐ JDH☐ JUV☐ CS☐ DVCS☐☐☐☐COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Person

OPR

☐ Vehicle

OPR

☐ Crime/
Prop

OPR

☐ Book

OPR

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

T Clinton

DPSST

30255

PREC/DIV

Ea/u

RLF/SHIFT

A

ASSN/DIST

3916

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

SGT. R. AUSTIN #2504

45785

Non-Connect

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

☐ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☒ SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1/1

CASE NUMBER

13-13674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED

☐ 3. SUSPENDED

☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME

2/17/13

2124

THIS REPORT DATE / TIME

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE Market St

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT

Officer Involved Shooting

PERSONS

VI - Victim

RP - Reporting Party

KN - Person w/Knowledge

OW - Owner

WI - Witness

BU - Business

PF - Property Finder

SB - Subject

CODE

NAME (Last, First Middle)

CRN

SEX

RACE

DOB

COPIES

☐ DET

☐ CENTRAL

☐ EAST

☐ NORTH

☐ NE

☐ SE

☐ TRAFFIC

☐ CAT

☐ DHS/CHS

☐ DVD

☐ DVRU

☐ EPR

☐ JDM

☐ JU

☐ CS

☐ DVCS

☐

☐

☐

☐

COMPUTER
ENTRY

☐ Person

OPR

☐ Vehicle

OPR

☐ Crime/
Prop

OPR

☐ Book

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Sgt. J. Pearce

DPSST

29904

PREC/DIV

TRF/K9

RLF/SHIFT

N

ASSN/DIST

K911

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

SGT. R. ALSTRA #25048

45985

non connect

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

☐ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☐ SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF

CASE NUMBER

13-13674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED ☐ 3. SUSPENDED ☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL
☐ 2. PENDING ☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST ☐ 6. REFERRED

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME

02/7/13 / 2124

THIS REPORT DATE / TIME

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

Portland Adventist hospital.

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT

Officer involved shooting

PERSONS VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder SB - Subject

CODE NAME (Last, First Middle)

HOME ADDRESS

CITY

STATE

ZIP

HOME PHONE

BUSINESS / SCHOOL ADDRESS

☐ WORK PHONE ☐ MSG PHONE

MOBILE PHONE

PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY

S - STOLEN

L - LOST

D - DAMAGED

F - FOUND

K - SAFEKEEPING

R - RECOVERED

E - EVIDENCE

(ITEM) CODE ITEM BRAND MODEL/STYLE SERIAL NO. COLOR ENGRAVINGS/SPECULARITIES SIZE VALUE

8 Responded to a call that resulted in an officer involved shooting. I was interviewed by detectives, as a witness.

See Detectives report for additional, full interview.

13 FEB 21 PM 11:41

COPIES

☐ DET

☐ CENTRAL

☐ EAST

☐ NORTH

☐ NE

☐ SE

☐ TRAFFIC

☐ CAT

☐ DHS/CHS

☐ DVD

☐ DVRU

☐ ECRIT

☐ JOH

☐ JUV

☐ CS

☐ DVCS

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

COMPUTER
ENTRY

☐ Person

OPR

☐ Vehicle

OPR

☐ Crime/ Prop

OPR

☐ Book

OPR

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

S. Clark

DPSST

43407

PREC/DIV

EA

RLF/SHIFT

A

ASSN/DIST

954

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

SGT. R. AUSTRIA #25048

4578

no connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		PAGE/OF 1/4
CASE NUMBER 13-13674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION		
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME 02/17/13 2:24		THIS REPORT DATE / TIME		
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE Portland Adventist					PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE EAST	
ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT Officer Involved Shooting						
PERSONS VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder SB - Subject						
CODE	NAME (Last, First Middle)		CRN	SEX	RACE	DOB
WI	LUCE, Holly E			F	W	10.13.89
HOME ADDRESS			CITY	STATE	ZIP	HOME PHONE
10355 SE Market #239 Pdx			OR			
BUSINESS / SCHOOL ADDRESS			<input type="checkbox"/> WORK PHONE <input type="checkbox"/> MSG PHONE		MOBILE PHONE	
					509.240.0977	
PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)						
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE						
(ITEM)	CODE	ITEM	BRAND	MODEL/STYLE	SERIAL NO.	COLOR ENGRAVINGS/PECULIARITIES SIZE VALUE
1.	WI	Roberts, Matt MIW 05.25.89				
		10355 SE Market #124 Pdx, OR 406-529-2609				
8.		On the above listed time & date, I was responding to the listed location to assist with a possibly armed man. Prior to my arrival, officers advised that the male, in a white t-shirt, was running to the south of the employee parking lot.				
		I arrived & parked in the church lot off of SE Market located on the south fence line of the employee lot. Officers advised that a Suburban was driving behind the male. I could see the white male walking in the lot towards the Suburban. I then saw a male, later identified as WI Roberts & a female, later identified as WI Luce, running southwest in the lot. I could see the male (X1) running up behind				
REPORTING OFFICER(S)		PPST	PREC/DIV	REF/SHIFT	ASSN/UNIT	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Wuthrich		50089	EAU	A	926	SGT. R. AUSTRIA #25046

CASE NUMBER

COPIES

- ☐ DET
- ☐ CENTRAL
- ☐ EAST
- ☐ NORTH
- ☐ NE
- ☐ SE
- ☐ TRAFFIC
- ☐ CAT
- ☐ DHS/CHS
- ☐ DVD
- ☒ DVPD
- ☒ ECRT
- ☐ JDH
- ☐ JUV
- ☐ CS
- ☐ DVCS
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐

COMPUTER ENTRY

- ☐ Person
- ☐ Vehicle
- ☐ Crime/Prop
- ☐ Book

OPR

FEB 21

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE OF
2/4

CASE NO.	CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION		TYPE OF CONTINUATION <input type="checkbox"/> INCIDENT <input type="checkbox"/> TRAFFIC ACCIDENT <input type="checkbox"/> CUSTODY <input type="checkbox"/> SPECIAL		
	SUBJECT'S NAME				SEX	RACE	DOB
	LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE						
	<p><small>NARRATIVE--The order of appearance for additional information will be:</small></p> <p>ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.</p> <p>ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional incident reports.</p> <p>ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.</p> <p>ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.</p> <p>ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.</p> <p>ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.</p> <p>ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.</p> <p>ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.</p>						
ITEM	CODE	<p>Luce & Roberts. I yelled to them, "Keep Running!" & advised Dispatch the suspect was chasing people.</p> <p>I then watched the suspect jump onto a red vehicle. I could see him from his waistband up. I noted that he kept holding & grabbing something in his front waist band. He also was yelling & flailing his other arm but I was unable to understand what he was saying. At this time, Ofc. Palazzo & Sgt. Snyder arrived on scene & we took hard cover by the church. We heard an officer advise he was running towards the entrance & then I heard shots.</p> <p>After moving to the entrance of the scene & assisting with EAP, I was able to locate the male (Roberts) & female (Luce) who ran. I asked them to explain everything that happened.</p> <p>Luce said that her & Roberts were sitting in her Suburban, by the southern fence of the employee lot, watching YouTube videos. Luce said that they saw a strange male walking around the parking lot. She said they were going to call</p>					
REPORTING OFFICER(S)		50089		PREC/DIV	RL/SHIFT	ASSNOIST	SUPERVISORY SIGNATURE SGT. R. AUSTIN 25046

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE OF

314

CASE NO.	CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION		TYPE OF CONTINUATION <input type="checkbox"/> INCIDENT <input type="checkbox"/> TRAFFIC ACCIDENT <input type="checkbox"/> CUSTODY <input type="checkbox"/> SPECIAL		
	SUBJECT'S NAME				SEX	RACE	DOB
	LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE						
	<p>NARRATIVE-The order of appearance for additional information will be:</p> <p>ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO-List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.</p> <p>ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO-Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.</p> <p>ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO-List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.</p> <p>ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS-Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.</p> <p>ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY-Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative-and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.</p> <p>ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS-List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.</p> <p>ITEM 7: SUMMARY-A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.</p> <p>ITEM 8: NARRATIVE-List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.</p>						
ITEM	CODE	<p>security but couldn't remember the phone number, so they called the Dean. She said they decided to drive around the mall in her Suburban. She said as they drove around, the male he laid in some bushes at the center of the parking lot.</p> <p>Wice said it looked as though he was hiding. She said this is when they saw police cars at the entrance of the lot. She said it seemed like cops were beginning to approach the suspect.</p> <p>Roberts said that the suspect was yelling about smokes & stuff on the ground. Since they saw police cars, they decided to park their vehicle. Wice said they got out of their vehicle & began running. Wice said this is when they heard me yelling "Keep Running!"</p> <p>I asked both Roberts & Wice if they saw any weapons & they both stated that he was holding his belt line like he had something in front of it.</p> <p>They said prior to getting inside the doors they saw the male jump on the hood of Roberts Toyota 4Runner.</p>					
REPORTING OFFICER(S)		BPST	PREC/DIV	RLF/SHFT	AGN/DIST	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE	
Wuthrich		50059	FAU	A	926	SGT. R. AUSTIN #25046	

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE OF
4/4

CASE NO.	CASE NO.	CLASSIFICATION	TYPE OF CONTINUATION <input type="checkbox"/> INCIDENT <input type="checkbox"/> CUSTODY <input type="checkbox"/> TRAFFIC ACCIDENT <input type="checkbox"/> SPECIAL		
	SUBJECT'S NAME	DOB	SEX	RACE	DOB
	LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE				
<p>NARRATIVE - The order of appearance for additional information will be:</p> <p>ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO - List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.</p> <p>ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO - Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.</p> <p>ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO - List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.</p> <p>ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS - Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.</p> <p>ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY - Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative-and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.</p> <p>ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS - List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.</p> <p>ITEM 7: SUMMARY - A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.</p> <p>ITEM 8: NARRATIVE - List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.</p>					

ITEM	CODE	
		Roberts said he then ran into his down room & watched the suspect from his open window. Roberts said he was yelling things similar to come & get me. Roberts said the suspect also yelled that he couldn't see because of the lights.
		Roberts said that the suspect lastly yelled that he was going to take hostages. This is when the male jumped off the car & began running towards the entrance where cops were. They said they were able to hear gunshots.
		I advised both Lee & Roberts that detectives would be interviewing them. They told me they would stay available.
		I spoke with detectives & told them what they said.
		Nothing further at this time.

REPORTING OFFICER(S)
F. H. H. H.

50089 EAU H 926
SGT. R. AUSTRIA #25046

15785

Non-Connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT				<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		PAGE/OF 1/1
CASE NUMBER 13-13674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME 02/17/13 2124		THIS REPORT DATE / TIME 02/18/13 0245				
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE Portland Adventist							PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE EA	
ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT Critical Incident								
PERSONS VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder SB - Subject								
CODE	NAME (Last, First Middle)			CRN	SEX	RACE	DOB	
HOME ADDRESS				CITY	STATE	ZIP	HOME PHONE	
BUSINESS / SCHOOL ADDRESS				<input type="checkbox"/> WORK PHONE <input type="checkbox"/> MSG PHONE		MOBILE PHONE		
PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)								
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE								
(ITEM)	CODE	ITEM	BRAND	MODEL/STYLE	SERIAL NO.	COLOR	ENGRAVINGS/PECULIARITIES	SIZE VALUE
<p style="font-size: 1.2em;">Responded to a critical incident, refer to detectives interview for details. I was a witness to the officer involved shooting.</p>								
13 FEB 21 PM 1:41								
COMPUTER ENTRY <input type="checkbox"/> Person <input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle <input type="checkbox"/> Crime/Prop <input type="checkbox"/> Book								
REPORTING OFFICER(S) SAK		DPSST 50706	PREC/DIV EA/14	RLF/SHIFT A	ASSN/DIST 965	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE SGT. R. AUSTRIA #25048		

non-connect

45485

CASE NUMBER
13-13674

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

☐ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☐ SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF

1/1

CASE NUMBER

13-13674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED ☐ 3. SUSPENDED ☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL
☐ 2. PENDING ☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST ☐ 6. REFERRED

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME

02/17/13 2124

THIS REPORT DATE / TIME

02/18/13 0318

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

Portland Adventist Hospital

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

EA

ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT

Officer involved shooting.

PERSONS

VI - Victim

RP - Reporting Party

KN - Person w/Knowledge

OW - Owner

WI - Witness

BU - Business

PF - Property Finder

SB - Subject

CODE

NAME (Last, First Middle)

SEX

RACE

DOB

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ TRAFFIC
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS
☐
☐
☐
☐

HOME ADDRESS

CITY

STATE

ZIP

HOME PHONE

BUSINESS / SCHOOL ADDRESS

☐ WORK PHONE

☐ MSG PHONE

MOBILE PHONE

PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY

S - STOLEN

L - LOST

D - DAMAGED

F - FOUND

K - SAFEKEEPING

R - RECOVERED

E - EVIDENCE

(ITEM) CODE

ITEM

BRAND

MODEL/STYLE

SERIAL NO.

COLOR

ENGRAVINGS/PECULIARITIES

SIZE

VALUE

8 I responded to an officer involved shooting incident, and was a witness. Refer to Detectives' interview for narrative

COMPUTER
ENTRY

☐ Person

OPR

☐ Vehicle

OPR

☐ Crime/ Prop

OPR

☐ Book

OPR

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

R. BUDRY

DPSST

#37043

PREC/DIV

EA/U

RLF/SHIFT

A

ASSN/DIST

924

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

SGT. R. AUSTIN #25048

non-connect

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

☐ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☒ SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF

1/1

CASE NUMBER

13-13674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED ☐ 3. SUSPENDED ☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL
☐ 2. PENDING ☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST ☐ 6. REFERRED

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME

2-17-13 2124

THIS REPORT DATE / TIME

2-18-13-0320

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10700 SE MAIN

PORTLAND ADVENTIST HOSPITAL

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

EAST

ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT

WITNESS TO OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

PERSONS

VI - Victim

RP - Reporting Party

KN - Person w/Knowledge

OW - Owner

WI - Witness

BU - Business

PF - Property Finder

SS - Subject

CODE

NAME (Last, First Middle)

SEX

RACE

DOB

HOME ADDRESS

CITY

STATE

ZIP

HOME PHONE

BUSINESS / SCHOOL ADDRESS

☐ WORK PHONE

☐ MSG PHONE

MOBILE PHONE

PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY

S - STOLEN

L - LOST

D - DAMAGED

F - FOUND

K - SAFEKEEPING

R - RECOVERED

E - EVIDENCE

(ITEM)

CODE

ITEM

BRAND

MODEL/STYLE

SERIAL NO.

COLOR

ENGRAVINGS/PECULIARITIES

SIZE

VALUE

8

I WAS INTERVIEWED AS A WITNESS TO AN OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING. I WAS INTERVIEWED BY DET MEYER AND DET HANNAIS. REFER TO THEIR TAPES INTERVIEW FOR FURTHER INFO

18 FEB 21 PM 1:41

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ TRAFFIC
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD
☒ DVR
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS
☐
☐
☐
☐

COMPUTER ENTRY

☐ Person

OPR

☐ Vehicle

OPR

☐ Crime/ Prop

OPR

☐ Book

OPR

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

J. ANDERSON

DPSST

24003

PREC/DIV

EA

RLF/SHIFT

A

ASSN/DIST

3915

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

SGT. R. AUSTRIA #25048

non-connect

45985

CASE NUMBER
13-13674

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ TRAFFIC
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CPS
☒ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS
☐
☐
☐
☐

COMPUTER ENTRY

- ☐ Person

☐ OPR
☐ Vehicle

☐ OPR
☐ Crime/ Prop
☒ OPR
☐ Book

☐ OPR

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

☒ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☐ SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1/1

CASE NUMBER 13-13674 REFER CASE NUMBER CLASSIFICATION

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED ☐ 3. SUSPENDED ☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL
☐ 2. PENDING ☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST ☐ 6. REFERRED

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME

02/17/13 2124

THIS REPORT DATE / TIME

02/18/13 0340

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

Portland Adventist hospital

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT

PERSONS VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder SB - Subject

CODE NAME (Last, First Middle)

HOME ADDRESS

CITY

STATE

ZIP

HOME PHONE

BUSINESS / SCHOOL ADDRESS

☐ WORK PHONE

☐ MSG PHONE

MOBILE PHONE

PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY

S - STOLEN

L - LOST

D - DAMAGED

F - FOUND

K - SAFEKEEPING

R - RECOVERED

E - EVIDENCE

(ITEM) CODE

ITEM

BRAND

MODEL/STYLE

SERIAL NO.

COLOR

ENGRAVINGS/PECULIARITIES

SIZE

VALUE

8. I was a witness officer for an officer involved shooting. See detectives report for my recorded interview

13 FEB 21 PM 1:40

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Phippo

DPSST

56054

PREC/DIV

E/U

RLF/SHIFT

AP

ASSN/DIST

976

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

SGT. R. ALSTON #25048

45985

non-connect

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

☐ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☐ SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF

1/1

CASE NUMBER

13-13674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED ☐ 3. SUSPENDED ☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL
☐ 2. PENDING ☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST ☐ 6. REFERRED

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME

THIS REPORT DATE / TIME

021813 0348

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

PORTLAND ADVENTIST HOSPITAL

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

EAST

ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT

WITNESS TO OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

PERSONS VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder SB - Subject

CODE NAME (Last, First Middle)

CRN

SEX

RACE

DOB

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ TRAFFIC
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECH
☐ JCH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS
☐
☐
☐
☐

HOME ADDRESS

CITY

STATE

ZIP

HOME PHONE

BUSINESS / SCHOOL ADDRESS

☐ WORK PHONE☐ MSG PHONE

MOBILE PHONE

PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY

S - STOLEN

L - LOST

D - DAMAGED

F - FOUND

K - SAFEKEEPING

R - RECOVERED

E - EVIDENCE

(ITEM) CODE ITEM BRAND MODEL/STYLE SERIAL NO. COLOR ENGRAVINGS/PECULIARITIES SIZE VALUE

8

I WAS A WITNESS TO AN OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING AT PORTLAND
ADVENTIST HOSPITAL. I WAS INTERVIEWED BY DETECTIVES HARRIS #27566
AND MYERS #39608.

COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Person

OPR

☐ Vehicle

OPR

☐ Crime/
Prop

OPR

☐ Book

OPR

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

BIGNI

DPSST

50904

PREC/DV

EA/U

RLF/SHIFT

AP

ASSN/DIST

976

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

SGT. R. ALBERTA #25048

APPROVAL
ROUTE

Homicide

Print Form

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1 / 1PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

CASE NUMBER
13-013674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

STATUS

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE
02/17/13TIME
2124

THIS REPORT DATE

TIME

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE Market St

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

East Precinct

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT

Restricted area crime scene log for officer involved shooting

CAD INCIDENT NUMBER

COPIES

☐ DET☐ CENTRAL☐ EAST☐ NORTH☐ NE☐ SE☐ CAT☐ DHS/CHS☐ DVD☐ DVRU☐ ECRT☐ JDH☐ JUV☐ CS☐ DVCS☐☐☐☐☐☐☐COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Desk

DPSST

☐ Person

DPSST

☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST

☐ Distribution

DPSST

PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge
OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested

Add Person

VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing

Add Vehicle

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE

Add Property

NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)

6 Sgt. Snyder #28162

Lt. Resch #37142

Ofc. Erickson #16909

8 Responded to the listed location to assist on a shooting. Upon arrival I was directed by Sgt. Snyder to stretch red crime scene tape across the entrance to the east employee parking lot of Portland Adventist hospital. At the time of my arrival, several officers were already inside the restricted area of the crime scene.

I was directed by Lt. Resch to start the restricted area crime scene log. I listed all officers inside the restricted area crime scene at the time of my arrival. I entered most of these officer's arrival times according to CAD, as most of them were taken to different locations for interviews. I was unable to gather arrival times for a few of the officers who were on scene prior to my arrival.

Later during the investigation, it was decided by command to shrink the size of the restricted area. I have placed an asterisk next to the names of officers and other personnel in the smaller restricted crime scene.

During my crime scene log duty, I was relieved by Sgt Snyder between 0048-0107 hours; no log entries were made during that time.

Attached to the crime scene log is a list of medical personnel who responded, and were inside the restricted crime scene area.

I was relieved of crime scene log duty at 0740 hours by officer Erickson.

This report submitted electronically to the homicide que.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

Add Addressee

REPORTING OFFICER(S)
Daniel J. LeonardDPSST
50211PREC / DIV
E/URLF / SHIFT
AASSN / DIST
974SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Ken Whattam (24582)

APPROVAL
ROUTE

Homicide

Print Form

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 1. INFORMATION

PAGE/OF
1 / 1

CASE NUMBER

13-013674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

STATUS

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE

TIME

2/17/13

2124

THIS REPORT DATE

TIME

2/17/13

2124

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE Market St. (Portland Adventist Hospital)

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

East Precinct

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT

Assisted at the scene of officer involved shooting.

CAD INCIDENT NUMBER

COPIES

PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge
OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested

Add Person

VEHICLE

L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing

Add Vehicle

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

PROPERTY

S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE

Add Property

NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)

[6] Ofc. Wuthrich #44055 (Partner)

Ofc. Leonard #50211 (Cover)

Lt. Resch #37142 (Supervisor)

Sgt. Snyder #28162 (Supervisor)

[8] While on patrol we heard broadcast of a subject armed with a gun at the listed location. We drove to the scene to assist other officers. Prior to arrival we heard officers broadcast shots fired. We arrived onscene and entered the hospital property from the main ER entrance. My partner immediately assisted witnesses as EAP peer support inside the crime scene. I was then directed by Lt. Resch to come into the first line of red crime scene tape to assist Ofc. Leonard in gathering names of the medical staff involved for the crime scene log. I checked in with Ofc. Leonard who added me to the crime scene log. Once I gathered the names of the fire and AMR personnel I relayed the information to Ofc. Leonard and stepped outside the crime scene area. I was then directed by Sgt. Snyder to remain outside the crime scene area and to continue to assist Ofc. Leonard with the crime scene log as needed. I remained onscene until about 0100 when I was directed to take one of the witnesses' patrol car back to East precinct where I remained until the remainder of my shift. This concluded my involvement with this incident.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

Add Addressee

COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Desk

DPSST

☐ Person

DPSST

☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST

☐ Distribution

DPSST

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Kyffin Marcum

DPSST

52778

PREC / DIV

EA/U

RLF / SHIFT

A

ASSN / DIST

985/A

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Rich Austria (25048)

APPROVAL
ROUTE

Homicide

Print Form

CASE NUMBER 13-013674	PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		TYPE:	PAGE/OF 1 / 2
	CASE NUMBER 13-013674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION	
	STATUS		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE 02/17/13	TIME 2124	THIS REPORT DATE 02/17/13	TIME 2134
	LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE Market St.				PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE East Precinct	
	SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Officer involved shooting				CAD INCIDENT NUMBER 1354134	
COPIES						
<input type="checkbox"/> DET						
<input type="checkbox"/> CENTRAL						
<input type="checkbox"/> EAST						
<input type="checkbox"/> NORTH						
<input type="checkbox"/> NE						
<input type="checkbox"/> SE						
<input type="checkbox"/> CAT						
<input type="checkbox"/> DHS/CHS						
<input type="checkbox"/> DVD						
<input type="checkbox"/> DVRU						
<input type="checkbox"/> ECR						
<input type="checkbox"/> JDH						
<input type="checkbox"/> JUV						
<input type="checkbox"/> CS						
<input type="checkbox"/> DVCS						
<input type="checkbox"/>						
<input type="checkbox"/>						
<input type="checkbox"/>						
<input type="checkbox"/>						
<input type="checkbox"/>						
<input type="checkbox"/>						
COMPUTER ENTRY						
<input type="checkbox"/> Desk						
DPSST						
<input type="checkbox"/> Person						
DPSST						
<input type="checkbox"/> Entry / Vehicle						
DPSST						
<input type="checkbox"/> Distribution						
DPSST						
REPORTING OFFICER(S) Michael Chapman						
DPSST 43481		PREC / DIV EA/U		RLF / SHIFT N		ASSN / DIST 979
SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE Ken Whattam (24582)						

13-013674

CASE
NUMBERPORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**SPECIAL REPORT**

TYPE:

PAGE/OF
2 / 2

At no time during this call did I witness shots being fired or speak with any individuals who were involved with the shooting. I was inside the inner crime scene only for the period as described above.

I have nothing further of significance to add to this report at this time.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

Add Addressee

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____

**COMPUTER
ENTRY**

- ☐ Desk

DPSST
☐ Person

DPSST
☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST
☐ Distribution

DPSST

REPORTING OFFICER(S)
Michael ChapmanDPSST
43481PREC / DIV
EA/URLF / SHIFT
NASSN / DIST
979SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Ken Whattam (24582)

APPROVAL
ROUTE

Homicide

Print Form

CASE
NUMBER
13-013674PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE:

PAGE/OF
1 / 2

CASE NUMBER

13-013674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

STATUS

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE

TIME

THIS REPORT DATE

TIME

02/17/13

2124

02/17/13

2135

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE Market St

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

East Precinct

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT

Actions taken at crime scene

CAD INCIDENT NUMBER

PP13-54134

COPIES

☐ DET☐ CENTRAL☐ EAST☐ NORTH☐ NE☐ SE☐ CAT☐ DHS/CHS☐ DVD☐ DVRU☐ ECRT☐ JDH☐ JUV☐ CS☐ DVCS☐ _____☐ _____☐ _____☐ _____☐ _____☐ _____☐ _____COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Desk

DPSST

☐ Person

DPSST

☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST

☐ Distribution

DPSST

PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge
OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested

Add Person

VEHICLE

L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing

Add Vehicle

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

PROPERTY

S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE

Add Property

NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)

Other officers:

Lt. Resch #37142 (East Precinct)

Sgt. Simpson #28653 (PIO)

Sgt. Whattam #24582 (Homicide)

Sgt. J. Anderson #24003 (East Precinct)

Sgt. Clinton #30255 (East Precinct)

Sgt. Coffey #35623 (East Precinct)

Summary:

Responded to officer involved shooting scene and managed media staging area. Later managed crime scene security.

Narrative:

On 021713 at approximately 2135 hours I was preparing for work while listening to an evolving incident involving an armed person in the parking lot of Portland Adventist Hospital, 10123 SE Market St. I heard Sgt. Anderson broadcast that shots had been fired as a part of that incident. I realized this was an officer involved shooting and result in an extensive police response.

When I was prepared to work, I called Sgt. Clinton, who I knew was at the scene. He requested I bring him restricted crime scene logs and then manage the media staging area. I broadcast over the air that the initial media staging area would be at SE 106th Ave and SE Cherry Blossom St (approximately 2148 hours per VCAD).

I went to the scene with the restricted crime scene logs. When I arrived, Sgt. Clinton was on the phone, so I gave them to an unknown officer after making eye contact with Sgt. Clinton and showing the logs to him. I then surveyed the area and realized that SE 100th Ave and SE Main St would be a better staging area for the media. This area had a large parking lot with a view down SE Main St, so I believed it would provide plenty of room for the various media vehicles while also providing them a good vantage point that respected the restrictions of an ongoing investigation. I broadcast this new location over the air and also notified Sgt. Simpson.

I stayed at the media staging area until around 2315 hours, when I was directed by Lt. Resch to obtain refreshments for the involved officers and arriving investigators and command staff. When this was done, around 0030 hours, I assisted with crime scene security. I placed a couple of additional officers on the Portland Adventist Hospital campus to assist with crime scene security at the direction of Sgt. Whattam.

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Jacob Jensen

DPSST

43494

PREC / DIV

EA/U

RLF / SHIFT

N

ASSN / DIST

3902

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Ken Whattam (24582)

PPB-SSD-TH

423 (08/07)

Print Form

Remote Print

CASE
NUMBER
13-013674PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**SPECIAL REPORT**

TYPE:

PAGE/OF
2 / 2

At around 0300 hours, I consulted with Sgt. Coffey. We agreed that only one sergeant was still necessary to coordinate the crime scene detail. I left the detail in his control.

At no time during this incident did I see any items that could have been evidence, nor did I hear any eyewitness accounts of the incident. In other words, during my time at the crime scene I gained no information of investigative value.

COPIES☐ DET☐ CENTRAL☐ EAST☐ NORTH☐ NE☐ SE☐ CAT☐ DHS/CHS☐ DVD☐ DVRU☐ ECRT☐ JDH☐ JUV☐ CS☐ DVCS☐ _____☐ _____☐ _____☐ _____☐ _____☐ _____☐ _____**COMPUTER
ENTRY**☐ Desk☐ DPSST☐ Person☐ DPSST☐ Entry /
Vehicle☐ DPSST☐ Distribution☐ DPSST

See other reports on this case number for additional information.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST[Add Addressee](#)

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Jacob Jensen

DPSST

43494

PREC / DIV

EA/U

RLF / SHIFT

N

ASSN / DIST

3902

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Ken Whattam (24582)

CASE
NUMBER
13-013674PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1 / 2CASE NUMBER
13-013674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

STATUS

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE
02/17/13TIME
2125THIS REPORT DATE
02/18/13TIME
0205

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10300 SE Main St. Portland, Oregon

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

East Precinct

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT

Observations

CAD INCIDENT NUMBER

COPIES

☐ DET☐ CENTRAL☐ EAST☐ NORTH☐ NE☐ SE☐ CAT☐ DHS/CHS☐ DVD☐ DVRU☐ ECRT☐ JDH☐ JUV☐ CS☐ DVCS☐☐☐☐☐☐☐

COMPUTER

ENTRY

☐ Desk

DPSST

☐ Person

DPSST

☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST

☐ Distribution

DPSST

PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge
OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested

Add Person

VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing

Add Vehicle

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE

Add Property

NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)

8) On February 17th, 2013, at approximately 2125hrs. I was at East precinct when it was dispatched that there was someone with a gun outside at Portland Adventist Hospital. I left the precinct following behind Sgt. Voeller and Sgt. Clinton. We all drove our patrol cars to the south and staged at SE 106th Ave./SE Clay St.

We arrived onscene at approximately 2128hrs. When I exited my patrol car, I could see a person wearing what looked like a white t-shirt walking around in the gated parking lot to the south. Based on the information given by dispatch, I believed that this parking lot was the correct parking lot that the subject with the gun was in. Dispatch advised us that he was in the "employee" parking lot.

Almost immediately after arriving onscene, the person in the white shirt began walking northbound in the parking lot towards myself, Sgt. Voeller and Sgt. Clinton. Sgt. Voeller advised us to take hard cover. It appeared that the subject had seen us on the other side of the fence and was aware that we were there. The subject seemed to be yelling something but I was unable to make out or understand anything that he was saying.

I could see the subject walking around the vehicles in the parking lot. At this time, I could see that his left hand was up in the air and appeared to be empty. His right hand was down near the front of his pants. I could not see what was in his right from where I was but I noticed that he constantly held onto the front portion of his pants as he was walking around.

I then noticed that there was a dark colored SUV in the parking lot with its headlights on. I could see the SUV moving and noticed that this subject was also watching the moving SUV. The SUV appeared to be driving in a large circle around the parking lot. Near the north end of the lot the subject began moving towards the SUV. As he did this, the SUV continued driving past him and circled around to the south end of the parking lot and out of my line of sight.

As the SUV moved south, so did the subject in the parking lot. I advised officers in the area that the subject was now moving southbound through the lot. I lost a visual of the subject until he climbed up onto the top of a red SUV that was in the south end of the parking lot. Once he was on top of the vehicle, I could see him. I could again hear that the subject was yelling but I was too far away to make out what he was saying.

At this time, I turned away from the incident and began walking northbound to a patrol car that I was going to move to the east for containment. As I did this, I heard via the radio that he was now running "northwest" through the parking lot. Shortly after I heard "stop!" and then multiple gunshots were fired. I took hard cover

REPORTING OFFICER(S)
Andrea J. EttlinDPSST
50162PREC / DIV
EA/URLF / SHIFT
AASSN / DIST
934SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Ken Whattam (24582)

13-013674

CASE
NUMBERPORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
2 / 2

behind a nearby patrol car.

I did not observe the subject from the time that he got off of the SUV until after the shots were fired.

After the scene was secure, I assisted in putting crime scene tape at various locations around the entire employee parking lot. I did not ever enter the inner (red tape) crime scene.

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD

I, along with Ofc. Silverman, contacted 3 witnesses who were at the nursing-school dorms during this incident. These dorms are the buildings at the south end of the parking lot. We sat with these witnesses until detectives arrived and interviewed each witness independently. Two of these witnesses were the two subjects that were in the SUV that was driving around in the parking lot. The third witness video taped the incident on his phone from inside the dorms. See detectives reports for details of those interviews and that recording.

Nothing further to report.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

[Add Addressee](#)

- ☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____

COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Desk

DPSST

☐ Person

DPSST

☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST

☐ Distribution

DPSST

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Andrea J. Ettlin

DPSST
50162PREC / DIV
EA/URLF / SHIFT
AASSN / DIST
934

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Ken Whattam (24582)

CASE NUMBER 13-013674	PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		TYPE: _____	PAGE/OF 1 / 1
	CASE NUMBER 13-013674	REFER CASE NUMBER	CLASSIFICATION			
	STATUS	ORIGINAL REPORT DATE 02/17/13	TIME 2124	THIS REPORT DATE 02/18/13	TIME 0245	
	LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE Market St. (Portland Adventist)			PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE East Precinct		
	SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT observations at scene; located witnesses				CAD INCIDENT NUMBER	
COPIES						
<input type="checkbox"/> DET	PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested					Add Person
<input type="checkbox"/> CENTRAL	VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing					Add Vehicle
<input type="checkbox"/> EAST	PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. _____					
<input type="checkbox"/> NORTH	PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE					Add Property
<input type="checkbox"/> NE	NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)					
<input type="checkbox"/> SE	On 2/17/13 at about 2124 hours, I responded to 10123 SE Market St. (Portland Adventist Hospital) to the report of a man with a handgun. I requested a rifle operator respond as well, and I directed officers to stage on the driveway of the northeast entrance to the complex.					
<input type="checkbox"/> CAT	As I was approaching the scene, I heard someone on the radio broadcast that they saw the subject with the gun. I immediately turned off my car, exited, and got behind a tree directly north of the scene. From this vantage point, I saw a subject in the employee parking wearing what appeared to be a light-colored sweatshirt and jeans pacing back and forth. I saw something in his right hand, but I was too far away to determine what it was. I heard the subject occasionally yell, but I was unable to understand what he was saying.					
<input type="checkbox"/> DHS/CHS	As this was going on, I heard an officer broadcast that the subject definitely had a gun in his hand. I saw as the subject began running southeast towards the edge of the parking lot. I then saw him jump on top of what appeared to be a car of SUV. I heard the subject yell something which I was unable to understand. I then saw the subject get off the car and begin running towards the north east in the direction of officers. I knew that he was also running in the direction of a parking lot exit, so I began moving to a better tactical position in case the subject ran out of the parking lot. As I began to change my position, I heard the sound of multiple gunshots. I did not see who fired the shots, nor did I see the subject during this time, as my view was blocked by a parked patrol vehicle.					
<input type="checkbox"/> DVD	I maintained my position to the north of the parking lot until officers confirmed that they had the subject in custody. I then assisted in placing yellow crime scene tape around the exterior crime scene.					
<input type="checkbox"/> DVRU	COMPUTER ENTRY					
<input type="checkbox"/> ECRT	<input type="checkbox"/> Desk					
<input type="checkbox"/> JDH	DPSST					
<input type="checkbox"/> JUV	<input type="checkbox"/> Person					
<input type="checkbox"/> CS	DPSST					
<input type="checkbox"/> DVCS	<input type="checkbox"/> Entry / Vehicle					
<input type="checkbox"/> _____	DPSST					
<input type="checkbox"/> _____	<input type="checkbox"/> Distribution					
<input type="checkbox"/> _____	DPSST					
<input type="checkbox"/> _____	Nothing more at this time.					
EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST						Add Addressee
REPORTING OFFICER(S) Joshua E. Silverman						DPSST 50814
PREC / DIV E/U						RLF / SHIFT A
ASSN / DIST 966						SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE Ken Whattam (24582)

PPB-SSD-TH

Print Form Remote Print

423 (08/07)

CASE NUMBER 13-013674	PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		TYPE: 1. INFORMATION		PAGE/OF 1 / 2				
	CASE NUMBER 13-013674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION						
	STATUS		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE 02/17/13		TIME 2124		THIS REPORT DATE 02/18/13		TIME 0300		
	LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE MARKET ST (PORTLAND ADVENTIST)						PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE East Precinct				
	SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING/ OBSERVATION OF SUSPECT							CAD INCIDENT NUMBER			
	PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested Add Person										
	CODE SB		NAME: (Last, First Middle) FOX, DANIEL			CRN		SEX M	RACE W	DOB 04/15/55 <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	
	ADDRESS				CITY		STATE		ZIP		
	<input type="checkbox"/> WORK PHONE <input type="checkbox"/> MESSAGE PHONE				MOBILE PHONE		HOME PHONE				
	VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing Add Vehicle										
PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.											
PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE Add Property											
NARRATIVE (COMMENTS) (6) SGT SNYDER #28162 OFC WUTHRICH #50089 OFC BUDEY #51248 (8) I responded toward Portland Adventist Hospital concerning a call that a male subject had pointed a handgun at hospital security. While I was enroute dispatch updated that the subject was a white male, 40 years old, wearing a gray zippered hoody, and that he was a patient from the hospital named Daniel Fox 04/15/1955. Dispatch updated again that Fox was in the employee parking lot. I was aware that the lot was to the east of the hospital. I heard SGT Anderson request some officers to go to the church lot on SE Market ST. I was familiar with the church lot and knew that it was to the south of the hospital employee lot and backed to it. I arrived at the church lot at approximately 2131hrs. OFC Wuthrich was already there. Initially we took cover behind our vehicles in the lot while keeping eyes on the hospital employee parking lot. I saw male subject walking south through the lot. He was later identified as Fox. I was approximately 150 yard from the Fox. I could hear Fox yelling but could not make out what was being said. OFC Wuthrich told me that she saw two other subjects and it appeared that Fox was following them. She yelled for the subjects to run. I did not see the subjects and I lost sight of Fox for a moment as he walked behind some parked vehicles. I then saw fox walk to a red SUV that was parked along the south fence line. He climbed on top of the vehicle. Fox stood on the roof of the vehicle yelling for about a minute. I could see that Fox had something in his right hand. I could not make out what was in his hand, nor could I hear what he was yelling. At this point SGT Snyder and OFC Budey arrived in the church lot with OFC Wuthrich and I. We moved position to a hard cover position in the entryway to the church. I did not see Fox get down from the SUV, but saw that he was no longer on top of it. I then saw Fox emerge from behind the parked vehicles that I had previously lost sight of him. Fox was											
COMPUTER ENTRY <input type="checkbox"/> Desk DPSST <input type="checkbox"/> Person DPSST <input type="checkbox"/> Entry / Vehicle DPSST <input type="checkbox"/> Distribution DPSST											
REPORTING OFFICER(S) Jeromie L. Palaoro				DPSST 50436	PREC / DIV E/U	RLF / SHIFT A	ASSN / DIST 925/954	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE Ken Whattam (24582)			

CASE
NUMBER
13-013674PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 1. INFORMATION

PAGE/OF
2 / 2

walking north through the hospital employee lot. He continued north until I could no longer see him from my position. I then heard officers in the employee lot yelling commands. I could hear, "Stop". I then heard what I thought was between 7-9 gun shots in quick succession.

I held my position with OFC Wuthrich, OFC Budey, and SGT Snyder until SGT Anderson broadcast that they were Code 4 in custody. I then drove around to the hospital emergency entrance. I hung yellow crime scene tape across the driveway entrance. I did not enter the inner scene marked by red crime scene tape.

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____

I was later tasked with watching a stairwell just to the east of the ER entrance. Nothing further.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

Add Addressee

COMPUTER
ENTRY

- ☐ Desk

DPSST
☐ Person

DPSST
☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST
☐ Distribution

DPSST

REPORTING OFFICER(S)
Jeromie L. PalaoroDPSST
50436PREC / DIV
E/URLF / SHIFT
AASSN / DIST
925/954SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Ken Whattam (24582)

111111

non - Conn.

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

☐ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☒ SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF

1/1

CASE NUMBER

13-13074

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED ☐ 3. SUSPENDED ☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL
☐ 2. PENDING ☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST ☒ 6. REFERRED

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME

02-17-13 2124

THIS REPORT DATE / TIME

02-18-13 0440

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE MARKET ST

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

EAST

ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT

ATTEMPT IBES IDENTIFICATION.

PERSONS

VI - Victim

RP - Reporting Party

KN - Person w/Knowledge

OW - Owner

WI - Witness

BU - Business

PF - Property Finder

SB - Subject

CODE

NAME (Last, First Middle)

SEX

RACE

DOB

HOME ADDRESS

CITY

STATE

ZIP

HOME PHONE

BUSINESS / SCHOOL ADDRESS

☐ WORK PHONE☐ MSG PHONE

MOBILE PHONE

PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY

S - STOLEN

L - LOST

D - DAMAGED

F - FOUND

K - SAFEKEEPING

R - RECOVERED

E - EVIDENCE

(ITEM) CODE ITEM BRAND MODEL/STYLE SERIAL NO. COLOR ENGRAVINGS/PEDICULARITIES SIZE VALUE

#8

EARLY MONDAY MORNNG, 02-19-17 I WAS
REQUESTED BY THE DETECTIVE DIVISION TO
ATTEMPT AN IN FIELD IBES IDENTIFICATION
OF DECEASED "SB". FIELD RETURN A
"NO HIT" RESULT INDICATING A NEGATIVE
IDENTIFICATION.

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ TRAFFIC
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS
☐
☐
☐
☐

COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Person

OPR

☐ Vehicle

OPR

☒ Crime/
Prop

OPR

☐ Book

OPR

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

KIELER

DPSST

16483

PREC/DIV

1E

RLF/SHIFT

U

ASSN/DIST

N

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Sgt. Ken Whittam #24582

Kw

CASE NUMBER 13-013674	PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		TYPE:		PAGE/OF 1 / 1
	CASE NUMBER 13-013674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION		
	STATUS		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE 02/17/13	TIME 2124	THIS REPORT DATE 02/18/13	TIME 0435	
	LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE Market St.					PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE East Precinct	
	SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Crime scene log.					CAD INCIDENT NUMBER 13-54134	
	COPIES <input type="checkbox"/> DET <input type="checkbox"/> CENTRAL <input type="checkbox"/> EAST <input type="checkbox"/> NORTH <input type="checkbox"/> NE <input type="checkbox"/> SE <input type="checkbox"/> CAT <input type="checkbox"/> DHS/CHS <input type="checkbox"/> DVD <input type="checkbox"/> DVRU <input type="checkbox"/> ECRT <input type="checkbox"/> JDH <input type="checkbox"/> JUV <input type="checkbox"/> CS <input type="checkbox"/> DVCS <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/>						
	PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested Add Person						
VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing Add Vehicle							
PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.							
PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE Add Property							
NARRATIVE (COMMENTS) (8) On 02/17/13 at 2124 hours, I self dispatched to suspicious call at 10123 SE Market St. I was assigned to the outer perimeter crime scene log at the emergency entrance to Portland Adventist Hospital (10300 SE Main St.). I logged inn 83 people (5 pages) between 2142 hours (02/17/13) and 0800 hours (02/18/13). At 0620 hours Linda Bloomer F/I 04/11/1974 (Page 4, line 15) bypassed OFC. Arnold and entered the outer perimeter crime scene tape. OFC. Arnold kept visual contact on Bloomer until I contacted her. Crime Scene Log was released to Detective Steed (DPSST #19008) at 0810 hours (02/18/13) I used my patrol vehicle that is equipped with Pagis to register license plates. I drove through all Portland Adventist Hospital parking structures including "west" parking (SE 98th Ave / North of SE Main St.). I also registered plates on SE Market St. and SE Main St. from SE 100th Ave - SE 107th Ave. Nothing further.							
EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST Add Addressee							
COMPUTER ENTRY <input type="checkbox"/> Desk DPSST <input type="checkbox"/> Person DPSST <input type="checkbox"/> Entry / Vehicle DPSST <input type="checkbox"/> Distribution DPSST							
REPORTING OFFICER(S) Grigoriv Budev		DPSST 51248	PREC / DIV EA/U	RLF / SHIFT A	ASSN / DIST 944	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE Ken Whattam (24582)	

APPROVAL
ROUTE

Homicide

Print Form

CASE
NUMBER
13-013674PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1 / 1CASE NUMBER
13-013674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

STATUS

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE TIME
02/17/13THIS REPORT DATE
02/18/13TIME
0740

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE Market St. (Portland Adventist Medical Center)

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

East Precinct

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT

Inner perimeter of crime scene.

CAD INCIDENT NUMBER

COPIES

☐ DET☐ CENTRAL☐ EAST☐ NORTH☐ NE☐ SE☐ CAT☐ DHS/CHS☐ DVD☐ DVRU☐ ECRT☐ JDH☐ JUV☐ CS☐ DVCS☐☐☐☐☐☐☐COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Desk

DPSST

☐ Person

DPSST

☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST

☐ Distribution

DPSST

PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge
OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested

Add Person

VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing

Add Vehicle

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE

Add Property

NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)

6) Reserve Officer Mike Glass #25202-partner. Officer Leonard #50211 & Officer Royce Curtiss #46427.
Homicide Detective Bryan Steed #19008-Lead Detective.

8) MDC dispatched to assist at a crime scene at Portland Adventist Medical Center, concerning an officer involved shooting. Upon our arrival we contacted Officer Leonard, who had been filling out the Restricted Area Crime Scene Log, covering the inner perimeter. At 0740 hours we took over his location. When the inner perimeter was broken down my partner and I drove two patrol cars back to East precinct. My partner drove 09-0035, belonging to Sgt. Anderson, parking it in front of the precinct. I drove 11-0054, belonging to Officer Curtiss, parking it in the assigned parking space in the garage. I removed bean bag shotgun #LL8, his patrol bag and helmet, placing all of it inside the precinct.

I put the Crime Scene Log inside an envelope, placing it on Detective Steeds desk at 1100 hours.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

Add Addressee

REPORTING OFFICER(S)
Douglas EricksonDPSST
16909PREC / DIV
SERLF / SHIFT
MASSN / DIST
2954SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Ken Whattam (24582)

CASE NUMBER 13-013674	PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		TYPE:	PAGE/OF 1 / 1
	CASE NUMBER 13-013674	REFER CASE NUMBER	CLASSIFICATION			
	STATUS	ORIGINAL REPORT DATE 02/17/13	TIME 2130	THIS REPORT DATE 02/18/13	TIME 0754	
	LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 S.E. Market Street (Portland Adventist Hospital)			PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE East Precinct		
	SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Officer Involved Shooting Crime Scene Entry				CAD INCIDENT NUMBER	
	COPIES <input type="checkbox"/> DET <input type="checkbox"/> CENTRAL <input type="checkbox"/> EAST <input type="checkbox"/> NORTH <input type="checkbox"/> NE <input type="checkbox"/> SE <input type="checkbox"/> CAT <input type="checkbox"/> DHS/CHS <input type="checkbox"/> DVD <input type="checkbox"/> DVRU <input type="checkbox"/> ECRT <input type="checkbox"/> JDH <input type="checkbox"/> JUV <input type="checkbox"/> CS <input type="checkbox"/> DVCS <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> COMPUTER ENTRY <input type="checkbox"/> Desk DPSST <input type="checkbox"/> Person DPSST <input type="checkbox"/> Entry / Vehicle DPSST <input type="checkbox"/> Distribution DPSST					
PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested Add Person						
VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing Add Vehicle						
PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.						
PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE Add Property						
NARRATIVE (COMMENTS) 08 I responded to the east parking lot of Portland Adventist Hospital from East Precinct after hearing officers broadcast "shots fired". Upon arriving I was paired up with Sgt. Voeller who was an involved officer. We were in the inner crime scene when it was established. Sgt. Voeller and I stayed separated from all other witness and involved officers. We then left the inner crime scene and waited at the outer crime scene for his TIC team member and legal representation. I then stayed on scene to supervise the outer crime scene.						
EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST Add Addressee						
REPORTING OFFICER(S) Ryan Coffey						
DPSST 35623		PREC / DIV E/U		RLF / SHIFT N	ASSN / DIST 3923	
SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE Ryan Coffey (35623)						

14496

non-conn.

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONFIDENTIAL SPECIAL REPORT		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 021713 / 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 021913 / 0940
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10300 SE MAIN STREET								
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion								
CODE SB	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562
ADDRESS					ZIP		PHONE	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Witness officer interview								PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. 1331937
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED ITEM CODE								
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 45%;"> <p style="text-align: center;"><u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p>Officer Sara Clark, BPST # 43492 East Precinct Afternoon Shift (<i>Witness Interview</i>)</p> <p><u>Police Personnel:</u></p> <p>Detective Jim Seymour, BPST # 30260 Gresham Police Department East Major Crimes Unit (<i>Partner during Interview</i>)</p> <p>Officer Ryan Reagan, BPST # 36623 North Precinct Uniform Patrol (<i>Union Rep during interview</i>)</p> <p>Detective Sergeant Ken Whattam, BPST # 24582 Homicide Detail Detective Division (<i>Supervisory Sergeant of Homicide Detail at scene</i>)</p> <p>Detective Sergeant Rich Austria, BPST # 25048 Homicide Detail Detective Division (<i>Supervisory Sergeant of Homicide Detail at scene</i>)</p> </div> <div style="width: 45%; text-align: center;"> <h1 style="font-size: 2em; margin: 0;">RECORDS</h1> </div> </div>								
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 45%;"> <p>REPORTING OFFICERS Detective W. WINTERS</p> </div> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p>DPSST 34381</p> </div> <div style="width: 10%;"> <p>PREC/DIV DET</p> </div> <div style="width: 10%;"> <p>RLS/SHIFT M</p> </div> <div style="width: 10%;"> <p>ASSN/DIST SCU</p> </div> <div style="width: 10%;"> <p>SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582</p> </div> </div>								

13 MAR 12 PM 10:08

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ Central
☐ East
☐ SE
☐ North
☐ NE
☐ Traffic
☐ DVD
☐ ID
☐ Prop Room
☐ Crime Prev
☐ Intell

COMPUTER ENTRY

☐ Person

☐ OPR
☐ Vehicle

☒ OPR
☐ Crime/Prop

☐ OPR
☐ Book

OPR

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONTINUATION REPORT		Page/Of 2/2	
CASE NO. 13-13674		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING		TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special	
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				SEX M	RACE W
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 10300 SE MAIN STREET				DOB 05251962	
<small>NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:</small> ITEM 1: <small>ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.</small> ITEM 2: <small>ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.</small> ITEM 3: <small>ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.</small>		<small>ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.</small> <small>ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.</small>		<small>ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.</small> <small>ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.</small> <small>ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.</small>	
ITEM	CODE	<p><u>EXHIBITS:</u></p> <p><u>Property / Evidence Receipt Number 1331937</u></p> <p>Item 1: CD-R / containing interview with Officer SARA CLARK</p> <p>The listed item was placed into the Central Precinct Property Room locker C016.</p> <p><u>SUMMARY:</u></p> <p>This report will detail my actions with assisting in the investigation of a officer involved shooting. For additional information see other reports written.</p> <p><u>NARRATIVE</u></p> <p>On February 17, 2013, at approximately 2200 hours, I received an electronic page from Detective Sergeant K. Whattam, who requested I respond to 10300 SE Main Street to assist with an investigation of an officer involved shooting. I arrived at 2224 hours. I was assigned as crime scene support. After the homicide team received the initial briefing, I was assigned to interview witness officers. Detective Jim Seymour, from the Gresham Police Department assisted me with the interviews.</p> <p>I interviewed Officer Sara Clark, at East Precinct on February 18, 2013, at 0254 hours. The interview was recorded. For full details regarding the interview listen to the recording or read the attached transcription.</p>			
REPORTING OFFICERS Detective W. WINTERS		DPSST 34381	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST SCU
		SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582			

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

SPECIAL REPORT

☐ INFORMATION
☐ CONTINUATION

☐ CLEARANCE
☒ SUPPLEMENTAL

Page/Of
1/2

CASE NO.
13-13674

REFER CASE NO.

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED
☐ 2. PENDING

☐ 3. SUSPENDED
☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST

☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL
☐ 6. REFERRED

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME
02/17/13 2124

THIS REPORT DATE/TIME
02/19/13 1000

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE MARKET ST, PORTLAND, OREGON (PORTLAND ADVENTIST MEDICAL CENTER)

PERSONS

CO-Complainant

SB-Subject

SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For

PE-Park Exclusion

CODE
SB

NAME
HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

CRN

SEX
M

RACE
W

DOB
05/25/62

ADDRESS

UNKNOWN

ZIP

PHONE

UNKNOWN

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT

WITNESS INTERVIEWS

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

1319011

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY
ITEM CODE

S-STOLEN

L-LOST

F-FOUND

D-DAMAGED

K-SAFEKEEPING

R-RECOVERED

NO CONNECT INFORMATION

NONCONNECT INFORMATION

Persons Mentioned:

ROBERTS, MATTHEW WILLIAM

M/W, DOB: 05/25/89

Home address:

Portland, OR 97216

Cell phone:

(Witness Interviewed)

LUCE, HOLLY ELIZABETH

F/W, DOB: 10/13/89

Home address:

Portland, OR 97216

Cell phone:

(Witness Interviewed)

EXHIBITS

1. Property/Evidence Receipt 1319011:

Item 1. One CD recording of interviews with MATTHEW ROBERTS and HOLLY LUCE

I seized the above listed item at the Detective Division and submitted it to the Central Precinct Property Room.

RECORDS

13 MAR 12 PM 10:05

COPIES

- ☐ DET
- ☐ Central
- ☐ East
- ☐ SE
- ☐ North
- ☐ NE
- ☐ Traffic
- ☐ DVD
- ☐ ID
- ☐ Prop Room
- ☐ Crime Prev
- ☐ Intell
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐

COMPUTER ENTRY

☐ Person

OPR

☐ Vehicle

OPR

☒ Crime/Prop

OPR

☐ Book

OPR

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective A. H. Dran

DPSST

34502

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

ASLT

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24532

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☒ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4:

ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5:

ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6:

ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 7:

NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

Police Personnel Mentioned:

Detective T. Harris, DPSST #27566

Detective Division / Assault Detail / Special Report

Detective B. Steed, DPSST #19008

Detective Division / Homicide Detail / Lead Investigator

SUMMARY

On February 17, 2013, at approximately 2220 hrs, I responded to the Portland Adventist Medical Center, which is located at 10123 SE Market St, Portland, Oregon, to assist with an officer involved shooting investigation. At approximately 2355 hrs, Detective Harris and I were assigned to interview several witnesses that were located at 10355 SE Market St, which is a dormitory on the Portland Adventist Medical Center campus. The witnesses were standing by with uniformed officers and interviewed separately. This report details my actions.

NARRATIVE

On February 18, 2013, at approximately 0033 hrs, Detective Harris and I interviewed MATTHEW ROBERTS in regard to an officer involved shooting that occurred on February 17, 2013, at approximately 2124 hrs, at 10123 SE Market St, Portland, Oregon. The interview was captured on a digital recorder, transferred to a CD and later transcribed. For complete details of the interview, please refer to the CD and/or transcription.

After interviewing ROBERTS, Detective Harris and I interviewed HOLLY LUCE. The interview was captured on a digital recorder, transferred to a CD and later transcribed. For complete details of the interview, please refer to the CD and/or transcription.

This report has been forwarded to Detective Steed.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective A. H. Dran

DPSST

34502

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

ASLT

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24542

<div style="float: left; width: 30%;"> PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU </div> <div style="float: right; width: 40%; text-align: right;"> <input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION </div> <div style="float: right; width: 20%; text-align: right;"> <input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL </div> <div style="clear: both;"></div>		Page/Of 1/2	
SPECIAL REPORT			
	CASE NO. 13-13674	REFER CASE NO.	CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING
	<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING	<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST	<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED
	ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 02/17/13 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 02/19/13 1100
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE MARKET ST, PORTLAND, OREGON (PORTLAND ADVENTIST MEDICAL CENTER)			
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion			
CODE	NAME	CRN	SEX
SB	HATCH, MERLE MIKAL		M
ADDRESS		ZIP	PHONE
UNKNOWN			UNKNOWN
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT		PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.	
WEAPON COUNTDOWN			
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED			
ITEM CODE			
<div style="float: left; width: 15%;"> <p>COPIES</p> <input type="checkbox"/> DET <input type="checkbox"/> Central <input type="checkbox"/> East <input type="checkbox"/> SE <input type="checkbox"/> North <input type="checkbox"/> NE <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic <input type="checkbox"/> DVD <input type="checkbox"/> ID <input type="checkbox"/> Prop Room <input type="checkbox"/> Crime Prev <input type="checkbox"/> Intell <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> </div> <div style="float: left; width: 15%;"> <p>COMPUTER ENTRY</p> <input type="checkbox"/> Person <input type="checkbox"/> OPR <input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle <input type="checkbox"/> OPR <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Crime/Prop <input type="checkbox"/> OPR <input type="checkbox"/> Book <input type="checkbox"/> OPR </div> <div style="float: right; width: 10%; text-align: center;"> 13 MAR 12 PM 10:05 </div> <div style="clear: both;"></div> <div style="text-align: center;"> <p><u>NO CONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>Police Personnel Mentioned:</u></p> <p>Detective Sergeant R. Austria, DPSST #25048 Detective Division / Homicide Detail Supervisor</p> <p>Detective B. Steed, DPSST #19008 Detective Division / Homicide Detail / Lead Investigator</p> <p>Criminalist J. Shearer, DPSST #29992 Forensic Evidence Division</p> <p><u>Witness Officer:</u></p> <p>Officer R. Budry, DPSST #37043 East Precinct / Afternoon Shift</p> <p><u>Summary</u></p> <p>On February 17, 2013, at approximately 2220 hrs, I was called at home by Detective Sergeant Austria to assist with the investigation of an officer involved shooting that occurred on the same date at approximately 2124 hrs, in a parking lot at Portland Adventist Hospital, which is located at 10123 SE Market St, Portland, Oregon.</p> <p>After receiving an initial briefing and conducting witness interviews (see related Special Report), I responded to East Precinct. There, I was directed by Detective Sergeant Austria to assist Criminalist Shearer with weapons countdowns for witness officers. This report details the weapons countdown for Officer Budry.</p> </div> <div style="float: right; width: 15%; text-align: center; transform: rotate(-45deg);"> RECORDS </div> <div style="clear: both;"></div>			
REPORTING OFFICERS Detective A. H. Dran		DPSST 34502	PREC/DIV DET
		RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST ASLT
		SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582	

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO. 13-13674		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING		TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Special	
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				SEX M	RACE W
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE MARKET ST, PORTLAND, OREGON (PORTLAND ADVENTIST MEDICAL CENTER)					
<small>NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:</small> ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.		<small>ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.</small> <small>ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.</small>		<small>ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.</small> <small>ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.</small> <small>ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.</small>	

ITEM

CODE

NARRATIVE

On February 18, 2013, at approximately 0235 hrs, I assisted Criminalist Shearer with the weapon countdown for Officer Budry in an office inside East Precinct. Criminalist Shearer photographed Officer Budry and instructed him to unload his primary duty weapon and spare magazines. Afterward, Criminalist Shearer photographed the weapon, magazines, and ammunition.

Criminalist Shearer told me Officer Budry was carrying a 9mm Glock model 17, with serial #KDD677. The chamber contained one round of ammunition and his primary and two secondary magazines each contained 17 rounds of ammunition.

At the conclusion of the weapon countdown, Officer Budry was interviewed by Detectives. Please refer to related reports under this case number for further details.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective A. H. Dran

DPSST

34502

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

ASLT

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24562

<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> 11496 ham. conn. </div> PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2	
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING					
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 02/17/13 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 02/19/13 1100	
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE MARKET ST, PORTLAND, OREGON (PORTLAND ADVENTIST MEDICAL CENTER)									
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion </div>									
CODE SB		NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				CRN		SEX M	
						RACE W		DOB 05/25/62	
ADDRESS UNKNOWN						ZIP		PHONE UNKNOWN	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT WEAPON COUNTDOWN						PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.			
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED </div>									
<div style="display: flex;"> <div style="width: 15%; padding-right: 10px;"> <p>COPIES</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DET</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Central</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> East</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> SE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> North</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> NE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Traffic</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DVD</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> ID</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Prop Room</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Crime Prev</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Intell</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> </div> <div style="width: 85%;"> <p style="text-align: center;"><u>NO CONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>Police Personnel Mentioned:</u></p> <p>Detective Sergeant R. Austria, DPSST #25048 Detective Division / Homicide Detail Supervisor</p> <p>Detective B. Steed, DPSST #19008 Detective Division / Homicide Detail / Lead Investigator</p> <p>Criminalist J. Shearer, DPSST #29992 Forensic Evidence Division</p> <p><u>Witness Officer:</u></p> <p>Officer S. Clark, DPSST #43492 East Precinct / Afternoon Shift</p> <p><u>Summary</u></p> <p>On February 17, 2013, at approximately 2220 hrs, I was called at home by Detective Sergeant Austria to assist with the investigation of an officer involved shooting that occurred on the same date at approximately 2124 hrs, in a parking lot at Portland Adventist Hospital, which is located at 10123 SE Market St, Portland, Oregon.</p> <p>After receiving an initial briefing and conducting witness interviews (see related Special Report), I responded to East Precinct. There, I was directed by Detective Sergeant Austria to assist Criminalist Shearer with weapons countdowns for witness officers. This report details the weapons countdown for Officer Clark.</p> </div> </div> <div style="position: absolute; right: 10px; top: 300px; transform: rotate(90deg); font-weight: bold;"> 13 MAR 12 PM 10:05 </div> <div style="position: absolute; right: 10px; top: 550px; transform: rotate(-30deg); font-weight: bold;"> RECORDS </div>									
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div> <p>COMPUTER ENTRY</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Person</p> <p>OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle</p> <p>OPR</p> <p><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Crime/Prop</p> <p>OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Book</p> <p>OPR</p> </div> <div style="width: 85%;"> <p>REPORTING OFFICERS</p> <p>Detective A. H. Dran <i>AHD</i></p> </div> <div> <p>DPSST</p> <p>34502</p> </div> <div> <p>PREC/DIV</p> <p>DET</p> </div> <div> <p>RLF/SHIFT</p> <p>M</p> </div> <div> <p>ASSN/DIST</p> <p>ASLT</p> </div> <div> <p>SUPERVISOR</p> <p>Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582</p> </div> </div>									

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☒ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

05/25/62

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE MARKET ST, PORTLAND, OREGON (PORTLAND ADVENTIST MEDICAL CENTER)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

NARRATIVE

On February 18, 2013, at approximately 0243 hrs, I assisted Criminalist Shearer with the weapon countdown for Officer Clark in an office inside East Precinct. Criminalist Shearer photographed Officer Clark and instructed her to unload her primary duty weapon and spare magazines. Afterward, Criminalist Shearer photographed the weapon, magazines, and ammunition.

Criminalist Shearer told me Officer Clark was carrying a 9mm Glock model 17, with serial #HZK787. The chamber contained one round of ammunition and her primary and two secondary magazines each contained 17 rounds of ammunition.

At the conclusion of the weapon countdown, Officer Clark was interviewed by Detectives. Please refer to related reports under this case number for further details.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective A. H. Dran

DPSST

34502

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

ASLT

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT				<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2	
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING							
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 02/17/13 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 02/19/13 1100			
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE MARKET ST, PORTLAND, OREGON (PORTLAND ADVENTIST MEDICAL CENTER)											
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion											
CODE SB	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05/25/62			
ADDRESS UNKNOWN							ZIP		PHONE UNKNOWN		
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT WEAPON COUNTDOWN							PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.				
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED ITEM CODE											
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p><u>NO CONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>Police Personnel Mentioned:</u></p> <p>Detective Sergeant R. Austria, DPSST #25048 Detective Division / Homicide Detail Supervisor</p> <p>Detective B. Steed, DPSST #19008 Detective Division / Homicide Detail / Lead Investigator</p> <p>Criminalist J. Shearer, DPSST #29992 Forensic Evidence Division</p> <p><u>Witness Officer:</u></p> <p>Officer Z. Flippo, DPSST #51054 East Precinct / Afternoon Shift</p> <p><u>Summary</u></p> <p>On February 17, 2013, at approximately 2220 hrs, I was called at home by Detective Sergeant Austria to assist with the investigation of an officer involved shooting that occurred on the same date at approximately 2124 hrs, in a parking lot at Portland Adventist Hospital, which is located at 10123 SE Market St, Portland, Oregon.</p> <p>After receiving an initial briefing and conducting witness interviews (see related Special Report), I responded to East Precinct. There, I was directed by Detective Sergeant Austria to assist Criminalist Shearer with weapons countdowns for witness officers. This report details the weapons countdown for Officer Flippo.</p> </div> <div style="width: 80%; text-align: right;"> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">13 MAR 12 PM 10: 05</p> <p style="transform: rotate(-30deg); font-weight: bold; font-size: 1.2em;">RECORDS</p> </div> </div>											
REPORTING OFFICERS		DPSST		PREC/DIV		RLF/SHIFT		ASSN/DIST		SUPERVISOR	
Detective A. H. Dran		34502		DET		M		ASLT		Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582	

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ Central
☐ East
☐ SE
☐ North
☐ NE
☐ Traffic
☐ DVD
☐ ID
☐ Prop
☐ Room
☐ Crime
☐ Prev
☐ Intell
☐
☐
☐
☐

COMPUTER ENTRY

☐ Person

OPR

☐ Vehicle

OPR

☒ Crime/
Prop

OPR

☐ Book

OPR

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO. 13-13674		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING		TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Special	
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				SEX M	RACE W
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE MARKET ST, PORTLAND, OREGON (PORTLAND ADVENTIST MEDICAL CENTER)				DOB 05/25/62	
NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.		ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.		ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.	

ITEM

CODE

NARRATIVE

On February 18, 2013, at approximately 0255 hrs, I assisted Criminalist Shearer with the weapon countdown for Officer Flippo in an office inside East Precinct. Officer Flippo informed me he deployed his shotgun during the incident. I followed Officer Flippo to his patrol car and watched as he downloaded the shotgun inside of his patrol car in accordance with Bureau Directives.

Officer Flippo and I returned to the office inside of East Precinct and Criminalist Shearer photographed him. Afterward, Officer Flippo presented Criminalist Shearer his empty shotgun and all shotgun rounds he carries on duty. After photographing the shotgun and ammunition, Criminalist Shearer told me Officer Flippo provided East Precinct shotgun #6 (serial # not visible), five slug rounds, and seven rounds of buckshot. Officer Flippo told me his shotgun was loaded with seven rounds of buckshot, and the five slug rounds were contained in a "slug carrier."

After documenting the shotgun, Criminalist Shearer instructed Officer Flippo to unload his primary duty weapon and spare magazines. Afterward, Criminalist Shearer photographed the weapon, magazines, and ammunition.

Criminalist Shearer told me Officer Flippo was carrying a 9mm Glock model 17, with serial #KDD694. The chamber contained one round of ammunition. Officer Flippo's primary magazine contained 17 rounds of ammunition. Officer Flippo's secondary magazine contained 18 rounds of ammunition, and his third magazine contained 17 rounds of ammunition.

At the conclusion of the weapon countdown, Officer Flippo was interviewed by Detectives. Please refer to related reports under this case number for further details.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective A. H. Dran

DPSST

34502

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

ASLT

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT				<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING						
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 02/17/13 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 02/19/13 1100		
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE MARKET ST, PORTLAND, OREGON (PORTLAND ADVENTIST MEDICAL CENTER)										
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion										
CODE SB	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05/25/62		
ADDRESS UNKNOWN						ZIP				
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT WEAPON COUNTDOWN						PHONE UNKNOWN				
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY ITEM CODE						S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED				
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 30%;"> <p><u>NO CONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>Police Personnel Mentioned:</u></p> <p>Detective Sergeant R. Austria, DPSST #25048 Detective Division / Homicide Detail Supervisor</p> <p>Detective B. Steed, DPSST #19008 Detective Division / Homicide Detail / Lead Investigator</p> <p>Criminalist J. Shearer, DPSST #29992 Forensic Evidence Division</p> <p><u>Witness Officer:</u></p> <p>Officer M. Bigoni, DPSST #50904 East Precinct / Afternoon Shift</p> <p><u>Summary</u></p> <p>On February 17, 2013, at approximately 2220 hrs, I was called at home by Detective Sergeant Austria to assist with the investigation of an officer involved shooting that occurred on the same date at approximately 2124 hrs, in a parking lot at Portland Adventist Hospital, which is located at 10123 SE Market St, Portland, Oregon.</p> <p>After receiving an initial briefing and conducting witness interviews (see related Special Report), I responded to East Precinct. There, I was directed by Detective Sergeant Austria to assist Criminalist Shearer with weapons countdowns for witness officers. This report details the weapons countdown for Officer Bigoni.</p> </div> <div style="width: 60%; text-align: right;"> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">13 MAR 12 PM 10:05</p> <p style="transform: rotate(-45deg);">RECORDS</p> </div> </div>										
<div style="display: flex;"> <div style="width: 20%;"> <p>COPIES</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DET</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Central</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> East</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> SE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> North</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> NE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Traffic</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DVD</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> ID</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Pop</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Room</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Crime</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Prev</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Intell</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>COMPUTER ENTRY</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Person</p> <p>OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle</p> <p>OPR</p> <p><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Crime/Prop</p> <p>OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Book</p> <p>OPR</p> </div> <div style="width: 80%;"> <p>REPORTING OFFICERS</p> <p>Detective A. H. Dran</p> </div> </div>										
DPSST 34502		PREC/DIV DET		RLF/SHIFT M		ASSN/DIST ASLT		SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582		

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO. 13-13674		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING		TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Special	
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				SEX M	RACE W
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE MARKET ST, PORTLAND, OREGON (PORTLAND ADVENTIST MEDICAL CENTER)				DOB 05/25/62	
<small>NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:</small> ITEM 1: <small>ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.</small> ITEM 2: <small>ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.</small> ITEM 3: <small>ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.</small>		<small>ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.</small> <small>ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.</small>		<small>ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.</small> <small>ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.</small> <small>ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.</small>	

ITEM

CODE

NARRATIVE

On February 18, 2013, at approximately 0310 hrs, I assisted Criminalist Shearer with the weapon countdown for Officer Bigoni in an office inside East Precinct. Criminalist Shearer photographed Officer Bigoni and instructed him to unload his primary duty weapon and spare magazines. Afterward, Criminalist Shearer photographed the weapon, magazines, and ammunition.

Criminalist Shearer told me Officer Bigoni was carrying a 9mm Glock model 17, with serial #DHC715. The chamber contained one round of ammunition and his primary and two secondary magazines each contained 17 rounds of ammunition.

At the conclusion of the weapon countdown, Officer Bigoni was interviewed by Detectives. Please refer to related reports under this case number for further details.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective A. H. Dran

DPSST

34502

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

ASLT

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24532

<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU SPECIAL REPORT </div>		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING		
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 02/17/13 2124
THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 02/19/13 1100						
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE MARKET ST, PORTLAND, OREGON (PORTLAND ADVENTIST MEDICAL CENTER)						
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion						
CODE SB	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL			CRN	SEX M	DOB 05/25/62
ADDRESS UNKNOWN				ZIP	PHONE UNKNOWN	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT WEAPON COUNTDOWN				PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.		
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED ITEM CODE						
<div style="display: flex;"> <div style="width: 15%; padding-right: 10px;"> <p>COPIES</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DEF</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Central</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> East</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> SE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> North</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> NE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Traffic</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DVD</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> ID</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Prop Room</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Crime Prev</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Intel</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>COMPUTER ENTRY</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Person</p> <p>OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle</p> <p>OPR</p> <p><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Crime/ Prop</p> <p>OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Book</p> <p>OPR</p> </div> <div style="width: 85%;"> <p style="text-align: center;"><u>NO CONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>Police Personnel Mentioned:</u></p> <p>Detective Sergeant R. Austria, DPSST #25048 Detective Division / Homicide Detail Supervisor</p> <p>Detective B. Steed, DPSST #19008 Detective Division / Homicide Detail / Lead Investigator</p> <p>Criminalist J. Shearer, DPSST #29992 Forensic Evidence Division</p> <p><u>Witness Officer:</u></p> <p>Officer R. Martinson, DPSST #51726 East Precinct / Afternoon Shift</p> <p><u>Summary</u></p> <p>On February 17, 2013, at approximately 2220 hrs, I was called at home by Detective Sergeant Austria to assist with the investigation of an officer involved shooting that occurred on the same date at approximately 2124 hrs, in a parking lot at Portland Adventist Hospital, which is located at 10123 SE Market St, Portland, Oregon.</p> <p>After receiving an initial briefing and conducting witness interviews (see related Special Report), I responded to East Precinct. There, I was directed by Detective Sergeant Austria to assist Criminalist Shearer with weapons countdowns for witness officers. This report details the weapons countdown for Officer Martinson.</p> </div> </div>						
REPORTING OFFICERS		DPSST	PREC/DIV	RLF/SHIFT	ASSN/DIST	SUPERVISOR
Detective A. H. Dran		34502	DET	M	ASLT	Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

13 MAR 12 PM 10:05

RECORDS

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Custody

☐ Traffic Accident

☒ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

05/25/62

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE MARKET ST, PORTLAND, OREGON (PORTLAND ADVENTIST MEDICAL CENTER)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

NARRATIVE

On February 18, 2013, at approximately 0310 hrs, I assisted Criminalist Shearer with the weapon countdown for Officer Martinson in an office inside East Precinct. Criminalist Shearer photographed Officer Martinson and instructed him to unload his primary duty weapon and spare magazines. Afterward, Criminalist Shearer photographed the weapon, magazines, and ammunition.

Criminalist Shearer told me Officer Martinson was carrying a 9mm Glock model 17, with serial #KDD691. The chamber contained one round of ammunition and his primary and two secondary magazines each contained 17 rounds of ammunition.

At the conclusion of the weapon countdown, Officer Martinson was interviewed by Detectives. Please refer to related reports under this case number for further details.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective A. H. Dran

DPSST

34502

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

ASLT

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONFIDENTIAL SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 02/17/13 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 02/19/13 1200
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10300 SE MAIN STREET								
RECORDS								
PERSONS		CO-Complainant		SB-Subject		SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For		PE-Park Exclusion
CODE DE	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL			CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05/25/62	
ADDRESS NO LOCAL ADDRESS					ZIP		PHONE	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT OFFICER THOMAS CLARK INTERVIEW							PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.	
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY ITEM CODE		S-STOLEN		L-LOST		F-FOUND		D-DAMAGED
								K-SAFEKEEPING
								R-RECOVERED
<div style="margin-bottom: 20px;"><u>NO CONNECT INFORMATION</u></div> <div style="margin-bottom: 20px;"><u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u></div> <div style="margin-bottom: 20px;"><u>Officer Interviewed:</u></div> <p>Officer Thomas Clark #50706 Portland Police Bureau East Precinct</p> <div style="margin-bottom: 20px;"><u>Additional Officers:</u></div> <p>Officer Ryan Reagan #36623 Portland Police Bureau Portland Police Association representative</p> <div style="margin-bottom: 20px;"><u>Additional Detectives:</u></div> <p>Detective Kevin Odil #49890 Multnomah County Sheriff's Office East County Major Crimes Team/Interview assist</p>								
13 MAR 12 PM 10:06								
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div> REPORTING OFFICERS Detective R. T. Beniga </div> <div> DPSST 36906 </div> <div> PREC/DIV DET </div> <div> RLF/SHFT M </div> <div> ASSN/DIST HOM </div> <div> SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whittam #24582 </div> </div>								

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ Central
☐ East
☐ SE
☐ North
☐ NE
☐ Traffic
☐ DVD
☐ ID
☐ Prop
☐ Room
☐ Crime
☐ Prev
☐ Intell
☐
☐
☐
☐
☐

COMPUTER ENTRY

☐ Person

OPR
☐ Vehicle

OPR
☒ Crime/
 Prop

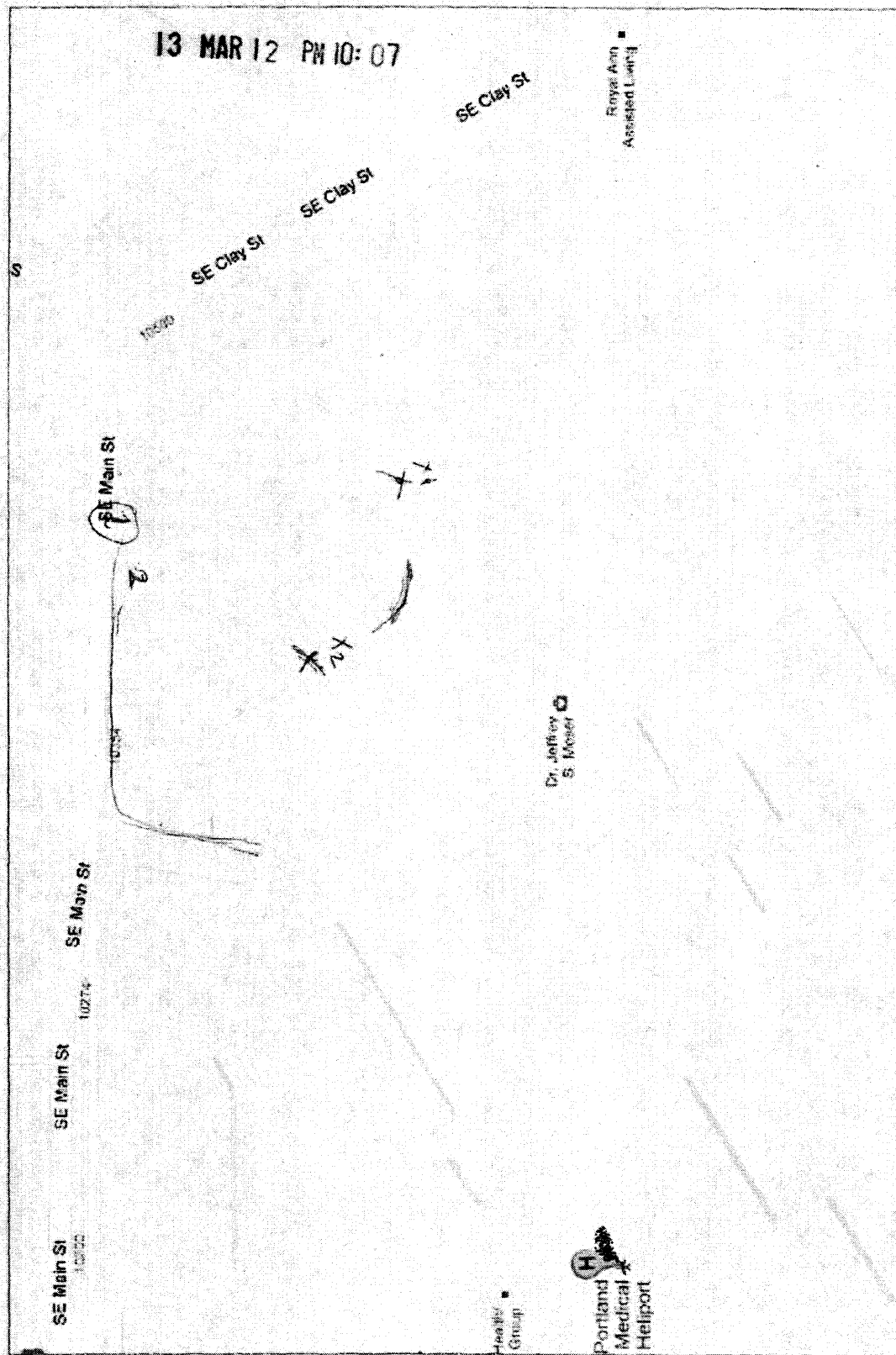
OPR
☐ Book

OPR

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU				CONTINUATION REPORT				Page/Of 2/2	
CASE NO. 13-13674			CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING			TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special			
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL						SEX M	W	05/25/62	
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 10300 SE MAIN STREET (PORTLAND ADVENTIST HOSPITAL)									
NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.									
ITEM	<div style="text-align: center;">CODE</div> <p><u>Exhibits:</u></p> <p><u>Property/Evidence Receipt #1332012</u></p> <p>Item 1. Compact Disc of Officer Thomas interview recording. Item 2. Google Map referenced in Officer Thomas interview.</p> <p><u>Summary:</u></p> <p>This special report documents the interview of Portland Police Officer Thomas Clark. Officer Clark responded to the incident and was identified to be a witness officer.</p> <p><u>Narrative:</u></p> <p>On 02/17/13 at approximately 2158 hours, I received a page from Portland Police Homicide Sergeant Ken Whattam regarding an officer involved shooting at the Portland Adventist Hospital. I arrived at approximately 2235 hours and was assigned to conduct several interviews.</p> <p>Multnomah County Sheriff's Detective Kevin Odile and I interviewed Portland Police Officer Thomas Clark. Officer Clark was on-duty and responded to assist on the report of an armed subject at Portland Adventist Hospital. The interview was conducted in an office at the Portland Police Bureau's East Precinct.</p> <p>The interview commenced at approximately 0206 hours and was digitally recorded in its entirety. Portland Police Officer Ryan Reagan was present for the interview as a Portland Police Association representative, but did not participate in the discussion.</p> <p><u>For details of the interview, refer to the recording and transcription that was prepared.</u></p> <p>End of report.</p>								
REPORTING OFFICERS Detective R. T. Beniga			DPSST 36906	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582		

Digitized by Google

James Clark
Clark



3-13274

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONFIDENTIAL SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2							
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING											
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 2/17/13 / 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 2/19/13 / 1210							
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10300 SE MAIN STREET															
PERSONS		CO-Complainant		SB-Subject		SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For		PE-Park Exclusion							
CODE SB	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL			CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05251962								
ADDRESS					ZIP		PHONE								
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT INTERVIEW OF WITNESS OFFICER								PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.							
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY ITEM CODE		S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED													
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 60%;"> <p><u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>Witness Interviewed</u></p> <p>Officer Zach Flippo, BPST #51054 Patrol Division East Precinct <i>(Witness Officer)</i></p> <p><u>Police Personnel:</u></p> <p>Detective Jim Seymour, BPST # 30260 Gresham Police Department East Major Crimes Unit <i>(Partner during Interview)</i></p> <p>Officer Ryan Reagan, BPST # 36623 North Precinct Uniform Patrol <i>(Union Rep during interview)</i></p> <p>Detective Sergeant Ken Whattam, BPST # 24582 Homicide Detail Detective Division <i>(Supervisory Sergeant of Homicide Detail at scene)</i></p> </div> <div style="width: 35%; text-align: center;"> <h1 style="font-size: 2em; margin: 0;">RECORDS</h1> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg); font-weight: bold; margin-top: 100px;">13 MAR 12 PM 10:09</p> </div> </div>															
<div style="display: flex;"> <div style="width: 15%; border-right: 1px solid black; padding-right: 5px;"> <p>COPIES</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DET</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Central</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> East</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> SE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> North</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> NE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Traffic</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DVD</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> II</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Prop Room</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Crime Prev</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Intell</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> </div> <div style="width: 85%; padding-left: 5px;"> <p>COMPUTER ENTRY</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Person</p> <p>OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle</p> <p>OPR</p> <p><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Crime/Prop</p> <p>OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Book</p> <p>OPR</p> </div> </div>															
<table border="1" style="width:100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <tr> <td style="width: 33%;"> REPORTING OFFICERS Detective W. WINTERS <i>Winters</i> </td> <td style="width: 15%;"> DPSST 34381 </td> <td style="width: 15%;"> PREC/DIV DET </td> <td style="width: 15%;"> RLF/SHIFT M </td> <td style="width: 15%;"> ASSN/DIST SCU </td> <td style="width: 20%;"> SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582 <i>KW</i> </td> </tr> </table>										REPORTING OFFICERS Detective W. WINTERS <i>Winters</i>	DPSST 34381	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST SCU	SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582 <i>KW</i>
REPORTING OFFICERS Detective W. WINTERS <i>Winters</i>	DPSST 34381	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST SCU	SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582 <i>KW</i>										

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

05251962

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10300 SE MAIN STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

Detective Sergeant Rich Austria, BPST # 25048
Homicide Detail
Detective Division
(Supervisory Sergeant of Homicide Detail at scene)

EXHIBITS:

Property / Evidence Receipt Number 1331938

Item 1: CD-R / containing interview with Officer ZACH FLIPPO

The listed item was placed into the Central Precinct Property Room locker C016.

SUMMARY:

This report will detail my actions with assisting in the investigation of a officer involved shooting. For additional information see other reports written.

NARRATIVE

On February 17, 2013, at approximately 2200 hours, I received an electronic page from Detective Sergeant K. Whattam, who requested I respond to 10300 SE Main Street to assist with an investigation of an officer involved shooting. I arrived at 2224 hours. I was assigned as crime scene support. After the homicide team received the initial briefing, I was assigned to interview witness officers. Detective Jim Seymour, from the Gresham Police Department assisted me with the interviews.

I interviewed Officer Zach Flipppo, at East Precinct on February 18, 2013, at 321 hours. The interview was recorded. For full details regarding the interview listen to the recording or read the attached transcription.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective W. WINTERS

DPSS

34381

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

SCU

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

**CONFIDENTIAL
SPECIAL REPORT**

☐ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☐ SUPPLEMENTAL

Page/Of
1/2

CASE NO.
13-13674

REFER CASE NO.

CLASSIFICATION
OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED
☐ 2. PENDING

☐ 3. SUSPENDED
☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST

☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL
☐ 6. REFERRED

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME
02/17/13 2124

THIS REPORT DATE/TIME
02/19/13 1300

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
10300 SE MAIN STREET

RECORDS

PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE NAME
DE HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

CRN

SEX
M

RACE
W

DOB
05/25/62

ADDRESS
NO LOCAL ADDRESS

ZIP

PHONE

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT
SECURITY OFFICER CAROL GRAFF INTERVIEW

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED
ITEM CODE

NO CONNECT INFORMATION

NONCONNECT INFORMATION

Person Interviewed:

Carol Graff

FW DOB: 07/07/53

Home Address: [REDACTED] Gresham, OR 97030

Cell Phone: [REDACTED]

Portland Adventist Hospital Security Officer (DPSST #29011)

Additional Detectives:

Detective William Winters #34381

Portland Police Bureau

Sexual Assault Detail/Interview assist

Exhibits:

1) Property/Evidence Receipt #1332011

Item 1. Compact Disc of Carol Graff interview recording.

2) Transcript of Carol Graff interviews

3) Map illustrating the path of HATCH from the emergency department.

13 MAR 12 PM 10:07

COPIES

- ☐ DET
- ☐ Central
- ☐ East
- ☐ SE
- ☐ North
- ☐ NE
- ☐ Traffic
- ☐ DVD
- ☐ ID
- ☐ Prop
- ☐ Room
- ☐ Crime
- ☐ Prev
- ☐ Intell
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐

**COMPUTER
ENTRY**

- ☐ Person

OPR

- ☐ Vehicle

OPR

- ☒ Crime/Prop

OPR

- ☐ Book

OPR

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective R. T. Beniga

DPSST

36906

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

W

05/25/62

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10300 SE MAIN STREET (PORTLAND ADVENTIST HOSPITAL)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4:

ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5:

ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6:

ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 7:

ITEM 8:

NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

Forensic Evidence Division:

Criminalist Alison Schleich #36817

Summary:

This special report documents the interviews of Carol Graff who is a security officer for Portland Adventist Hospital. Graff stated that during her encounter with HATCH, he ordered her to escort him out of the emergency department, and threatened to shoot Graff if she did not comply. Graff also said HATCH displayed an item tucked in his waistband which HATCH purported to be, and which Graff believed to be, a handgun.

Narrative:

On 02/17/13 at approximately 2158 hours, I received a page from Portland Police Homicide Sergeant Ken Whattam regarding an officer involved shooting at the Portland Adventist Hospital. I arrived at approximately 2235 hours and was assigned to conduct several interviews.

Portland Police Detective William Winters and I conducted two interviews of Carol Graff who is a security officer for Portland Adventist Hospital. Both interviews were conducted in a room at the emergency department and were digitally recorded in their entirety.

Between the aforementioned interviews Graff, participated in a walk-through to illustrate the path HATCH had taken from the emergency department. Graff said that because she believed HATCH was armed, she did not follow him after he fled down a stairwell located just east of the emergency room entrance.

Graff said from the top of the stairs, she last saw HATCH near the large oxygen tanks and he was moving towards the employee parking lot. The walk through was video recorded by Portland Police Criminalist Alison Schleich. Refer to attached map of the depicted path as described by Graff.

For details of the interview, refer to the recording and transcription that was prepared.

End of report.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective R. T. Beniga

DPSST

36906

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

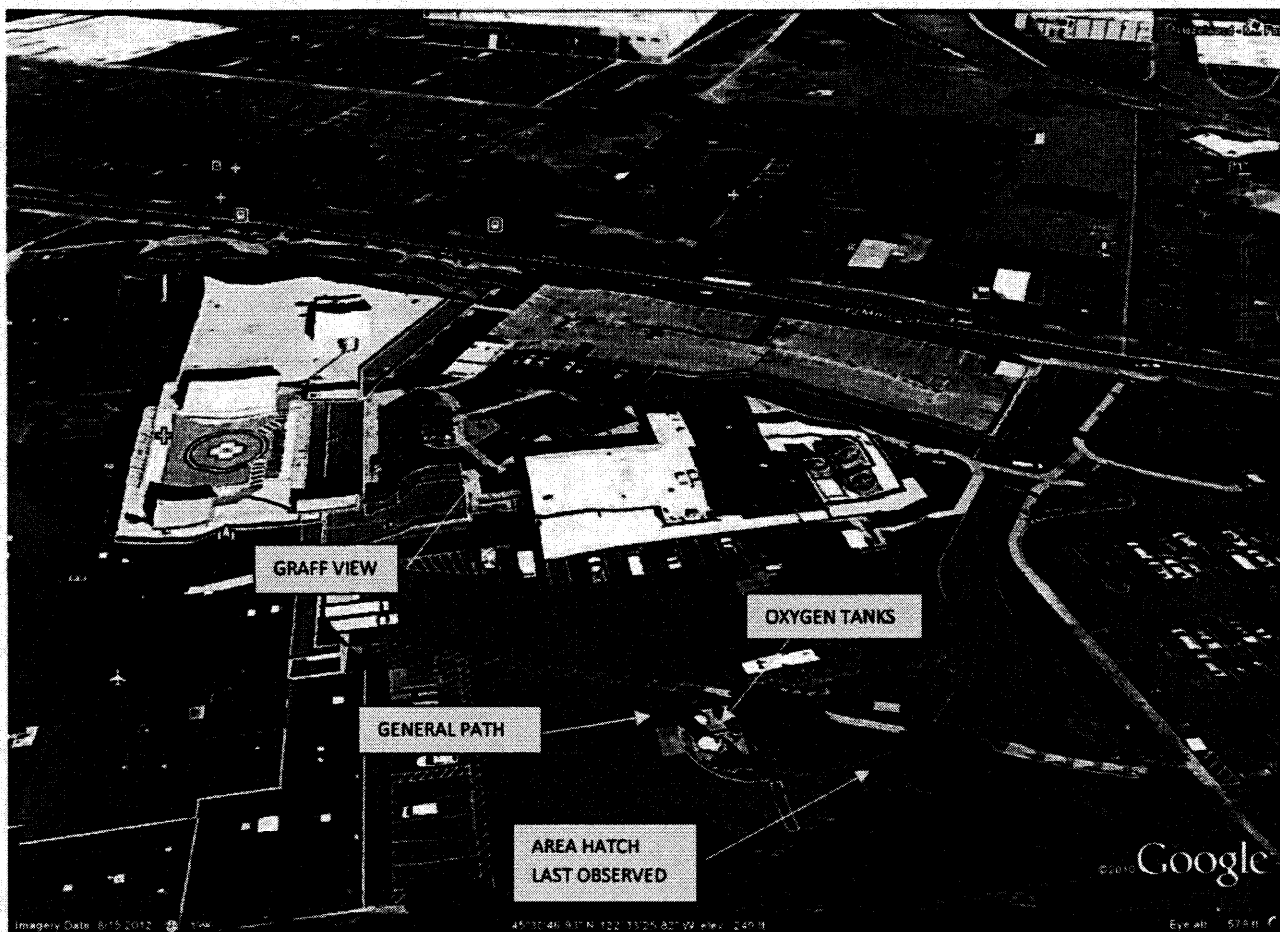
HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

PPB #13-13674

PORTLAND ADVENTIST HOSPITAL
PATH OF SUSPECT (HATCH) AS DESCRIBED BY CAROL GRAFF



PREPARED BY: DETECTIVE RICO BENIGA #36906

13 MAR 12 PM 10:08

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

SPECIAL REPORT

☐ INFORMATION
☐ CONTINUATION

☐ CLEARANCE
☒ SUPPLEMENTAL

Page/Of
1/4

CASE NO.
13-13674

REFER CASE NO.

CLASSIFICATION

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED
☐ 2. PENDING

☐ 3. SUSPENDED
☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST

☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL
☐ 6. REFERRED

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME
021713 2124

THIS REPORT DATE/TIME
021913 1400

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE Market Street, Portland, OR 97216

PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE
DE

NAME
Hatch, Merle M

CRN

SEX
M

RACE
I

DOB
052562

ADDRESS

N/A

ZIP

PHONE

N/A

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ Central
☐ East
☐ SE
☐ North
☐ NE
☐ Traffic
☐ DVD
☐ ID
☐ Prop
Room
☐ Crime
Prov
☐ Intell
☐
☐
☐
☐

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT

Follow-up Investigation

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

1319314

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED
ITEM CODE

NO CONNECT INFORMATION

NON-CONNECT INFORMATION

Police Personnel:

Sgt. P. Mahuna, DPSST # 27540
SCU, supervisor

Sgt. K. Whattam, DPSST # 24582
Homicide, on-scene supervisor

Sgt. R. Austria, DPSST # 25048
Homicide, on-scene supervisor

Criminalist J. Shearer, DPSST # 29992
FED, photos and round count

Sgt. J. Anderson, DPSST # 24003
East Precinct, interviewed

Sgt. J. Niiya, DPSST # 30666
North Precinct, union representative

Det. T. Harris, JDPSSST # 27566
Assault, partner

**COMPUTER
ENTRY**

☐ Person

OPR
☐ Vehicle

OPR
☒ Crime/
Prop

OPR
☐ Book

OPR

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective J. MYERS

DPSST

39608

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

SCU

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

13 MAR 12 PM 10:07

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/4

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic-Accident

☐ Custody

☒ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

Hatch, Merle M

SEX

M

RACE

I

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE Market Street, Portland, OR 97216

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

Officer M. Bigoni, DPSST # 50904
East Precinct, interviewed

EXHIBITS

Property / Evidence Receipt # 1319314 (placed in the property room)

Item 1. CD with interview of Sgt. J. Anderson

Item 2. Parking lot map signed by Sgt. J. Anderson

SUMMARY

On February 17, 2013, I was called out to assist with the preliminary investigation of this case and drove to Portland Adventist Medical Center.

On February 18, 2013, I witnessed photos being taken of Sgt. J. Anderson and a round count of his ammunition.

On February 18, 2013, Detective T. Harris and I interviewed Sgt. J. Anderson and Officer M. Bigoni.

NARRATIVE

On February 17, 2013 at 2236 hours, Sgt. Mahuna called me and asked me to respond to Portland Adventist Medical Center to assist with the preliminary investigation of this case.

At 2356 hours, I arrived at Portland Adventist Medical Center .

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective J. Myers

DPSST

39608

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

SCU

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whittam #24582

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

3/4

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☒ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

Hatch, Merle M

SEX

M

RACE

I

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE Market Street, Portland, OR 97216

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptions. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4:

ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5:

ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6:

ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7:

SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8:

NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

On February 18, 2013 at 0003 hours, I met with Sgt. Whattam. Sgt. Whattam instructed me to standby at the on-scene Command Center.

At 0110 hours, I attended a briefing at the Command Center supervised by Sgt. Austria and Sgt. Whattam. Sgt. Austria afterward instructed me to go East Precinct and conduct witness officer interviews.

At 0130 hours, I arrived at East Precinct.

At 0156 hours, Sgt. Austria instructed Detective Harris and me to interview Sgt. J. Anderson.

At 0217 hours, I witnessed Criminalist Shearer photograph Sgt. Anderson. Sgt. Anderson said he had been wearing a Kevlar helmet during the incident but it was in his trunk. Criminalist Shearer took the photograph of Sgt. Anderson without his Kevlar helmet.

Immediately after Criminalist Shearer photographed Sgt. Anderson, I witnessed Criminalist Shearer conduct an ammunition count of Sgt. Anderson's duty weapon and magazines. Sgt. Anderson told me he was not carrying a secondary weapon. I saw Criminalist Shearer remove one 9mm round from the chamber of Sgt. Anderson's duty weapon, a Glock semi-automatic handgun serial number GCT385. I also saw Criminalist Shearer unload three 9mm magazines, one from Sgt. Anderson's duty weapon and two from his magazine pouches. Each of the three magazines had seventeen rounds of 9mm ammunition loaded in them.

At 0230 hours, Detective Harris and I took a digitally recorded statement from Sgt. Anderson regarding this case. Sgt. Niiya was present during the interview. Sgt. Anderson used a map of the Portland Adventist Medical Center parking lot to describe events. Refer to the digital recording /transcript for specific details.

I later placed a CD with the digital recording and the parking lot map into the property room as evidence under property receipt number 1319314.

At 0323 hours, Detective Harris and I took a digitally recorded statement from Officer M. Bigoni regarding this case. Sgt. Niiya was present during the interview. Detective Harris conducted the interview. See Detective Harris' Special Report for details.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective J. Myers

DPSST

39608

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

SCU

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #2455

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

4/4

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☒ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

Hatch, Merle M

SEX

M

RACE

I

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE Market Street, Portland, OR 97216

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

At 0420 hours, after concluding the interview with Officer Bigoni, Sgt. Austria instructed me to return to Portland Adventist Medical Center.

At 0437 hours, I arrived at Portland Adventist Medical Center.

At 0655 hours, Sgt. Whattam cleared me to leave the scene. That concluded my involvement with the preliminary investigation of this case.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective J. Myers

DPSS

39608

PREC/DIV

DET

RLP/SHIFT

M

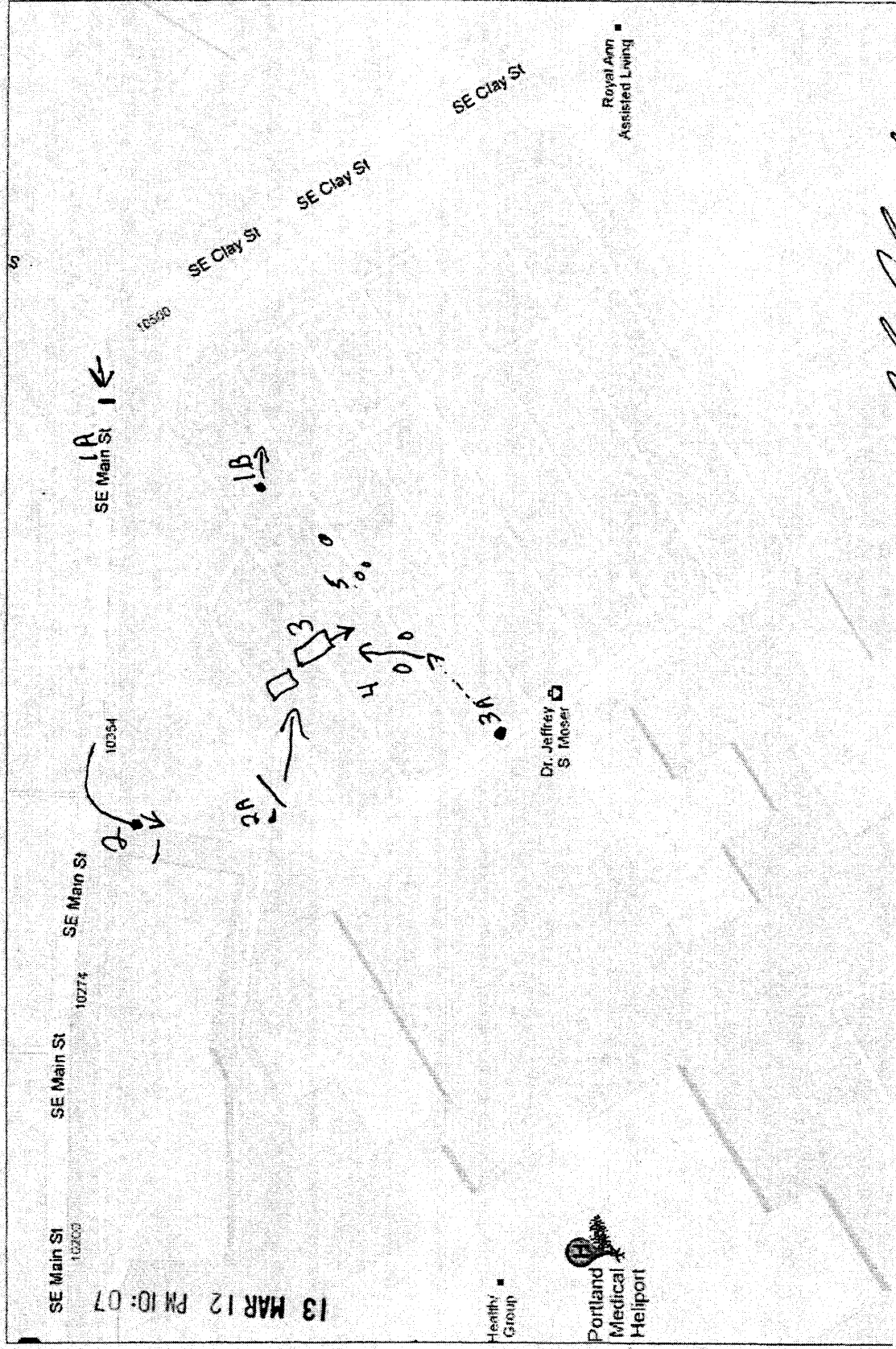
ASSN/DIST

SCU

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

Google



13-13674

John C 2-18-13-0310

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

**CONFIDENTIAL
SPECIAL REPORT**

☐ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☐ SUPPLEMENTAL

Page Of
1/2

CASE NO.
13-13674

REFER CASE NO.

CLASSIFICATION
OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED
☐ 2. PENDING

☐ 3. SUSPENDED
☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST

☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL
☐ 6. REFERRED

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME
02/17/13 2124

THIS REPORT DATE/TIME
02/19/13 1700

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
10300 SE MAIN STREET

RECORDS

PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE NAME
DE HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

CRN

SEX
M

RACE
W

DOB
05/25/62

ADDRESS
NO LOCAL ADDRESS

ZIP

PHONE

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT
OFFICER THOMAS WEAPONS COUNTDOWN

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED
ITEM CODE

NO CONNECT INFORMATION

NONCONNECT INFORMATION

Officer Interviewed:

Officer Thomas Clark #50706
Portland Police Bureau
East Precinct

Additional Detectives:

Detective Kevin Odil #49890
Multnomah County Sheriff's Office
East County Major Crimes Team

Forensic Evidence Division:

Criminalist Jeffrey Shearer #29992
Documented weapons countdown

13 MAR 12 PM 10:05

COPIES

- ☐ DET
- ☐ Central
- ☐ East
- ☐ SE
- ☐ North
- ☐ NE
- ☐ Traffic
- ☐ DVD
- ☐ ID
- ☐ Prop Room'
- ☐ Crime Prev
- ☐ Intell
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐

COMPUTER ENTRY

☐ Person

OPR

☐ Vehicle

OPR

☒ Crime/ Prop

OPR

☐ Book

OPR

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective R. T. Beniga

DPSST

36906

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24682

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

W

05/25/62

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10300 SE MAIN STREET (PORTLAND ADVENTIST HOSPITAL)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4:

ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5:

ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6:

ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7:

SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8:

NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

Summary:

This special report documents the weapons countdown for Officer Thomas Clark.

Narrative:

At approximately 0145 hours, Detective Odil and I were present to conduct a weapons countdown of Officer Clark. The countdown was documented by Criminalist Jeffrey Shearer and took place at East Precinct.

Officer Clark provided his AR-15 rifle along with two magazines for examination. I noted the serial number of the AR-15 rifle to be #LGC015897. The yellow block was inserted in the magazine well and no round was in the chamber. The two magazines each contained eighteen (18) .223 caliber rounds.

Officer Clark also provided his Glock, Model 17, sidearm for examination. I noted the serial number to be #GCT357. One 9mm round was removed from the chamber. The magazine that was removed from the handgun contained seventeen (17) 9mm rounds. Officer Clark removed two magazines from his belt pouches and each was determined to contain seventeen (17) 9mm rounds.

The rifle, handgun and all ammunition were subsequently returned to Officer Clark.

End of report.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective R. T. Beniga

DPSST

36906

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

111194

non-conn.

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

☐ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☐ SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF

1/1

CASE NUMBER

13-13674

REFER CASE NUMBER

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED☐ 3. SUSPENDED☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME

THIS REPORT DATE / TIME

☐ 2. PENDING☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST☐ 6. REFERRED

2/19/13 1330

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE Market St. Portland, OR

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

East

ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT

Use of Deadly Force

PERSONS

VI - Victim

RP - Reporting Party

KN - Person w/Knowledge

OW - Owner

WI - Witness

BU - Business

PF - Property Finder

SB - Subject

CODE

NAME (Last, First Middle)

SB

Hatch, Merle Mikal

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

5/25/62

HOME ADDRESS

CITY

STATE

ZIP

HOME PHONE

BUSINESS / SCHOOL ADDRESS

☐ WORK PHONE☐ MSG PHONE

MOBILE PHONE

PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY

S - STOLEN

L - LOST

D - DAMAGED

F - FOUND

K - SAFEKEEPING

R - RECOVERED

E - EVIDENCE

(ITEM)

CODE

ITEM

BRAND

MODEL/STYLE

SERIAL NO.

COLOR

ENGRAVINGS/PECULIARITIES

SIZE

VALUE

8 - On 2/17/13 at approximately 2135 hrs, at 10123 SE Market St. in Portland I was involved in an incident involving my use of deadly force. For a more detailed account of the incident refer to the continuation of this report provided in the form of oral statements to be given to detectives, internal affairs and/or Grand Jury.

13 MAR 12 PM 10:12

CASE NUMBER

13-13674

COPIES

☐ DET☐ CENTRAL☐ EAST☐ NORTH☐ NE☐ SE☐ TRAFFIC☐ CAT☐ DHS/CHS☐ DVD☐ DVRU☐ ECRT☐ JDH☐ JUV☐ CS☐ DVCS☐☐☐☐

COMPUTER

ENTRY

☐ Person

OPR

☐ Vehicle

OPR

☒ Crime/

Prop

OPR

☐ Book

OPR

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Hearst

DPSST

50996

PREC/DIV

E/U

RLF/SHIFT

A

ASSN/DIST

994

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

CASE NUMBER 13-013674	PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL		PAGE/OF 1 / 4	
	CASE NUMBER 13-013674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION			
	STATUS 2. Pending		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE 02/17/13		TIME 2124		THIS REPORT DATE 02/20/12	
	TIME 0618		LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10300 SE Market Street (Portland Adventist Hospital)		PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE East Precinct			
	SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Witness Interview/Video Collected		CAD INCIDENT NUMBER					
COPIES		PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested Add Person						
<input type="checkbox"/> DET		CODE SB		NAME: (Last, First Middle) Hatch, Merele Mikal		CRN		SEX M
<input type="checkbox"/> CENTRAL		ADDRESS		CITY		STATE		DOB 05/25/1962 X
<input type="checkbox"/> EAST		<input type="checkbox"/> WORK PHONE <input type="checkbox"/> MESSAGE PHONE		MOBILE PHONE		HOME PHONE		ZIP
<input type="checkbox"/> NORTH		VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing Add Vehicle						
<input type="checkbox"/> NE		PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. 1145831, 1335355						
<input type="checkbox"/> SE		PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE Add Property						
<input type="checkbox"/> CAT		NARRATIVE (COMMENTS) CONNECT INFORMATION						
<input type="checkbox"/> DHS/CHS		<u>Person Interviewed:</u>						
<input type="checkbox"/> DVD		Shelley LaVonne Hayes						
<input type="checkbox"/> DVRU		F/W, DOB 06/12/1972						
<input type="checkbox"/> ECRT		Employment: Psychiatric Admissions Coordinator - Caremark Behavioral Health						
<input type="checkbox"/> JDH		Portland Adventist Hospital						
<input type="checkbox"/> JUV		Home Address: [REDACTED]						
<input type="checkbox"/> CS		Phone Number(s): Home [REDACTED]						
<input type="checkbox"/> DVCS		Cell - [REDACTED]						
<input type="checkbox"/>		Work - 503-251-6390						
<input type="checkbox"/>		<u>Subject(s) Contacted:</u>						
<input type="checkbox"/>		1) Andrew Lawson Rich						
<input type="checkbox"/>		M/W, DOB 01/21/1985						
<input type="checkbox"/>		Employment: Security Officer - Portland Adventist Hospital						
<input type="checkbox"/>		Home Address: [REDACTED]						
<input type="checkbox"/>		Phone Number(s): [REDACTED]						
<input type="checkbox"/>		Work - 503-261-6009						
COMPUTER ENTRY								
<input type="checkbox"/> Desk								
<input type="checkbox"/> DPSST Person								
<input type="checkbox"/> DPSST Entry / Vehicle								
<input type="checkbox"/> DPSST Distribution								
<input type="checkbox"/> DPSST								
REPORTING OFFICER(S) Tracy Chamberlin		DPSST 32087	PREC / DIV DET	RLF / SHIFT M	ASSN / DIST SCU	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE Tracy Chamberlin (32087)		

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
2 / 4CASE
NUMBER
13-0136742) McCullough, Carla J.
F/W, DOB 06/04/1964

Employment: Emergency Room Office- Portland Adventist Hospital

Home Address: [REDACTED]

Phone Number(s): [REDACTED]
Work - 503-251-6168

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS

NONCONNECT INFORMATIONPolice Personnel:Detective Hiedi Housley #31291
Partner - Sex Crimes UnitDetective Bryan Steed #19008
Lead Investigator - Homicide DetailDetective Mary Wheat #27832
Lead Investigator - Cold Case Unit☐ Detective Sergeant Rich Austria #25048
Homicide Detail☐ Detective Sergeant Ken Whattam #24582
Homicide Detail☐ Detective Rico Beniga #36906
Homicide DetailCOMPUTER
ENTRY☐ DeskEXHIBITSProperty Evidence Receipt number 1145831Exhibit 1: DVD-R of video footage incident from Portland Adventist Hospital
Released to Detective Mary Wheat #27832 (primary investigator)Property Evidence Receipt number 1335355Exhibit 1: CD-R of recorded interview with Shelley Hayes
Placed into the Property Room at Central Precinct in locker number C016REPORTING OFFICER(S)
Tracy ChamberlinDPSST
32087PREC / DIV
DETRLF / SHIFT
MASSN / DIST
SCUSUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Tracy Chamberlin (32087)

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
3 / 4CASE
NUMBER
13-013674

SUMMARY

On February 17, 2013 at approximately 2250 hours, I arrived at Portland Adventist Hospital after being called into work to assist in the investigation of an officer involved shooting. On February 19, 2013 at approximately 1430 hours, I interviewed Shelley Hayes about her knowledge of the incident. On February 19, 2013 at approximately 1500 hours, I collected a prepared DVD-R disk from the Security Office at Portland Adventist Hospital that contained various video footage of the incident.

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS

☐ DVD☐ DVRU☐ ECRT☐ JDH☐ JUV☐ CS☐ DVCS☐☐☐☐☐☐☐COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Desk

DPSST

☐ Person

DPSST

☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST

☐ Distribution

DPSST

NARRATIVE

On February 17, 2013 at approximately 2230 hours, I received a call from Sergeant Pete Mahuna who requested that I respond to Portland Adventist Hospital to assist in the investigation of an officer involved shooting. I arrived at Portland Adventist Hospital at 10300 SE Market Street at approximately 2250 hours. Upon arriving at Portland Adventist Hospital, I was instructed by Detective Steed #19008 (lead investigator) to ensure that all of the Portland Police Officers and Sergeants who were witnesses to the incident remained together and were accounted for. I remained with the witness Officers at Portland Adventist Hospital until the witness Officers and Sergeants were instructed to return to East Precinct for subsequent interviews.

On February 18, 2013 at approximately 0035 hours, I was approached by Shelley Hayes who told me that she may have some information that would be relevant to our investigation. As I was tasked at that time with ensuring that the witness Officers and Sergeants were accounted for, I noted Shelley Hayes' contact information and told her either I or another Detective would contact her to conduct an interview at a later time. I provided Shelley Hayes' information to Detective Beniga of the homicide detail.

After the witness Officers departed Portland Adventist Hospital for East Precinct, I was instructed by Sergeant Austria #25048 to attempt to locate possible witnesses in the emergency room department at Portland Adventist Hospital and to coordinate with Portland Adventist Security to retrieve any video that was available of the incident.

On February 18, 2013 at approximately 0045 hours, I spoke to Security Officer Andrew Rich who was already in the process of retrieving video of the incident. Security Officer Rich told me that it would take several hours to compile the video and that he would notify me when the video was ready to be collected. On February 19, 2013 at approximately 1500 hours, I was at Portland Adventist Hospital to conduct a witness interview and was approached by Security Officer Andrew Rich who told me that he had the DVD-R of the incident ready to be collected. The DVD-R was packaged in a sealed white envelope and addressed to Detective Steed #19008. I collected the white envelope containing the DVD-R, noted the collection on PER #1145831, and provided Security Officer Andrew Rich with a copy of the PER #1145831.

On February 18, 2013 at approximately 0105 hours, I spoke to Carla McCullough who works in the office in the emergency room at Portland Adventist Hospital. She told me that she was working at her desk in the emergency room at the time of the officer involved shooting. Carla McCullough was working in the emergency room at Portland Adventist Hospital when I interviewed her. Carla McCullough told me that she did not "really see anything." She told me she was sitting at her desk when she noticed the security officer named "Carol" walk by with "another person." She did not remember the time that she observed "Carol" and the "person" walk by her desk. Carla McCullough's desk faces one of hallways that (SB) Merle Hatch would have used to exit the emergency room area. She told me that she noted that the "other person" was a white male of average height and dressed in "casual clothes and not scrubs." She told me that there did not appear to be anything unusual about either "Carol" or the white male as they walked down the hallway. She told me

REPORTING OFFICER(S)
Tracy ChamberlinDPSST
32087PREC / DIV
DETRLF / SHIFT
MASSN / DIST
SCUSUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Tracy Chamberlin (32087)

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**SPECIAL REPORT**

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
4 / 4CASE
NUMBER
13-013674

that "Carol" and the white male were walking "a few feet apart" and "Carol" was slightly in front of the white male as they walked down the hallway and out of Carla McCullough's site. Carla McCullough told me that she only observed "Carol" and the white male for a "couple of seconds." Carla McCullough told me that she took notice of "Carol" and the white male because patients do not normally walk down the hallway next to her desk.

On February 19, 2013 at approximately 1430 hours, I interviewed Shelley Hayes about her knowledge of the incident at Portland Adventist Hospital. Present during the interview was Detective Hiedi Housley. I recorded the interview in its entirety. For details of the interview, please refer to the recording or the attached transcription.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST[Add Addressee](#)**COPIES**

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____

**COMPUTER
ENTRY**

- ☐ Desk

DPSST
☐ Person

DPSST
☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST
☐ Distribution

DPSST

REPORTING OFFICER(S)
Tracy ChamberlinDPSST
32087PREC / DIV
DETRLF / SHIFT
MASSN / DIST
SCUSUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Tracy Chamberlin (32087)

CASE NUMBER 13-013674	PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL		PAGE/OF 1 / 2	
	CASE NUMBER 13-013674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION			
	STATUS 2. Pending		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE 02/17/13		TIME 2124		THIS REPORT DATE 02/20/13	
							TIME 0745	
	LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10300 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Hospital)						PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE East Precinct	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Witness Officer Interview							CAD INCIDENT NUMBER	
COPIES								
<input type="checkbox"/> DET PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested Add Person								
<input type="checkbox"/> CENTRAL VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing Add Vehicle								
<input type="checkbox"/> EAST PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. 1335354								
<input type="checkbox"/> NORTH PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE Add Property								
<input type="checkbox"/> NE NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)								
<input type="checkbox"/> SE <u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u>								
<input type="checkbox"/> CAT <u>Person Interviewed:</u>								
<input type="checkbox"/> DHS/CHS Officer Ryan Martinson #51726								
<input type="checkbox"/> DVD East Precinct Officer - Afternoon Shift								
<input type="checkbox"/> DVRU (Witness Interview)								
<input type="checkbox"/> ECRT								
<input type="checkbox"/> JDH								
<input type="checkbox"/> JUV								
<input type="checkbox"/> CS								
<input type="checkbox"/> DVCS								
<input type="checkbox"/> _____ Detective Bryan Steed #19008								
<input type="checkbox"/> _____ Lead Investigator - Homicide Detail								
<input type="checkbox"/> _____ Detective Mary Wheat #27832								
<input type="checkbox"/> _____ Lead Investigator- Cold Case Unit								
<input type="checkbox"/> _____ Detective Sergeant Rich Austria #25048								
<input type="checkbox"/> _____ Homicide Detail								
COMPUTER ENTRY								
<input type="checkbox"/> Desk Detective Sergeant Ken Whattam #24582								
<input type="checkbox"/> Person Homicide Detail								
<u>EXHIBITS</u>								
<u>Property Evidence Receipt number 1335354</u>								
Item 1: CD-R of recorded interview with Officer Ryan Martinson #51726								
Placed into the Property Room at Central Precinct in locker C016								
Item 2: Printed map with handwritten annotations								
Placed into the Property Room at Central Precinct in locker C016								
REPORTING OFFICER(S)								
Tracy Chamberlin			DPSST 32087	PREC / DIV DET	RLF / SHIFT M	ASSN / DIST SCU	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE Tracy Chamberlin (32087)	

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
2 / 2CASE
NUMBER
13-013674SUMMARY

This report details my actions while assisting in the investigation of an officer involved shooting. For additional information, see the other reports written.

NARRATIVE

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____

On February 17, 2013 at approximately 2230 hours, I received a call from Sergeant Pete Mahuna who requested that I respond to Portland Adventist Hospital to assist in the investigation of an officer involved shooting. I arrived at Portland Adventist Hospital at 10300 SE Market Street at approximately 2250 hours. After the homicide team received the initial briefing, I was assigned to interview hospital staff at Portland Adventist Hospital as well as witness officers. Detective Hiedi Housley assisted me in the interviews.

On February 18, 2013 at approximately 0345 hours, I interviewed Officer Ryan Martinson #51726 about his knowledge and involvement in the incident. I conducted the interview at East Precinct and Detective Hiedi Housley was present for the interview. The interview was recorded in its entirety. For full details of the incident, please refer to the recording or read the attached transcription.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

[Add Addressee](#)COMPUTER
ENTRY

- ☐ Desk

DPSST
☐ Person

DPSST
☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST
☐ Distribution

DPSST

REPORTING OFFICER(S)
Tracy ChamberlinDPSST
32087PREC / DIV
DETRLF / SHIFT
MASSN / DIST
SCUSUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Tracy Chamberlin (32087)

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONFIDENTIAL SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 021713/2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 022013/0830
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10300 SE MAIN STREET								
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion								
CODE SB	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL			CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562	
ADDRESS					ZIP		PHONE	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Witness Interview								
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED ITEM CODE								
<div style="text-align: center; margin-bottom: 20px;"><u>NON CONNECT INFORMATION</u></div> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 60%;"> <p><u>Person Interviewed:</u></p> <p>MEIERAN, SHARON FW, 082764 Work Address: 10300 SE Main Street Portland, Oregon Cell Phone: [REDACTED] (Doctor at Portland Adventist Hospital)</p> <p><u>Police Personnel:</u></p> <p>Detective Tracy Chamberlin, DPSST #32087 Detective Division / Assisted With Interview of Sergeant Clinton</p> <p>Sergeant Peter Mahuna, DPSST #27540 Sergeant Sex Crimes Unit</p> <p><u>EXHIBITS</u></p> <p><u>Property / Evidence Receipt Number 1319205</u></p> <p>Item 1: CD-R of interview with Doctor SHARON MEIERAN</p> <p>The above listed item was placed into the Central Precinct Property Room locker C016.</p> </div> <div style="width: 35%; text-align: center;"> <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 10px; margin: 0 auto; width: 80%;"> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around; border-bottom: 1px solid black;"> Records Invest. </div> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around;"> Writers DA Copy </div> </div> <div style="margin-top: 20px; text-align: right;"> 13 MAR 12 PM 10:11 </div> </div> </div>								
COPIES <input type="checkbox"/> DET <input type="checkbox"/> Central <input type="checkbox"/> East <input type="checkbox"/> SE <input type="checkbox"/> North <input type="checkbox"/> NE <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic <input type="checkbox"/> DVD <input type="checkbox"/> ID <input type="checkbox"/> Prop Room <input type="checkbox"/> Crime Prev <input type="checkbox"/> Intell <input type="checkbox"/>								
COMPUTER ENTRY <input type="checkbox"/> Person								
OPR <input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> OPR <input type="checkbox"/> Crime/Prop <input type="checkbox"/> OPR <input type="checkbox"/> Book <input type="checkbox"/> OPR								
REPORTING OFFICERS Detective H. J. Housley		DPSST 31291		PREC/DIV DET		RLF/SHIFT M		ASSN/DIST SCU
SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582								

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10300 SE MAIN STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 7: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

SUMMARY

This report will detail my actions with assisting in the investigation of an officer involved shooting. For additional information see other reports written.

NARRATIVE

On February 17, 2013, at approximately 10:33 pm, I received a phone call from Sergeant Peter Mahuna, who requested I respond to 10300 SE Main Street to assist with the investigation of an officer involved shooting. I arrived at approximately 11:30 pm. After the homicide team received the initial briefing, I was assigned to interview hospital staff at Portland Adventist Hospital as well as witness officers. Detective Tracy Chamberlin assisted me with the interviews.

I interviewed Doctor SHARON MEIERAN at Portland Adventist Hospital on February 18, 2013, at 1:10 am. Doctor MEIERAN was the attending physician for HATCH. The interview was recorded in its entirety. For full details regarding the interview, please refer to the recording or read the attached transcription.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective H. J. Housley

DPST

31291

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

SCU

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

45785

non-connect

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAUFORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION SPECIAL REPORT
RECORDS DIVISION COPYPAGE / OF
1 / 1

CASE NUMBER 13-13674		REFER CASE NUMBER	CLASSIFICATION Autopsy/Other	DATE OF INVESTIGATION 2/19/2013
CALL TIME REC: 6:39	ARR: 8:47	CLR: 11:30	REQUESTING OFFICER Whattam	ASSIGNMENT 24582 Homicide
NAME: LAST FIRST MIDDLE Hatch, Merle Mikal			SEX M	RACE W
			DOB 5/25/1962	
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 13309 SE 84th Avenue, Clackamas			LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (if Different)	
VEHICLE MAKE / MODEL			COLOR	STATE LICENSE

COPIES

- ☐ DETS
☐ CAU
☐ CE
☐ EA
☐ SE
☐ N
☐ NE
☐ TRAFFIC
☐ DA
☐ DVD
☐ ID
☐ PROPERTY ROOM
☐ CRIME PRE
☐ INTELL
☐ PATROL SUPPORT
☐ FBI
☐
☐
☐

Computer
Entry☐ Person☐ OPR
Vehicle☐ OPR
CRIME/

PROP

☐ OPR
Book

OPR

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Investigation	IDENTIFIED SUBJECT	DOB
LATENTS OF VALUE OBTAINED Fingers: 0 Palms: 0	PPB/MCU/SID NUMBER	<input type="checkbox"/> - SUSPECT <input type="checkbox"/> - ELIMINATION <input type="checkbox"/> - VICTIM <input type="checkbox"/> - AFIS
PROCESSED ITEM(S) <input type="checkbox"/> - TO OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - DISCARDED PER OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> - PHOTOGRAPHS TAKEN OF: <input type="checkbox"/> - TO OFFICER <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - TO PROPERTY ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> - RETAINED IN ID <input type="checkbox"/> - 35MM <input type="checkbox"/> - COLOR <input type="checkbox"/> - B&W <input type="checkbox"/> - VIDEO <input type="checkbox"/> - ALS		

ID Lab # 43034

Criminalist McIntyre and I responded to the Medical Examiner's Office to assist with the autopsy of Hatch. Criminalist McIntyre was responsible for taking photographs before and during the autopsy. I was responsible for collecting and logging the following items of evidence:

Property Evidence Receipt #1126813:

- Item #1 left shoe with white sock
- Item #2 right shoe with white sock
- Item #3 blue jeans with black belt
- Item #4 gray zippered sweatshirt
- Item #5 white t-shirt
- Item #6 orange lighter and 2 pennies (left front jeans pocket)
- Item #7 "Blistex" lip soother (right front jeans pocket)
- Item #8 "Hasson" Real Estate business card (left rear jeans pocket)

Property Evidence Receipt #1126814

- Item #1 spent bullet (fell to floor while removing jeans during autopsy)
- Item #2 DNA blotter
- Item #3 spent bullet (left chest wall)

The above listed items were transported to the Property Evidence Division by writer.


Prior to leaving the Medical Examiners Office, Criminalist McIntyre and I took inked impressions of both palms. Hatch had no Oregon SID number so no Death Notification was completed.

13 FEB 28 PM 8:00

INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST McMurray, S 24747	DPSST	THIS REPORT DATE 2/19/2013	REPORT TIME 14:21	REVIEWED BY
LATENT(S) LIFTED BY CRIMINALIST DPSST				

45885

non-connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		FORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION SPECIAL REPORT				PAGE / OF 1 / 1					
RECORDS DIVISION COPY		CASE NUMBER 13-13674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION Autopsy/Homicide		DATE OF INVESTIGATION 2/19/2013			
CALL TIME REC: 8:20		ARR: 9:45		CLR: 11:30		REQUESTING OFFICER Whattam		ASSIGNMENT Homicide			
NAME: LAST Hatch, Merle Mikal		FIRST 		MIDDLE 		SEX M		RACE W		DOB 5/25/1962	
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 13309 SE 84th Avenue, Clackamas						LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (If Different)					
VEHICLE MAKE / MODEL						COLOR		STATE		LICENSE	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Investigation				IDENTIFIED SUBJECT				DOB			
LATENTS OF VALUE OBTAINED Fingers: 0 Palms: 0				PPB/MCL/SID NUMBER				<input type="checkbox"/> - SUSPECT <input type="checkbox"/> - ELIMINATION <input type="checkbox"/> - VICTIM <input type="checkbox"/> - AFIS			
PROCESSED ITEM(S) <input type="checkbox"/> - TO OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - DISCARDED PER OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> - TO OFFICER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO PROPERTY ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> - RETAINED IN ID				<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - PHOTOGRAPHS TAKEN OF: Autopsy <input type="checkbox"/> - 35MM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - COLOR <input type="checkbox"/> - B&W <input type="checkbox"/> - VIDEO <input type="checkbox"/> - ALS							
ID Lab # 43049											
ME -- Gunson, Karen Primary Criminalist-- McMurray											
<p>Criminalist McMurray and I responded to the Medical Examiners Office to assist with the post of the listed deceased. Using the Nikon D700, I took overall photographs including bullet wounds and items directed by Dr. Gunson. Also photographed were items of evidence collected by Criminalist McMurray.</p> <p>The pictures were downloaded into The Portland Police Digital Image Management System. (DIMS)</p>											
13 FEB 28 PM 7:59											
INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST McIntyre, B 35126		DPSST		THIS REPORT DATE 2/19/2013		REPORT TIME 15:07		REVIEWED BY 			
LATENT(S) LIFTED BY CRIMINALIST		DPSST									

COPIES

- ☐ DETS
- ☐ CAU
- ☐ CE
- ☐ EA
- ☐ SE
- ☐ N
- ☐ ME
- ☐ TRAFFIC
- ☐ DA
- ☐ DVD
- ☐ ID
- ☐ PROPERTY ROOM
- ☐ CRIME PREV
- ☐ INTELL
- ☐ PATROL SUPPORT
- ☐ FBI
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐

Computer Entry
☐ Person

☐ OPR Vehicle

☐ OPR CRIME/PROP
45885

☐ OPR Book

OPR

45885

Ve Connect

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAUFORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION SPECIAL REPORT
RECORDS DIVISION COPYPAGE / OF
1 / 5

CASE NUMBER 13-13674		REFER CASE NUMBER	CLASSIFICATION Shooting/Police Involved	DATE OF INVESTIGATION 2/17/2013
CALL TIME REC: 23:00	ARR: 23:19	CLR: 9:00	REQUESTING OFFICER Sgt. Austria #25048	ASSIGNMENT DET. SGT
NAME: LAST FIRST MIDDLE			SEX	RACE
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE MARKET (East Lot)			LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (if Different)	
VEHICLE MAKE / MODEL			COLOR	STATE
			LICENSE	

COPIES

- ☐ DETS
☐ CAU
☐ CE
☐ EA
☐ SE
☐ N
☐ NE
☐ TRAFFIC
☐ DA
☐ DVD
☐ ID
☐ PROPERTY ROOM
☐ CRIME PREV
☐ INTELL
☐ PATROL SUPPORT
☐ FBI

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT	IDENTIFIED SUBJECT DE: Hatch, Merle Mikal M/W	DOB 5/25/1963
LATENTS OF VALUE OBTAINED Fingers: 1 Palms: 0	PPB/MCU/SID NUMBER FBI#: 535522X7	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - SUSPECT <input type="checkbox"/> - ELIMINATION <input type="checkbox"/> - VICTIM <input type="checkbox"/> - AFIS
PROCESSED ITEM(S) <input type="checkbox"/> - TO OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - DISCARDED PER OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> - TO OFFICER <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - TO PROPERTY ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> - RETAINED IN ID		
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - PHOTOGRAPHS TAKEN OF: Crime Scene <input type="checkbox"/> - 35MM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - COLOR <input type="checkbox"/> - B&W <input type="checkbox"/> - VIDEO <input type="checkbox"/> - ALS		

ID Lab # 43030

Sgt. Mason #25247 - Criminalist Sergeant on Scene, assist with Leica scans
 Criminalist Schleich #36817 - Assist Primary, Video Recorded Scene
 Criminalist Lackey #39648 - Primary Leica Scans
 Criminalist Johnson #22655 - Processed Officers Involved and Witness Officers
 Criminalist Shearer #29992 - Assist in Processing Officers Involved and Witness Officers

Det. Sgt. Austria #25048 - Primary Homicide Det. Sgt. on Scene
 Det. Sgt. Whattam #24582 - Assist Primary Homicide Det. Sgt. on Scene
 Det. B. Steed #19008 - Primary Homicide Detective
 Det. M. Wheat #27832 - Assist Primary Homicide Detective

P. Bellant - State of Oregon Deputy Medical Examiner Responded to Scene

SUMMARY:

I responded to the listed location regarding a Portland Police Bureau Officer Involved Shooting. I photographed the scene and collected evidence. Criminalist Schleich digitally recorded the scene and assisted in the collection of evidence. Criminalist Lackey and Sgt. Mason captured the scene using the Leica C10 scanner. Criminalist Johnson and Criminalist Shearer processed the Officers involved in the shooting and witness Officers.

PROPERTY RECEIPTS:

Property / Evidence Receipt #1336702

- Item 1: Placard #1 - (1) 9mm shell casing found next to left side of K-9 vehicle
 Item 2: Placard #2 - (1) 9mm shell casing found next to left side of K-9 vehicle
 Item 3: Placard #3 - (1) 9mm shell casing found under K-9 vehicle near left front tire
 Item 4: Placard #4 - (1) 9mm shell casing found next to left side of K-9 vehicle

Computer Entry

☐ Person

☐ OPR Vehicle

☐ OPR CRIME/PROP

☐ OPR Book

OPR

INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST Willard, T 22518	DPSST	THIS REPORT DATE 2/19/2013	REPORT TIME 22:45	REVIEWED BY
LATENT(S) LIFTED BY CRIMINALIST DPSST				

13 FEB 28 PM 7:55

CASE NUMBER

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

Shooting/Police Involved

NAME: LAST

FIRST

MIDDLE

SEX

RACE

DOB

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE MARKET (East Lot)

LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (if Different)

PROPERTY RECEIPTS CONTINUED

Property / Evidence Receipt #1336702

Item 5: Placard #5 - (1) 9mm casing behind vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 6: Placard #6 - (1) 9mm casing behind vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 7: Placard #7 - (1) .223 casing behind vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 8: Placard #8 - (1) 9mm casing near left rear of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Property / Evidence Receipt #1336703

Item 1: Placard #9 - (1) 9mm casing near left rear of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 2: Placard #10 - (1) .223 casing near left rear of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 3: Placard #11 - (1) 9mm casing, left side of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 4: Placard #12 - (1) 9mm casing, left side of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 5: Placard #13 - (1) 9mm casing, left side of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 6: Placard #14 - (1) 9mm casing, left side of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 7: Placard #15 - (1) 9mm casing, left side of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 8: Placard #16 - (1) 9mm casing, left side of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Property / Evidence Receipt #1336704

Item 1: Placard #17 - (1) .223 casing found left side of vehicle near front OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 2: Placard #18 - (1) .223 casing found left side of vehicle near front OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 3: Placard #19 - (1) .223 casing found left side of vehicle near front OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 4: Placard #20 - (1) .223 magazine on hood of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Item 5: Placard #21 - Miscellaneous medical waste near deceased

Item 6: Placard #22 - (2) Bullet fragments on clothing of deceased next to right arm

Item 7: Placard #23 - (1) Piece of black plastic near feet of deceased

Item 8: Placard #26 - (1) Bullet fragment under vehicle next to left front wheel
OR: CK52371, Dodge Durango

Property / Evidence Receipt #1336705

Item 1: Placard #27 - (1) Bullet fragment under deceased

Item 2: Placard #28 - (1) Bullet found under deceased

Item 3: Placard #29 - (1) Bullet fragment under deceased

Property / Evidence Receipt #1336706

Item 1: No Placard - (1) Phone receiver handle from hospital

Disposition: The phone receiver handle from the hospital was given to Det. Steed.

INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST

DPSST

Willard, T 22518

SUPERVISOR

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
**FORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION
CONTINUATION REPORT**

 PAGE / OF
3 / 5

CASE NUMBER 13-13674		CLASSIFICATION Shooting/Police Involved			
NAME: LAST	FIRST	MIDDLE	SEX	RACE	DOB
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE MARKET (East Lot)			LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (If Different)		

PROPERTY RECEIPTS CONTINUED

Property / Evidence Receipt #1320024

Item 1: Placard #30 - Broken phone receiver found by Det. Harris #27566, east end of lot

DISPOSITION OF EVIDENCE COLLECTED:

Evidence collected on Property / Evidence Receipt #'s: 1336702, 1336703, 1336704, 1336705, and 1320024 were delivered to the Property Evidence Division via the Forensic Evidence Division's Outgoing locker.

Evidence collected on Property / Evidence Receipt #1336706 was given to Det. Steed at the scene. Det. Steed had taken the phone receiver from Portland Adventist ER.

PLACARD NUMBERS:

- Placard #1: (1) 9mm shell casing found next to left side of K-9 vehicle
- Placard #2: (1) 9mm shell casing found next to left side of K-9 vehicle
- Placard #3: (1) 9mm shell casing found under K-9 vehicle near left front tire
- Placard #4: (1) 9mm shell casing found next to left side of K-9 vehicle
- Placard #5: (1) 9mm casing behind vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #6: (1) 9mm casing behind vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #7: (1) .223 casing behind vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #8: (1) 9mm casing near left rear of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #9: (1) 9mm casing near left rear of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #10: (1) .223 casing near left rear of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #11: (1) 9mm casing, left side of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #12: (1) 9mm casing, left side of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #13: (1) 9mm casing, left side of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #14: (1) 9mm casing, left side of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #15: (1) 9mm casing, left side of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #16: (1) 9mm casing, left side of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #17: (1) .223 casing found left side of vehicle near front OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #18: (1) .223 casing found left side of vehicle near front OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #19: (1) .223 casing found left side of vehicle near front OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #20: (1) .223 magazine on hood of vehicle OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon
- Placard #21: Miscellaneous medical waste near deceased
- Placard #22: (2) Bullet fragments on clothing of deceased next to right arm
- Placard #23: (1) Piece of black plastic near feet of deceased
- Placard #24: Piece of body tissue from deceased (taken by ME Bellant with deceased)
- Placard #25: Piece of body tissue from deceased (taken by ME Bellant with deceased)

INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST Willard, T 22518	DPSST	SUPERVISOR
---	-------	------------

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU

FORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION
CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE 1 OF

4 / 5

CASE NUMBER

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

Shooting/Police Involved

NAME: LAST

FIRST

MIDDLE

SEX

RACE

DOB

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE MARKET (East Lot)

LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (If Different)

PLACARD NUMBERS CONTINUED

Placard #26: (1) Bullet fragment under vehicle next to left front wheel

OR: CK52371, Dodge Durango

Placard #27: (1) Bullet fragment under deceased

Placard #28: (1) Bullet found under deceased

Placard #29: (1) Bullet fragment under deceased

Placard #30: Broken phone receiver found by Det. Harris #27566, east end of lot

PLACARD LETTERS:

Placard A: Bullet strike to left side of front windshield and frame of vehicle, OR: ZPV929, Toyota Avalon

Placard B: Bullet strike to asphalt near right front of vehicle, OR: CK 52371, Dodge Durango

Placard C: Bullet strike to cement base for parking lot post "D" near OR: CK 52371, Dodge Durango

Placard D: Bullet defect on license plate OR: CK 52371, Dodge Durango

Placard E: Bullet defect on license plate OR: CK 52371, Dodge Durango

Placard F: Bullet defect to radiator of vehicle, OR: CK 52371, Dodge Durango

Placard G: Bullet hole near passenger side view mirror of vehicle, OR: CK 52371, Dodge Durango

Placard H: Bullet hole to front passenger window of vehicle, OR: CK 52371, Dodge Durango

Placard I: Bullet hole to guard under front fender

Placard J: Bullet strike on asphalt near where deceased was found (photographed after deceased was moved, and found in daylight hours)

NO PLACARD NUMBER:

(1) Phone receiver taken from the Portland Adventist ER by Det. Steed

NARRATIVE:

Criminalist Schleich and I responded to an Officer Involved Shooting to document the scene and collect evidence. Using a Nikon D700, I took overall photographs and Criminalist Schleich digitally recorded the scene as it was found when we arrived. Several of the overall photographs were taken using both rear curtain flash and ambient lighting (to show the lighting without a flash). I also took overall photographs from the area where X1: Hatch, Merle was on top of a Red Toyota 4Runner with Montana license plate: 4C 23774, looking back toward the police vehicles and where Officers were likely positioned.

INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST

DPSST

Willard, T 22518

SUPERVISOR

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
**FORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION
CONTINUATION REPORT**

 PAGE / OF
5 / 5

CASE NUMBER

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

Shooting/Police Involved

NAME: LAST

FIRST

MIDDLE

SEX

RACE

DOB

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE MARKET (East Lot)

LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (If Different)

We then documented the areas where evidence was found from a midrange position, and some close up photographs and digital recordings were taken as well. After items of evidence were marked using both number and letter placards, I took midrange and close-up photographs of them. Criminalist Schleich also took a digital recording of the items of evidence marked with placards.

The top of the red Toyota 4Runner where Hatch was seen on top of prior to the shooting, was photographed and digitally recorded. Shoe sole prints could be seen on the roof. We both took close-ups of Hatch's Fila shoes that he was wearing. The patterns were the same.

Also photographed and recorded was ER room #12, where Hatch was prior to the incident. I took a close-up photograph where there was one of two phone receivers missing from the base. It appeared to have been unplugged.

Just prior to ME Bellant taking Hatch from the scene, I took an inked impression of his #7 (left index) finger for identification purposes. When I returned to the Forensic Evidence Division about 0830 hours on 021813, I entered the inked print into AFIS with negative search results. When I returned to the office for work at 1800 hours, ME Bellant called to tell me Hatch was still not identified. I went to the Medical Examiners office and took some additional inked impressions. I entered the inked print taken from Hatch at the scene into IAFIS. Noticing similarities to the #1 candidate in the returned search list, for: Hatch, Merle Mikal and FBI #535522X7, I printed a ten print card. I compared the inked print to those of Hatch's. I determined that the inked print I had taken from his #7 (left index) finger and the #7 finger on the ten print card for Hatch were made by the same source. This was confirmed by Criminalist Schleich.

I called ME Bellant and notified him of the identification. Det. Sgt. Austria and Whattam, and Det. Steed and Wheat were also notified.

The digital photographs were uploaded into the Portland Police Bureau's Digital Imaging Management System (DIMS).

INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST

Willard, T 22518

DPSST

SUPERVISOR

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

**CONFIDENTIAL
SPECIAL REPORT**

☐ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☐ SUPPLEMENTAL

Page/Of
1/2

CASE NO. **13-13674** REFER CASE NO. CLASSIFICATION **OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING**

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED ☐ 3. SUSPENDED ☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL ☐ 2. PENDING ☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST ☐ 6. REFERRED
ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME **021713/2124** THIS REPORT DATE/TIME **022013/0830**

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
10300 SE MAIN STREET

PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE NAME CRN SEX RACE DOB
SB HATCH, MERLE MIKAL M W 052562

ADDRESS ZIP PHONE

COPIES

- ☐ DET
- ☐ Central
- ☐ East
- ☐ SE
- ☐ North
- ☐ NE
- ☐ Traffic
- ☐ DVP
- ☐ ID
- ☐ Prop Room
- ☐ Crime Prev
- ☐ Intell

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT
Witness Officer Interview PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. **1319204**

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED
ITEM CODE

NON CONNECT INFORMATION

Person Interviewed:

Sergeant John Clinton, DPSST #30255
East Precinct / Afternoon Shift
(Witness Interview)

Records **Invest.**
Writers **DA Copy**

Police Personnel:

Detective Tracy Chamberlin, DPSST #32087
Detective Division / Assisted With Interview of Sergeant Clinton

Sergeant Peter Mahuna, DPSST #27540
Sergeant Sex Crimes Unit

EXHIBITS

Property / Evidence Receipt Number 1319204

Item 1: CD-R of interview with Sergeant John Clinton

Item 2: Map of parking lot where shooting occurred

The above listed items were placed into the Central Precinct Property Room locker C016.

13 MAR 12 PM 10:03

COMPUTER ENTRY

☐ Person

OPR
☐ Vehicle

OPR
☒ Crime/ Prop

OPR
☐ Book

OPR

REPORTING OFFICERS **Detective H. J. Housley** DPSST **31291** PREC/DIV **DET** RLF/SHFT **M** ASSN/DIST **SCU** SUPERVISOR **Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582**

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10300 SE MAIN STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

SUMMARY

This report will detail my actions with assisting in the investigation of an officer involved shooting. For additional information see other reports written.

NARRATIVE

On February 17, 2013, at approximately 10:33 pm, I received a phone call from Sergeant Peter Mahuna, who requested I respond to 10300 SE Main Street to assist with the investigation of an officer involved shooting. I arrived at approximately 11:30 pm. After the homicide team received the initial briefing, I was assigned to interview hospital staff at Portland Adventist Hospital as well as witness officers. Detective Tracy Chamberlin assisted me with the interviews.

I interviewed Sergeant John Clinton at East Precinct on February 18, 2013, at 2:43 am. The interview was recorded in its entirety. For full details regarding the interview, please refer to the recording or read the attached transcription.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective H. J. Housley

DPSST

31291

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

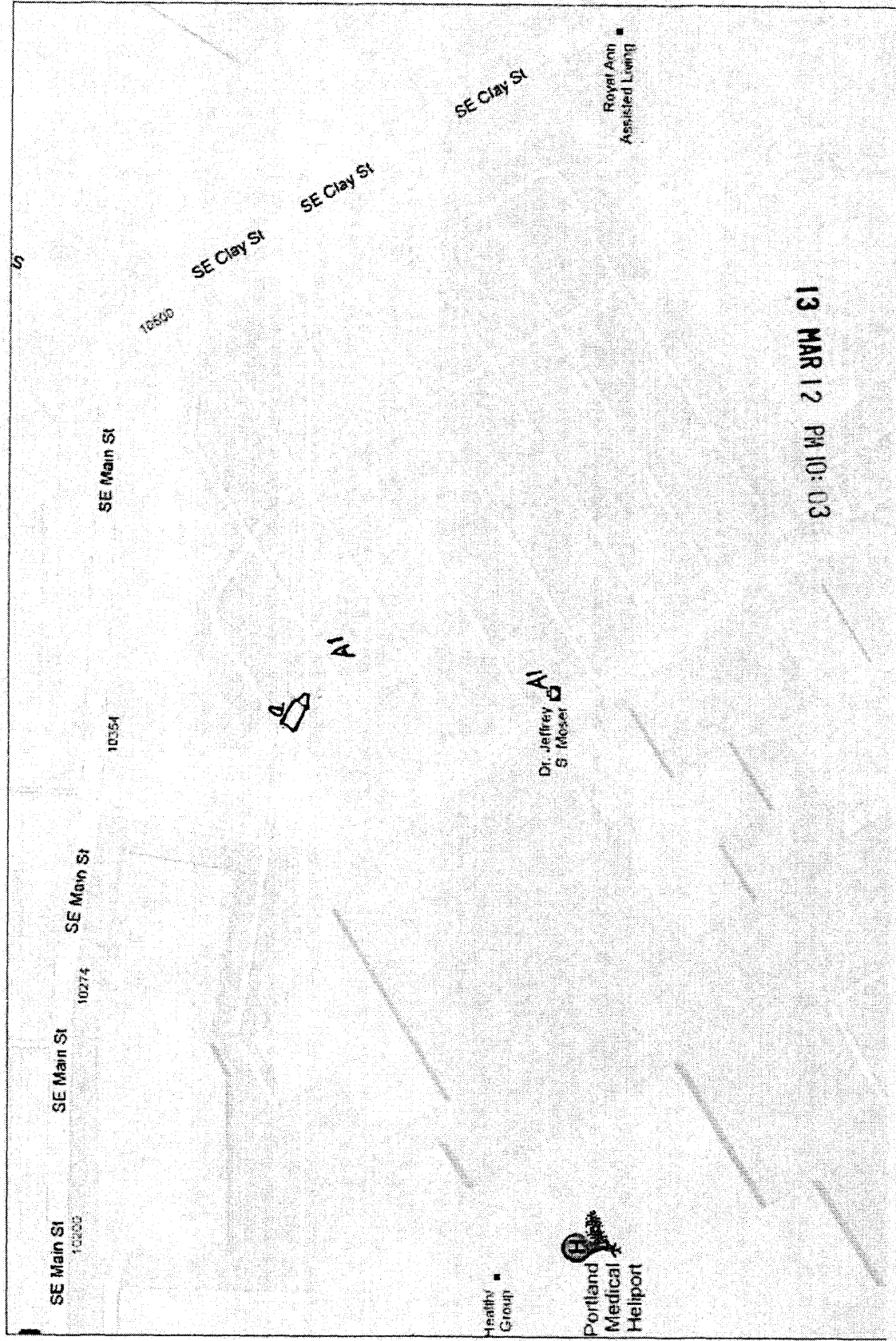
SCU

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

N

Google



S

<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> 14496 non-conn. </div> PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONFIDENTIAL SPECIAL REPORT				<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2	
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING							
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 021713/2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 022013/0830			
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10300 SE MAIN STREET											
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion											
CODE SB	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562			
ADDRESS						ZIP		PHONE			
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Witness Officer Weapon Count								PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. 1319204			
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED ITEM CODE											
<div style="text-align: center;"> <h2><u>NON CONNECT INFORMATION</u></h2> <h2><u>Person Interviewed:</u></h2> <p>Sergeant John Clinton, DPSST #30255 East Precinct / Afternoon Shift (Witness Interview)</p> <h2><u>Police Personnel:</u></h2> <p>Detective Tracy Chamberlin, DPSST #32087 Detective Division / Assisted With Interview of Sergeant Clinton</p> <p>Criminalist Jeff Shearer, DPSST #29992 Forensic Evidence Division / Did Weapon Count</p> <p>Sergeant Peter Mahuna, DPSST #27540 Sergeant Sex Crimes Unit</p> <h2><u>NO EXHIBITS</u></h2> <h2><u>SUMMARY</u></h2> <p>This report will detail my actions with assisting in the investigation of an officer involved shooting. For additional information see other reports written.</p> </div> <div style="position: absolute; right: 50px; top: 50%; transform: translateY(-50%); transform: rotate(90deg); font-weight: bold;"> 13 MAR 12 PM 10:02 </div>											
<div style="display: flex;"> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p>COPIES</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DET</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Central</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> East</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> SE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> North</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> NE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Traffic</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DVD</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> ID</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Prop Room</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Crime Prev</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Intell</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> </div> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p>COMPUTER ENTRY</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Person</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle</p> <p><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Crime/Prop</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Book</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> OPR</p> </div> <div style="width: 70%;"></div> </div>											
REPORTING OFFICERS Detective H. J. Housley		DPSST 31291		PREC/DIV DET		RLF/SHIFT M		ASSN/DIST SCU		SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582	

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU				CONTINUATION REPORT				Page/Of <div style="text-align: right;">2/2</div>	
CASE NO. <div style="text-align: center;">13-13674</div>			CLASSIFICATION <div style="text-align: center;">OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING</div>			TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special			
SUBJECT'S NAME <div style="text-align: center;">HATCH, MERLE MIKAL</div>						SEX <div style="text-align: center;">M</div>	RACE <div style="text-align: center;">W</div>	DOB <div style="text-align: center;">052562</div>	
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE <div style="text-align: center;">10300 SE MAIN STREET</div>									
<div style="font-size: small;"> NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation. </div>									
ITEM CODE		<div style="text-align: center; font-weight: bold; margin-bottom: 10px;"> <u>NARRATIVE</u> </div> <p>On February 17, 2013, at approximately 10:33 pm, I received a phone call from Sergeant Peter Mahuna, who requested I respond to 10300 SE Main Street to assist with the investigation of an officer involved shooting. I arrived at approximately 11:30 pm. After the homicide team received the initial briefing, I was assigned to interview hospital staff at Portland Adventist Hospital as well as witness officers. Detective Tracy Chamberlin assisted me with the interviews.</p> <p>I interviewed Sergeant John Clinton at East Precinct on February 18, 2013, at 2:43 am. Prior to the interview, Criminalist Shearer took photographs of Sergeant Clinton and did a weapon count of Sergeant Clinton's duty weapon. I stood next to Criminalist Shearer and witnessed the weapon count.</p> <p>Sergeant Clinton's duty weapon is a Glock 17, with serial number KDD814. He had one fully loaded magazine in his duty weapon which had 17 live rounds in the magazine. An 18th live round was found charged in Sergeant Clinton's weapon. Sergeant Clinton had two additional magazines for his Glock 17, both of which were fully loaded with 17 rounds each. Criminalist Shearer emptied each magazine in my presence and lined the live rounds up on a table. The empty magazine and lined up live rounds were then photographed by Criminalist Shearer.</p> <p>Sergeant Clinton stated he had no additional weapons or magazines on his person.</p> <p>For additional details on Sergeant Clinton's interview, see transcript.</p>							
REPORTING OFFICERS <div style="text-align: center;">Detective H. J. Housley</div>			DPSST <div style="text-align: center;">31291</div>		PREC/DIV <div style="text-align: center;">DET</div>	RLF/SHIFT <div style="text-align: center;">M</div>	ASSN/DIST <div style="text-align: center;">SCU</div>	SUPERVISOR <div style="text-align: center;">Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582</div>	

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION Officer Involved Shooting				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 02/17/2013 - 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 02/20/2013 - 1200
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10100 SE Main Street - Portland, Oregon 97216 - Portland Adventist Medical Center								
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion								
CODE DE	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05/25/1962
ADDRESS					ZIP		PHONE	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Witness Interview								PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. 1331768
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED ITEM CODE								
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p><u>Witness Officer Mentioned:</u></p> <p>BIGONI, MATTHEW DPSST #50904 Work Address: East Precinct, Portland Police Bureau Portland, Oregon 97216 Phone: (503) 823-4800</p> <p><u>Officers Mentioned:</u></p> <p>Detective Bryan Steed, DPSST #19008, Lead Investigator Detective Jeff Myers, DPSST #39608, Partner Sergeant Jeff Niiya, DPSST #30666, Union Representation</p> <p><u>EXHIBITS</u></p> <p><u>Property and Evidence Receipt #1331767</u></p> <p>Item 1: CD-R of Officer BIGONI'S interview Item 2: Google Map of parking lot</p> <p>-Above mentioned items were submitted to the Central Precinct Property Room</p> <p><u>NARRATIVE:</u></p> <p>On 02/17/2013 at about 2226 hours, I was paged by Detective Sergeant Rich Austria to assist with an Officer Involved Shooting investigation that occurred at the Portland Adventist Medical Center. I was assigned to interview Portland Police Officer MATTHEW BIGONI, a witness officer.</p> </div> <div style="width: 80%; text-align: right;"> <p style="transform: rotate(90deg);">13 MAR 12 PM 10:02</p> </div> </div>								
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 45%;"> <p>COMPUTER ENTRY</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Person</p> <p>OPR <input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle</p> <p>OPR <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Crime/Prop</p> <p>OPR <input type="checkbox"/> Book</p> <p>OPR</p> </div> <div style="width: 50%; text-align: right;"> <p>RECORDS</p> </div> </div>								
REPORTING OFFICERS		DPSST		PREC/DIV		RLF/SHIFT		ASSN/DIST
Detective Tony Harris		27566		DET		M		ASLT
								SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24562

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

Officer Involved Shooting

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

(DE) HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

05/25/1962

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10100 SE Main Street – Portland, Oregon

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4:

ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5:

ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6:

ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 7:

NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

Statement from Officer MATTHEW BIGONI

On 02/18/2013 at about 0323 hours, Detective Jeff Myers and I interviewed a witness, Officer MATTHEW BIGONI at East Precinct. Sergeant Jeff Niiya was also present acting as Officer BIGONI'S union representation. All parties were informed the interview would be audio recorded. The following is a summary of the interview. See the transcription and review the audio recording for the full record.

Officer BIGONI said he had been working as a uniformed patrol officer and assigned with his partner, Officer FILIPO, in a two man car. They responded to the Portland Adventist Medical Center when they heard there was an armed subject. Officer BIGONI parked and walked to a position on SE Main Street and SE Clay St. He told me he was outside the employee parking lot which was surrounded by a tall cyclone fence. Officer BIGONI explained he saw the subject, later identified as MERLE HATCH, walking in the parking lot near the fuel pumps. He described HATCH as agitated, based primarily on HATCH yelling. Officer BIGONI told me could not decipher what HATCH was yelling because he was too far away. Officer BIGONI recalled at some point HATCH was on a vehicle and then walked toward a group of officers that were situated inside the fenced parking lot. Officer BIGONI told me he could not see anything in HATCH'S hands as he was walking through parked cars. He told me he lost sight of HATCH moments before he heard several gunshots. He explained there were some tall bushes between him and the involved officers obstructing his view. Officer BIGONI confirmed he did not visually see the shooting, but only heard it.

Officer BIGONI explained he drew his sidearm when he first arrived and saw the subject near the pumps, but realized the subject was too far away for his sidearm to be effective. He holstered his weapon about the time HATCH was on the vehicle.

Additionally, Officer BIGONI referenced a Google Map of the area during the interview. I submitted the recorded interview and map with his noted on it into evidence.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Tony Harris

DPSST

27566

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

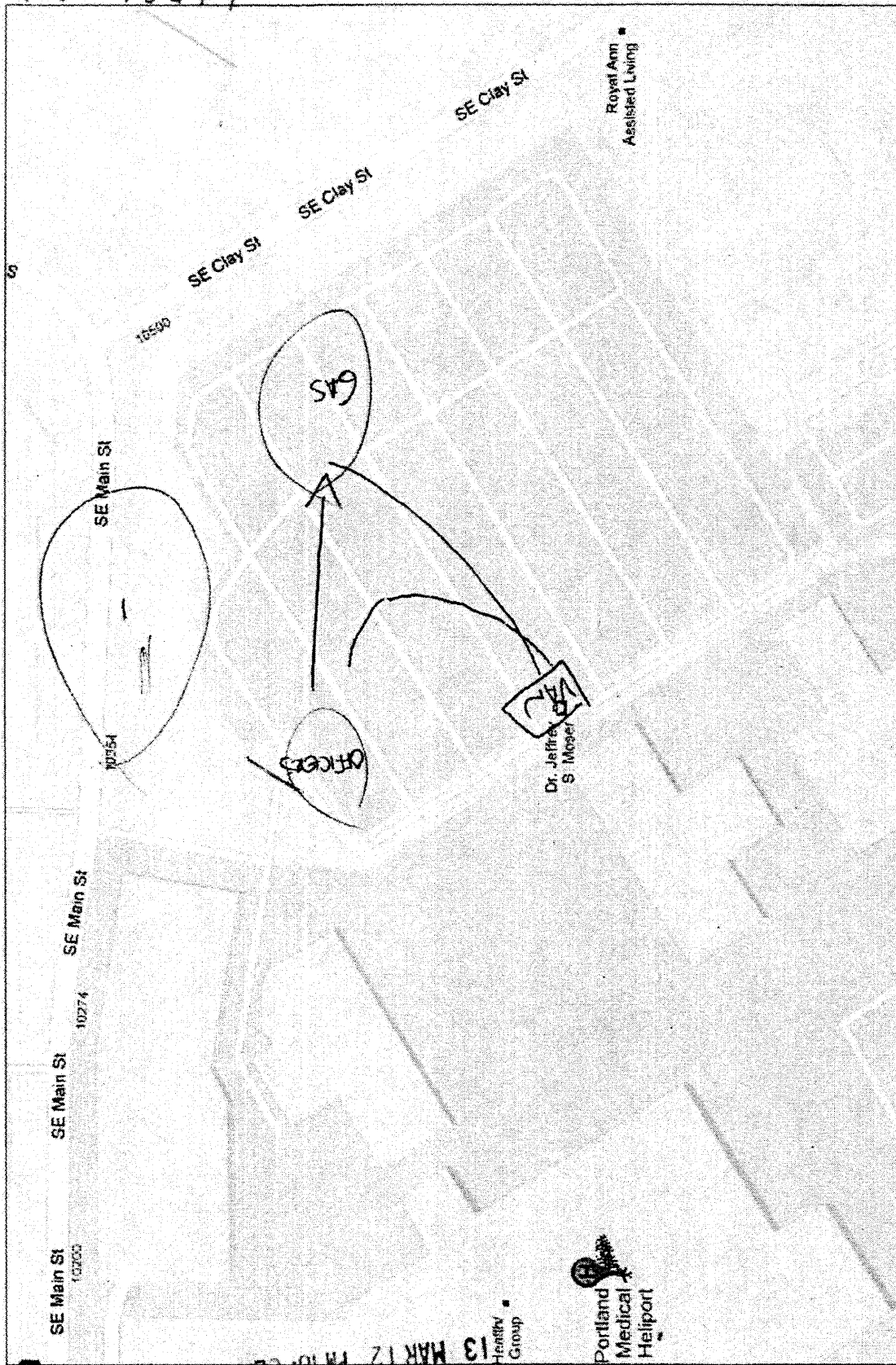
ASSN/DIST

ASLT

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

Google



PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT				<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION Officer Involved Shooting				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 02/17/2013 - 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 02/20/2013 - 1200				
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10100 SE Main Street - Portland, Oregon 97216 - Portland Adventist Medical Center								
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion								
CODE DE	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL			CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05/25/1962	
ADDRESS					ZIP		PHONE	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Witness Interview								
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED ITEM CODE								
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 60%;"> <p><u>Witness Mentioned:</u></p> <p>ZAHARIE, SPENSER C. MW, DOB: 01/11/1989 [REDACTED] Portland, Oregon 97216 Mobile: [REDACTED] -iPhone Video</p> <p><u>Officers Mentioned:</u></p> <p>Detective Bryan Steed, DPSST #19008, Lead Investigator Detective Arjay Dran, DPSST #34502, Partner</p> <p><u>EXHIBITS</u></p> <p><u>Property and Evidence Receipt #1319001</u></p> <p>Item 1: One "Diesel" 4GB thumbdrive containing iPhone video file</p> <p><u>Property and Evidence Receipt #1331765</u></p> <p>Item 1: CD-R of ZAHARIE'S recorded interview</p> <p>-Above mentioned items were submitted to the Central Precinct Property Room</p> <p><u>NARRATIVE:</u></p> <p>On 02/17/2013 at about 2226 hours, I was paged by Detective Sergeant Rich Austria to assist with an Officer Involved Shooting investigation that occurred at the Portland Adventist Medical Center. I was assigned to interview SPENSER ZAHARIE, a student at the medical center.</p> </div> <div style="width: 35%; text-align: center;"> <p>RECORDS</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">13 MAR 12 PM 10:03</p> </div> </div>								
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 40%;"> <p>REPORTING OFFICERS Detective Tony Harris</p> </div> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p>DPSST 27566</p> </div> <div style="width: 10%;"> <p>PREC/DIV DET</p> </div> <div style="width: 10%;"> <p>RLF/SHIFT M</p> </div> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p>ASSN/DIST ASLT</p> </div> <div style="width: 10%;"> <p>SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582</p> </div> </div>								

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU				CONTINUATION REPORT				Page/Of 2/2	
CASE NO. 13-13674			CLASSIFICATION Officer Involved Shooting			TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special			
SUBJECT'S NAME (DE) HATCH, MERLE MIKAL						SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05/25/1962	
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10100 SE Main Street – Portland, Oregon									
NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.									
ITEM	<p>I learned ZAHARIE had used his iPhone to take digital video of a portion of this incident. I reviewed the video after speaking with ZAHARIE, and later submitted into evidence. At 0631 hours, I located a portion of a black telephone hand receiver in some bushes within the employee parking lot. I notified the investigation team and the Forensics Evidence Division who responded to process and collect it.</p> <p><u>Statement from SPENSER ZAHARIE</u></p> <p>On 02/18/2013 at about 0005 hours, Detective Arjay Dran and I interviewed a witness, SPENSER ZAHARIE in an office of his dormitory. The interview was audio recorded with ZAHARIE'S knowledge. The following is a summary of the interview, see the transcription and review the recording for the full record.</p> <p>ZAHARIE stated he was in his room with his window open and heard a man yelling and swearing in the adjacent employee parking lot. He said the man, who was later identified as MERLE HATCH, was walking across the lot toward a car that had just parked. I later learned this car had been driven by MATT ROBERTS and HOLLY LUCE, whom are witnesses that Detective Dran interviewed. See Detective Dran's report for their statements. ZAHARIE said he heard the man yell he was going "to take hostages." I asked him if he saw anything in HATCH'S hands and ZAHARIE told me no. ZAHARIE added he recorded the incident on his iPhone and explained he sat on his floor and viewed the incident via his iPhone screen which he held near the window sill.</p> <p>ZAHARIE explained he saw HATCH sitting on ROBERT'S car and then yelled he was going to go after the police. ZAHARIE heard HATCH say that if they were not going to come to him, he was going to go to them. ZAHARIE said HATCH started to jog toward the officers' location. ZAHARIE said HATCH announced he was coming and heard officers yell "stop, halt." ZAHARIE heard HATCH say, "we are doing this" and then started counted down, "three, two" and then heard an officer yell stop. When HATCH said "one," ZAHARIE heard gunfire. ZAHARIE said he heard about 20 shots.</p> <p>ZAHARIE told me he copied the video file to a "Diesel" 4GB thumbdrive and handed it to me. I concluded the interview. I watched the video and saw and heard the events ZAHARIE described. ZAHARIE was given a receipt for the thumbdrive and requested it be returned to him when possible. I copied the video file and placed the thumbdrive into evidence.</p>								
REPORTING OFFICERS Detective Tony Harris			DPSST 27566	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST ASLT	SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582		

<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU CONFIDENTIAL SPECIAL REPORT <div style="text-align: right;"> <input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION </div> <div style="text-align: right;"> <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL </div> </div>		Page/Of 1/2		
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.	CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING	
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 021713 / 2124	THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 022013 / 1300	
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10300 SE MAIN STREET				
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion				
CODE SB	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL		CRN	SEX M RACE W DOB 022562
ADDRESS			ZIP	PHONE
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Interview of witness from inside hospital.				PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED ITEM CODE				
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 60%;"> <p><u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>Persons Interviewed:</u></p> <p>SIMPSON, KAREN F/W DOB 011681 Address: [REDACTED] Milwaukie, Or 97222 Phone: [REDACTED] <i>(nurse who had contact with HATCH)</i></p> <p><u>Police Personnel:</u></p> <p>Detective Rico Beniga, BPST #36906 Homicide Detail Detective Division <i>(Partner during interview with SIMPSON)</i></p> <p>Detective Brian Steed, BPST #19008 Homicide Detail Detective Division <i>(Primary Detective on case)</i></p> <p>Detective Sergeant Ken Whattam, BPST # 24582 Homicide Detail Detective Division <i>(Supervisory Sergeant of Homicide Detail at scene)</i></p> </div> <div style="width: 35%; text-align: center;"> <h2 style="margin: 0;">RECORDS</h2> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg); margin-top: 100px;">13 MAR 12 PM 10:08</p> </div> </div>				
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 40%;"> <p>REPORTING OFFICERS</p> <p>Detective W. WINTERS <i>WWS</i></p> </div> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p>DPSST</p> <p>34381</p> </div> <div style="width: 10%;"> <p>PREC/DIV</p> <p>DET</p> </div> <div style="width: 10%;"> <p>RLF/SHFT</p> <p>M</p> </div> <div style="width: 10%;"> <p>ASSN/DIST</p> <p>SCU</p> </div> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p>SUPERVISOR</p> <p><i>KW</i> Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582</p> </div> </div>				

COPIES

- ☐ DET
- ☐ Central
- ☐ East
- ☐ SE
- ☐ North
- ☐ NE
- ☐ Traffic
- ☐ DVD
- ☐ ID
- ☐ Prop Room
- ☐ Crime Prev
- ☐ Intel
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐

COMPUTER ENTRY

- ☐ Person
- ☐ OPR
- ☐ Vehicle
- ☒ OPR
- ☐ Crime/Prop
- ☐ OPR
- ☐ Book
- ☐ OPR

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

022562

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10300 SE MAIN STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

EXHIBITS:

Property / Evidence Receipt Number 1331939

Item 1: CD-R / containing interview with KAREN SIMPSON

The listed item was placed into the Central Precinct Property Room locker C016.

SUMMARY:

This report will detail my actions with assisting in the investigation of a officer involved shooting. For additional information see other reports written.

NARRATIVE

On February 17, 2013, at approximately 2200 hours, I received an electronic page from Detective Sergeant K. Whattam, who requested I respond to 10300 SE Main Street to assist with an investigation of an officer involved shooting. I arrived at 2224 hours. I was assigned as crime scene support. After the homicide team received the initial briefing, I was assigned to interview witnesses from the incident. My partner during this witness interview was Rico Beniga.

I interviewed KAREN SIMPSON who was the nurse who attended to HATCH while in the hospital. I conducted my interview on February 17, 2013, at 23:34 hours. The interview was recorded. For full details regarding the interview listen to the recording or read the attached transcription.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective W. WINTERS

DPSST

34381

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

SCU

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONFIDENTIAL SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 021713 / 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 022013 / 1500
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10300 SE MAIN STREET								
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion								
CODE SB	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562
ADDRESS					ZIP		PHONE	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Interview of witness officer								PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. 1331940
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED ITEM CODE								
<div style="text-align: center; font-size: 1.2em; font-weight: bold; margin-bottom: 20px;"> <u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u> </div> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 60%;"> <p><u>Witness Interviewed</u></p> <p>Sergeant Jason Pearce, BPST #29904 K-9 Sergeant K-9 Division unit K911 <i>(Witness Officer)</i></p> <p><u>Police Personnel:</u></p> <p>Detective Jim Seymour, BPST # 30260 Gresham Police Department East Major Crimes Unit <i>(Partner during Interview)</i></p> <p>Sergeant Jeff Niiya, BPST # 30666 North Precinct Uniform Patrol Sergeant <i>(Union Rep during interview)</i></p> <p>Detective Sergeant Ken Whattam, BPST # 24582 Homicide Detail Detective Division <i>(Supervisory Sergeant of Homicide Detail at scene)</i></p> </div> <div style="width: 35%; text-align: center; font-size: 2em; font-weight: bold;"> RECORDS </div> </div>								
13 MAR 12 PM 10:08								
REPORTING OFFICERS DPSST PREC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR								
Detective W. WINTERS <i>WW</i>		34381		DET		M		SCU Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

1474 non-comm.

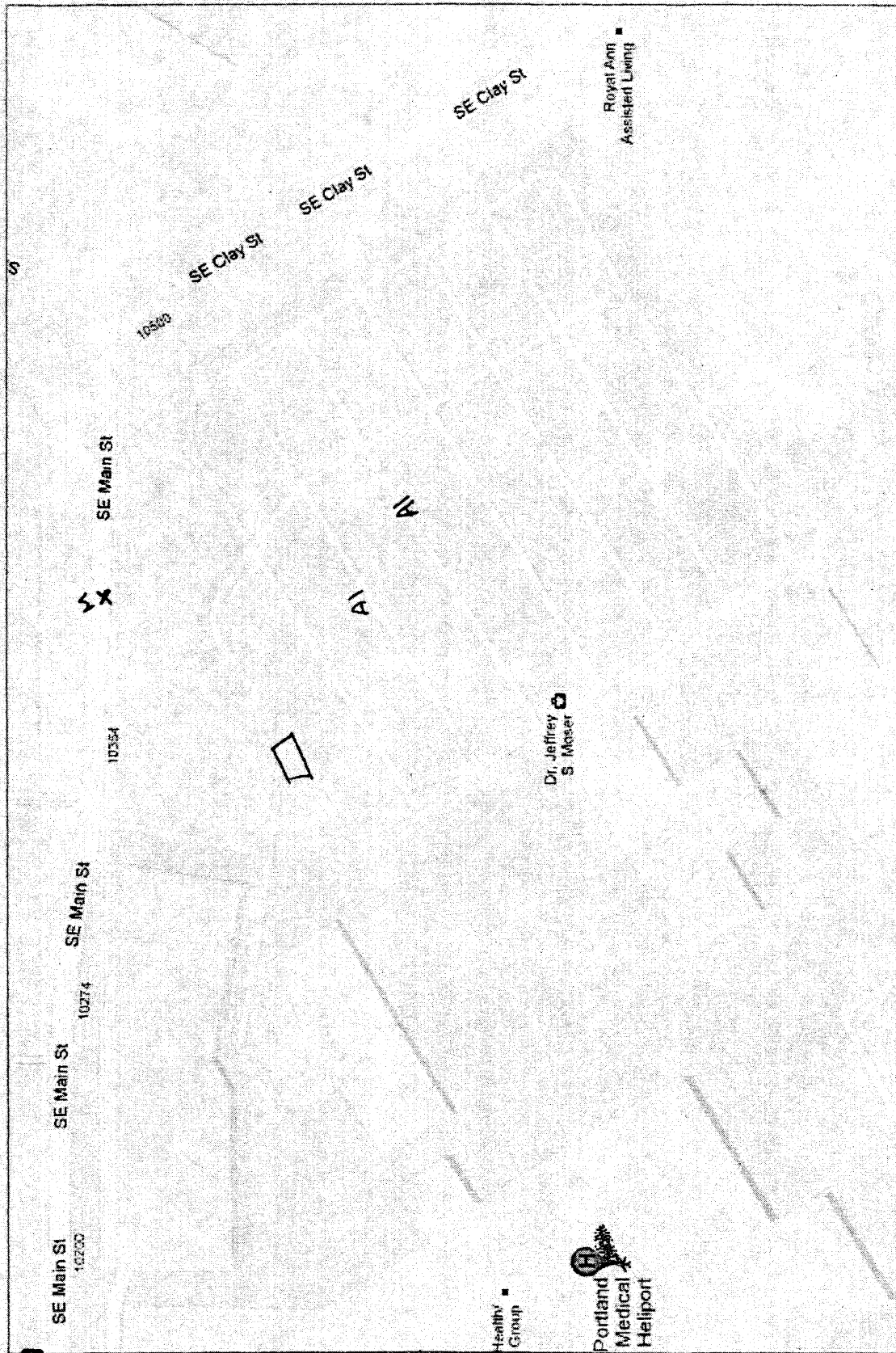
- COPIES
☐ DET
☐ Central
☐ East
☐ SE
☐ North
☐ NE
☐ Traffic
☐ DVD
☐ ID
☐ Prop Room
☐ Crime Prev
☐ Intell
- COMPUTER ENTRY
☐ Person
☐ OPR
☐ Vehicle
☒ OPR Crime/Prop
- OPR
☐ Book
 OPR

1474

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU				CONTINUATION REPORT				Page/Of 2/2			
CASE NO. 13-13674			CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING			TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special					
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE M						SEX M	RACE W	DOB 022562			
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 10300 SE MAIN STREET											
NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.											
ITEM		CODE									
		Detective Sergeant Rich Austria, BPST # 25048 Homicide Detail Detective Division <i>(Supervisory Sergeant of Homicide Detail at scene)</i> <u>EXHIBITS:</u> <u>Property / Evidence Receipt Number 1331940</u> Item 1: CD-R / containing interview with Sergeant Jason Pearce The listed item was placed into the Central Precinct Property Room locker C016. <u>SUMMARY:</u> This report will detail my actions with assisting in the investigation of a officer involved shooting. For additional information see other reports written. <u>NARRATIVE</u> On February 17, 2013, at approximately 2200 hours, I received an electronic page from Detective Sergeant K. Whattam, who requested I respond to 10300 SE Main Street to assist with an investigation of an officer involved shooting. I arrived at 2224 hours. I was assigned as crime scene support. After the homicide team received the initial briefing, I was assigned to interview witness officers. Detective Jim Seymour, from the Gresham Police Department assisted me with the interviews. I interviewed Sergeant Jason Pearce, at East Precinct on February 18, 2013, at 0207 hours. The interview was recorded. For full details regarding the interview listen to the recording or read the attached transcription.									
REPORTING OFFICERS		DPSSST		PREC/DIV		RLF/SHFT		ASSN/DIST		SUPERVISOR	
Detective W. WINTERS		34381		DET		M		SCU		Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582	

Google

13 MAR 12 PM 10: 04



*Map belongs w/ report by Chamberlain #32087, RDS, 02/13/2013 0745

45985

non-connect

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

FORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION SPECIAL REPORT
RECORDS DIVISION COPY

PAGE / OF
1 / 1

CASE NUMBER 13-13674		REFER CASE NUMBER	CLASSIFICATION Police Involved Shooting	DATE OF INVESTIGATION 2/17/2013	
CALL TIME REC: 22:45	ARR: 23:10	CLR: 7:45	REQUESTING OFFICER Mason	ASSIGNMENT 25247	
NAME: LAST FIRST MIDDLE HATCH, MERLE MIKAL			SEX M	RACE W	DOB 5/25/1962
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE Market St			LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (if Different)		
VEHICLE MAKE / MODEL			COLOR	STATE	LICENSE

COPIES

- ☐ DETS
- ☐ CAU
- ☐ CE
- ☐ EA
- ☐ SE
- ☐ N
- ☐ NE
- ☐ TRAFFIC
- ☐ DA
- ☐ DVD
- ☐ ID
- ☐ PROPERTY ROOM
- ☐ CRIME PREV
- ☐ INTELL
- ☐ PATROL SUPPORT
- ☐ FBI
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Investigation		IDENTIFIED SUBJECT		DOB
LATENTS OF VALUE OBTAINED Fingers: 0 Palms: 0		PPB/MCU/SID NUMBER	<input type="checkbox"/> - SUSPECT <input type="checkbox"/> - ELIMINATION <input type="checkbox"/> - VICTIM <input type="checkbox"/> - AFIS	
PROCESSED ITEM(S)				
<input type="checkbox"/> - TO OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - DISCARDED PER OWNER		<input type="checkbox"/> - TO CRIME LAB		
<input type="checkbox"/> - TO OFFICER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO PROPERTY ROOM		<input type="checkbox"/> - RETAINED IN ID		
		<input type="checkbox"/> - PHOTOGRAPH TAKEN OF:		
		<input type="checkbox"/> - 35MM <input type="checkbox"/> - COLOR <input type="checkbox"/> - B&W <input type="checkbox"/> - VIDEO <input type="checkbox"/> - ALS		

ID Lab # 43057

Detective Steed #19008 - Primary Investigator
Detective Slater #27192 - Scene Detective
Criminalist Willard #22518 - Primary Criminalist
Sergeant Mason #25247 - FED Supervisor / Assist with Leica

I responded to listed location to assist in an Officer-Involved Shooting investigation.

Using the Leica C10 Scanner, I performed six scans with images of the Portland Adventist Hospital employee parking lot. Criminalist Willard took overall photographs of the scene as it was found upon our arrival.

The RAW data from the scanner was downloaded, the scans were registered in Cyclone, then put into TruView for viewing. The RAW data, registration and TruView of the scans were put onto DVD's. A DVD was distributed to both Detectives Steed and Slater.

Computer Entry

☐ Person

☐ OPR Vehicle

☐ OPR CRIME/PROP

☐ OPR Book

13 FEB 28 PM 7:59

INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST Lackey, Isaac 39648	DPSST	THIS REPORT DATE 2/20/2013	REPORT TIME 1:30	REVIEWED BY
LATENT(S) LIFTED BY CRIMINALIST DPSST				

452185

non-connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		FORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION SPECIAL REPORT				PAGE / OF 1 /	
CASE NUMBER 13-13674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION Police Shooting/Add'l		DATE OF INVESTIGATION 2/20/2013	
CALL TIME REC: 9:30	ARR: 9:30	CLR: 13:00	REQUESTING OFFICER Steed		ASSIGNMENT Hom		
NAME: LAST FIRST MIDDLE			SEX	RACE	DOB		
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 1111 SW 2nd Ave #1250				LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (if Different)			
VEHICLE MAKE / MODEL				COLOR	STATE	LICENSE	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Investigation			IDENTIFIED SUBJECT			DOB	
LATENTS OF VALUE OBTAINED Fingers: 0 Palms: 0			PPB/MCU/SID NUMBER		<input type="checkbox"/> - SUSPECT <input type="checkbox"/> - ELIMINATION <input type="checkbox"/> - VICTIM <input type="checkbox"/> - AFIS		
PROCESSED ITEM(S) <input type="checkbox"/> - TO OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - DISCARDED PER OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - TO OFFICER <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - TO PROPERTY ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> - RETAINED IN ID				<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - PHOTOGRAPHS TAKEN OF: Property <input type="checkbox"/> - 35MM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - COLOR <input type="checkbox"/> - B&W <input type="checkbox"/> - VIDEO <input type="checkbox"/> - ALS			
ID Lab # 43061							
EVIDENCE: PER #1336706 Item #1 - One Phone Receiver Handle from Hospital Received from Detective Steed for photographs. Returned to Steed 2/20/13. PER #1336704 Item #7 - One black plastic phone receiver handle broken. Two small fragments included with partial handle. Received from Detective Steed for photographs. Returned to Property Room via outgoing locker 2/20/13. Uniform patrol officers were involved in the use of deadly force. The broken phone receiver handle was recovered near the deceased. Detective Steed requested comparison photographs of the two phone receiver handles. Using a copy stand and a Nikon D300 digital camera, I documented the two items of evidence. Three images were selected for forwarding to the PIO via email. The evidence was resealed and was returned to Detective Steed and the PED.							
LEICA: On 2/18/13 at the request of Sgt. Mason, I downloaded the raw point cloud data from the Leica C10 Scanner, Imported it into Cyclone and batch blended the images. The data was ready for Criminalist Lackey to register the scan stations into a modelspace.							
COPIES <input type="checkbox"/> DETS <input type="checkbox"/> CAU <input type="checkbox"/> CE <input type="checkbox"/> EA <input type="checkbox"/> SE <input type="checkbox"/> N <input type="checkbox"/> NE <input type="checkbox"/> TRAFFIC <input type="checkbox"/> DA <input type="checkbox"/> DVD <input type="checkbox"/> ID <input type="checkbox"/> PROPERTY ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> CRIME PREV <input type="checkbox"/> INTELL <input type="checkbox"/> PATROL SUPPORT <input type="checkbox"/> FBI <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/>		Computer Entry <input type="checkbox"/> Person <input type="checkbox"/> OPR Vehicle <input type="checkbox"/> OPR CRIME/ PROP 452185 <input type="checkbox"/> OPR Book OPR					
INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST Jones, Ken 22516		DPSST		THIS REPORT DATE 2/20/2013		REPORT TIME 13:00	
LATENT(S) LIFTED BY CRIMINALIST		DPSST		REVIEWED BY 13 FEB 28 PM 8:00 [Signature]			

15485

non connect

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

**FORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION SPECIAL REPORT
RECORDS DIVISION COPY**

PAGE / OF
1 / 1

CASE NUMBER 13-13674		REFER CASE NUMBER	CLASSIFICATION Shooting/Police Involved	DATE OF INVESTIGATION 2/18/2013
CALL TIME REC: 23:18	ARR: 0:25	CLR: 4:40	REQUESTING OFFICER Austria	ASSIGNMENT
NAME LAST FIRST MIDDLE		SEX	RACE	DOB
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE East Precinct			LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (If Different)	
VEHICLE MAKE / MODEL			COLOR	STATE LICENSE

COPIES

- ☐ DETS
- ☐ CAU
- ☐ CE
- ☐ EA
- ☐ SE
- ☐ N
- ☐ NE
- ☐ TRAFFIC
- ☐ DA
- ☐ D/D
- ☐ ID
- ☐ PROPERTY ROOM
- ☐ CRIME PREV
- ☐ INTELL
- ☐ PATROL SUPPORT
- ☐ FBI
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Investigation	IDENTIFIED SUBJECT	DOB
LATENTS OF VALUE OBTAINED Fingers: 0 Palms: 0	PPB/M CL/SID NUMBER	<input type="checkbox"/> - SUSPECT <input type="checkbox"/> - ELIMINATION <input type="checkbox"/> - VICTIM <input type="checkbox"/> - AFIS

PROCESSED ITEM (S)		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - PHOTOGRAPHS TAKEN OF: Subject
<input type="checkbox"/> - TO OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - DISCARDED PER OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO CRIME LAB	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - TO OFFICER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO PROPERTY ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> - RETAINED IN ID	<input type="checkbox"/> - 35MM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - COLOR <input type="checkbox"/> - B&W <input type="checkbox"/> - VIDEO <input type="checkbox"/> - ALS

ID Lab # 43031

I was called in to assist in a Police Shooting Investigation. I responded to East Precinct and stood by until directed. When directed by Sergeant Austria I photographed witness officers and then made and photographed a visual display of their weapons round count. In order I photographed:

- Officer Thomas Clark #50706 (AR-15 rifle and Glock pistol count)
- Sergeant Jason Pearce #29904 (Photo only)
- Sergeant John Clinton #30255 (Glock pistol count)
- Sergeant John Anderson #24003 (Glock pistol count)
- Officer Richard Budry #37043 (Glock pistol count)
- Officer Sara Clark #43492 (Glock pistol count)
- Officer Zachary Flippo #51054 (Shotgun and Glock pistol count)
- Officer Matthew Bigoni #50904 (Glock pistol count)
- Officer Ryan Martinson #51726 (Glock pistol count)

After the round count all ammunition and weapons were returned to the officers. During the round count I was assisted by several detectives who recorded the information as well. See their reports for details. I submitted the photographs to the DIMS database for archiving.

3 FEB 28 PM 7:59

Computer Entry
☐ Person

☐ OPR Vehicle

☐ OPR CRIME/
PROP
15485

☐ OPR Book

OPR

INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST Shearer, J 29992	DPSST	THIS REPORT DATE 2/21/2013	REPORT TIME 15:40	REVIEWED BY
LATENT(S) LIFTED BY CRIMINALIST	DPSST			

454515

non-connect

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

FORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION SPECIAL REPORT
RECORDS DIVISION COPY

PAGE / OF
1 / 2

CASE NUMBER 13-13674		REFER CASE NUMBER	CLASSIFICATION Shooting/Police Involved	DATE OF INVESTIGATION 2/17/2013
CALL TIME REC: 22:40	ARR: 23:25	CLR: 3:40	REQUESTING OFFICER Det. Brian Steed	ASSIGNMENT Homicide
NAME: LAST FIRST MIDDLE		SEX	RACE	DOB
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE Portland Adventist Hospital			LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (if Different)	
VEHICLE MAKE / MODEL			COLOR	STATE LICENSE

COPIES

- ☐ DETS
- ☐ CAU
- ☐ CE
- ☐ EA
- ☐ SE
- ☐ N
- ☐ NE
- ☐ TRAFFIC
- ☐ DA
- ☐ DVD
- ☐ ID
- ☐ PROPERTY ROOM
- ☐ CRIME PREV
- ☐ INTELL
- ☐ PATROL SUPPORT
- ☐ FBI
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Investigation	IDENTIFIED SUBJECT	DOB
LATENTS OF VALUE OBTAINED Fingers: 0 Palms: 0	PPB/MCL/SID NUMBER	<input type="checkbox"/> - SUSPECT <input type="checkbox"/> - ELIMINATION <input type="checkbox"/> - VICTIM <input type="checkbox"/> - AFIS

PROCESSED ITEM(S)		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - PHOTOGRAPHS TAKEN OF: PPB Officers <input type="checkbox"/> - 35MM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - COLOR <input type="checkbox"/> - B&W <input type="checkbox"/> - VIDEO <input type="checkbox"/> - ALS
<input type="checkbox"/> - TO OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - DISCARDED PER OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO CRIME LAB	<input type="checkbox"/> - TO OFFICER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO PROPERTY ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> - RETAINED IN ID	

ID Lab # 43033

I was called to the location to assist with an officer involved shooting investigation. Sgt. Mason was the on scene FED supervisor. Criminalists Willard, Lackey and Schliech processed the scene. I was responsible for photographing the involved officers and collecting weapons.

Working with Detectives Steed and Wheat we met with Officer Hearst and his attorney. I took digital photographs of Hearst as he appeared during the incident. We placed Hearst's weapons and ammunition on a table. I took additional photos of the weapons and rounds in the magazines.

I collected and listed on PER #1336530 the following;

1. One Colt AR-15 rifle serial number LGC 016044
2. One magazine found in the rifle
3. 18 .223 cal. rounds found in the magazine
4. One .223 round found in the chamber of the rifle

I collected and listed on PER #1336531 the following;

1. One Glock model 17 9mm pistol serial number KDD697
2. One magazine found in the pistol
3. 17 9mm rounds found in the magazine in the pistol
4. One 9mm round found in the chamber of the pistol
5. One spare magazine with 17 9mm rounds
6. One spare magazine with 17 9mm rounds

13 FEB 28 PM 7:59

Computer Entry

☐ Person

☐ OPR Vehicle

☐ OPR CRIME/PROP

☐ OPR Book

INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST Johnson, Mark 22655 <i>ref</i>	DPSST	THIS REPORT DATE 2/24/2013	REPORT TIME 1:15	REVIEWED BY <i>hcz</i>
LATENT(S) LIFTED BY CRIMINALIST		DPSST		

CASE NUMBER

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

Shooting/Police Involved

NAME: LAST

FIRST

MIDDLE

SEX

RACE

DOB

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

Portland Adventist Hospital

LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (if Different)

Next, we met with Officer Curtiss and his attorney. I took digital photographs of Curtiss as he appeared during the incident. We placed Curtiss' pistol and ammunition on a table. I took additional photos of the pistol and rounds in the magazines.

I collected and listed on PER #1336533 the following items;

1. One Glock model 17 9mm pistol ser. #GXX815
2. One 9mm round from the chamber
3. One magazine from the pistol with 13 9mm rounds
4. One spare magazine with 17 9mm rounds
5. One spare magazine with 17 9mm rounds

Next, we met with Sgt. Voeller and his attorney. I took digital photographs of Voeller as he appeared during the incident. We placed Voeller's pistol and ammunition on a table. I took additional photos of the pistol and rounds in the magazines.

I collected and listed on PER #1336532 the following items;

1. One Glock model 17 9mm pistol ser #DHC723
2. One 9mm round found in the chamber
3. One magazine found in the pistol with 17 9mm rounds
4. One spare magazine from Voeller's pants pocket with six 9mm rounds
5. One spare magazine from Voeller's magazine pouch with 17 9mm rounds

Next, I went with Detectives Steed and Wheat into Portland Adventist Hospital ER. There we were shown room number 12. I took digital photographs of the room and a sealed white plastic bag on the bed. The bag felt like it contained a pair of sunglasses. I did not open the bag. I collected and listed the bag on PER #1336534.

The Tasers presented by each officer were photographed only. None were collected. All .223 rounds I collected were stamped "REM 223 11 FC". All 9mm rounds I collected were stamped "9mm Luger FC.

The above items were placed in the FED evidence room. They will be kept there until notification of final disposition from Detectives.

INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST

DPSST

SUPERVISOR

Johnson, Mark 22655

APPROVAL
ROUTE

Homicide

Print Form

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1 / 4CASE
NUMBER
13-013674CASE NUMBER
13-013674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

STATUS

5. Exceptional

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE TIME

02/17/13 2124

THIS REPORT DATE TIME

02/21/13 0958

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10300 SE MAIN STREET

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

East Precinct

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT

CRIME SCENE WORD PICTURE

CAD INCIDENT NUMBER

COPIES

PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge

OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested

Add Person

☐ DET☐ CENTRAL☐ EAST☐ NORTH☐ NE☐ SE☐ CAT☐ DHS/CHS☐ DVD☐ DVRU☐ ECRT☐ JDH☐ JUV☐ CS☐ DVCS☐☐☐☐☐☐COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ DeskDPSST
☐ PersonDPSST
☐ Entry /
VehicleDPSST
☐ Distribution

DPSST

CODE

NAME: (Last, First Middle)

DE

HATCH, MERLE M

CRN

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

05/25/62

X

ADDRESS

CITY

STATE

ZIP

☐ WORK PHONE ☐ MESSAGE PHONE

MOBILE PHONE

HOME PHONE

VEHICLE

L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing

Add Vehicle

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

PROPERTY

S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE

Add Property

NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)

NO CONNECT INFORMATION

NONCONNECT INFORMATION

Additional Detectives:

Detective Sergeant K. WHATTAM, DPSST #24852

Detective Division Homicide Detail, supervisor

Detective Sergeant R. AUSTRIA, DPSST #25048

Detective Division Homicide Detail, supervisor

Detective B. STEED, DPSST #19008

Detective Division Homicide Detail, primary investigator

Detective M. SPONHAUER, DPSST #16089

Detective Division Homicide Detail, partner

Forensic Evidence Division:Sergeant R. MASON, DPSST #25247
Forensic Evidence Division, supervisorCriminalist I. LACKEY, DPSST #39648
Forensic Evidence Division, scene processingCriminalist T. WILLARD, DPSST #22518
Forensic Evidence Division, scene processing

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Mark E Slater

DPSST

27192

PREC / DIV

DET/HOM

RLF / SHIFT

M

ASSN / DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Rich Austria (25048)

Print Form

Remote Print

CASE
NUMBER
13-013674PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
2 / 4Forensic Evidence Division Cont'd:

Criminalist A. SCHLEICH, DPSST #36817
Forensic Evidence Division, scene processing

Oregon State Medical Examiner's Office:

Deputy Medical Examiner P. BELLANT
Oregon State Medical Examiner's Office

NO EXHIBITSSUMMARY

On Sunday, February 17th, 2013, at approximately 2200 hours, I received a page from Detective Sergeant Whattam requesting I respond to the Adventist Medical Center to assist with the investigation of an officer involved shooting which had just occurred. Upon my arrival, I met with the investigative team for a briefing, where assignments were given. Detective Sponhauer and I were tasked with documenting the crime scene with a word picture and diagram. This report documents the word picture of the scene. For complete details, please refer to the scene diagram and/or scene photographs.

NARRATIVE

On Sunday, February 17th, 2013, at approximately 2200 hours, I received a page from Detective Sergeant Whattam requesting I respond to the Adventist Medical Center to assist with the investigation of an officer involved shooting which had just occurred. I arrived at the scene at approximately 2240 hours and met with the investigative team. The temperature outside was in the upper 30's to lower 40's, it was relatively calm with clear visibility and dry.

I learned the location of the shooting was in the employee parking lot which was east of the entrance to the Emergency Department. The access to this parking lot was just south of SE Main Street, through a gate on the east side. Directly West of this location was the ramp leading up to the Emergency Department and parking structures. The employee parking lot was illuminated by sodium vapor lights, and was considerably vacant.

Yellow crime scene tape was blocking the entrance/access road off of SE Main Street leading to the parking lot and Emergency Department, and the Mobile Command Center was parked just inside this yellow tape. I also observed yellow crime scene tape blocking access from the Emergency Department and parking structures towards the crime scene, as well as red crime scene tape inside the employee parking lot, securing the inner crime scene where the shooting occurred.

Shortly thereafter, Criminalists from the Forensic Evidence Division began documenting the crime scene with photographs and video, as well as documenting the scene with Leica Geosystems scans. For details of the Forensic Evidence Division processing, please refer to their special reports.

At approximately 0132 hours, Detective Sponhauer and I entered the inner crime scene to begin documenting the scene. We entered the employee parking lot from the main gate access, and immediately inside the entrance were three marked patrol vehicles facing to the east. The apparent first patrol vehicle

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Mark E Slater

DPSST

27192

PREC / DIV

DET/HOM

RLF / SHIFT

M

ASSN / DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Rich Austria (25048)

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
3 / 4CASE
NUMBER
13-013674

COPIES

- ☐ DET
- ☐ CENTRAL
- ☐ EAST
- ☐ NORTH
- ☐ NE
- ☐ SE
- ☐ CAT
- ☐ DHS/CHS
- ☐ DVD
- ☐ DVRU
- ☐ ECRT
- ☐ JDH
- ☐ JUV
- ☐ CS
- ☐ DVCS
- ☐ _____
- ☐ _____
- ☐ _____
- ☐ _____
- ☐ _____
- ☐ _____

COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Desk

DPSST

☐ Person

DPSST

☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST

☐ Distribution

DPSST

into the parking lot was a marked supervisor's vehicle, with its trunk open.

Immediately behind the supervisor's vehicle was a marked blue and white colored patrol vehicle. Directly to the south of this vehicle was a marked blue and white colored K-9 patrol vehicle, with the dog inside.

Near the front left corner of the marked K-9 patrol vehicle, and on the passenger side of the supervisor's patrol vehicle, I observed four 9mm shell casings grouped together on the ground. These four 9mm shell casings would later be identified with placards 1-4.

To the northeast of the marked patrol vehicles, I observed two civilian vehicles parked adjacent to each other. The first vehicle observed was parked south of the other and was a black colored Nissan pickup, which was facing to the west.

The other vehicle on the north side of the Nissan pickup, facing to the east, was a gray colored Toyota Avalon.

I then observed fifteen shell casings grouped together on the ground next to the Toyota Avalon. Five of these shell casings were .223 caliber casings, and ten of them were 9mm casings. These fifteen shell casings would later be identified with placards 5-19.

On the left side of the hood/windshield wiper area of the Toyota Avalon, I observed a magazine for the AR-15 rifle. This would later be identified with placard number 20. On the driver's side of the Toyota Avalon, on the driver's side windshield support, I observed an apparent bullet strike.

To the south/southeast of these two vehicles, I observed the deceased, MERLE HATCH, lying on his back. Around the deceased, I observed used medical supplies, which would later be identified with placard number 21. Lying on the deceased clothing, on his right side, I observed two bullet fragments adjacent to each other. These fragments would later be identified with placard number 22.

Approximately five feet south/southeast of the deceased, I observed a black colored piece of plastic on the ground, which would later be identified with placard number 23.

I also observed a small amount of pooled blood approximately two feet north/northwest of the black piece of plastic, and apparent drag marks of blood, from the pooled blood to the deceased.

Approximately twenty to twenty five feet to the south/southeast of the deceased, I observed two separate pieces of apparent flesh. The first piece of flesh would later be identified with placard number 24, and the second piece of flesh, which had an apparent piece of fingernail attached to it, would later be identified with placard number 25.

To the south/southeast of the deceased, I observed a black colored Dodge Durango vehicle which had multiple bullet strikes into it. Adjacent to the Dodge Durango was a cement light pole base which also had an apparent bullet strike into it, and on the ground near the Dodge Durango, I observed a possible bullet strike into the blacktop.

I observed seven apparent bullet strikes into the Dodge Durango, which appeared to be in direct line of fire from the shell casings near the Toyota Avalon. The seven bullet strikes into the Dodge Durango were; 1) One bullet hole was located in the front thin plastic moulding under the front bumper. A trajectory rod was

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Mark E Slater

DPSST

27192

PREC / DIV

DET/HOM

RLF / SHIFT

M

ASSN / DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Rich Austria (25048)

Print Form

Remote Print

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
4 / 4CASE
NUMBER
13-013674

placed through this hole which aligned with the front left tire where one spent bullet was located on the blacktop adjacent to the tire. 2) One bullet into the front left tire, which was flattened. 3) Bullet hole into the front license plate. 4) Bullet hole into the front license plate. 5) One bullet hole located high on the front right fender. 6) One bullet hole into the vehicle behind the front passenger side window frame. 7) One bullet hole into the front grill of the vehicle, which impacted the radiator, causing radiator fluid to leak onto the blacktop.

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____

To the east of the black Dodge Durango, I observed a red colored Toyota 4Runner parked along the southern edge of the employee parking lot, facing east. I had previously learned information that the deceased was on top of a vehicle in that area prior to the shooting. On top of the Toyota 4Runner, I observed fresh shoe impressions in the moist dew on the vehicle.

At approximately 0430 hours, Deputy Medical Examiner Bellant arrived to conduct a cursory examination of the deceased and remove him from the scene. During the examination, I observed several apparent bullet holes in the deceased upper torso, and an apparent bullet hole in the front upper left portion of the deceased jeans. After the examination, Deputy Medical Examiner Bellant removed the deceased from the scene.

After the deceased was removed, the Forensic Evidence Division continued processing the scene. During a subsequent search of the crime scene, four additional items of evidence were located.

Adjacent to the driver's side front tire of the Dodge Durango, a bullet fragment was located, which would later be identified by placard number 26.

When the deceased was removed from the scene, an additional piece of flesh was located, which would later be identified by placard number 27. Additionally from where the deceased was located, a fired bullet was located and identified by placard number 28, and a bullet fragment was located and identified by placard number 29.

Near the fuel pumps in the employee parking lot, which was in the northeast corner of the lot, broken pieces of a telephone handset were located and identified by placard number 30.

For complete details of the scene and items collected, please refer to the scene diagram, photographs, and/or scene videos.

COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Desk

DPSST

☐ Person

DPSST

☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST

☐ Distribution

DPSST

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

Add Addressee

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Mark E Slater

DPSST

27192

PREC / DIV

DET/HOM

RLF / SHIFT

M

ASSN / DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Rich Austria (25048)

Print Form

Remote Print

CASE NUMBER 13-013674	PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL		PAGE/OF 1 / 4	
	CASE NUMBER 13-013674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION			
	STATUS 5. Exceptional		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE 02/17/13		TIME 2124		THIS REPORT DATE 02/22/13	
	TIME 1000		LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10300 SE MAIN STREET		PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE East Precinct			
	SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT INTERVIEWS WITH HOSPITAL SECURITY OFFICERS LUEDKE AND BUTLER						CAD INCIDENT NUMBER	
COPIES		PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested Add Person						
<input type="checkbox"/> DET		CODE VI		NAME: (Last, First Middle) HATCH, MERLE MIKAL		CRN		SEX M
<input type="checkbox"/> CENTRAL		ADDRESS Transient		CITY		STATE		DOB 05/25/62 X
<input type="checkbox"/> EAST		<input type="checkbox"/> WORK PHONE <input type="checkbox"/> MESSAGE PHONE		MOBILE PHONE		HOME PHONE		ZIP
<input type="checkbox"/> NORTH		VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing Add Vehicle						
<input type="checkbox"/> NE		PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.						
<input type="checkbox"/> SE		PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE Add Property						
<input type="checkbox"/> CAT		NARRATIVE (COMMENTS) <u>NO CONNECT INFORMATION</u>						
<input type="checkbox"/> DHS/CHS		<u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u>						
<input type="checkbox"/> DVD		<u>Witnesses Interviewed:</u>						
<input type="checkbox"/> DVRU		LUEDKE, SHARA						
<input type="checkbox"/> ECRT		FW, DOB 08/31/86						
<input type="checkbox"/> JDH		Home Address: [REDACTED]						
<input type="checkbox"/> JUV		Cell Phone: [REDACTED]						
<input type="checkbox"/> CS		Home Phone: [REDACTED]						
<input type="checkbox"/> DVCS		BUTLER, RICHARD						
<input type="checkbox"/>		MW, DOB 06/05/87						
<input type="checkbox"/>		Home Address: [REDACTED]						
<input type="checkbox"/>		Cell Phone: [REDACTED]						
<input type="checkbox"/>		Home Phone: [REDACTED]						
COMPUTER ENTRY		<u>Additional Detectives:</u>						
<input type="checkbox"/> Desk		Detective B. STEED, DPSST #19008						
<input type="checkbox"/> DPSST		Detective Division Homicide Detail, primary investigator						
<input type="checkbox"/> Person		Detective M. SPONHAUER, DSPST #16089						
<input type="checkbox"/> DPSST		Detective Division Homicide Detail, partner						
<input type="checkbox"/> Entry / Vehicle								
<input type="checkbox"/> DPSST								
<input type="checkbox"/> Distribution								
<input type="checkbox"/> DPSST								
REPORTING OFFICER(S) Mark E Slater		DPSST 27192	PREC / DIV DET/HOM	RLF / SHIFT M	ASSN / DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE Mark E Slater (27192)		

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
2 / 4

13-013674

CASE
NUMBER

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT

- ☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS

- ☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____

COMPUTER
ENTRY

- ☐ Desk

- DPSST
☐ Person

- DPSST
☐ Entry /
Vehicle

- DPSST
☐ Distribution

- DPSST

EXHIBITS

1. Portland Police Bureau Property/Evidence Receipt Number 1320198:

Item 1: CD-R recording of interviews with LUEDKE and BUTLER

2. Transcription of interview with LUEDKE

3. Transcription of interview with BUTLER

NO SUMMARYNARRATIVE

On 02/17/13 while investigating the officer involved shooting, Detective Sponhauer and I learned the listed witnesses were security officers at the Adventist Medical Center, and had information regarding the incident. Detective Sponhauer and I located each witness and conducted recorded interviews with each. This report summarizes the interview with LUEDKE and BUTLER. For complete details, please refer to the CD-R recording and/or the transcription reports of the interviews.

Interview with SHARA LUEDKE:

On 02/18/13 at approximately 12:04 am, Detective Sponhauer and I met with LUEDKE in the Emergency Department at Adventist Medical Center to conduct a recorded interview. LUEDKE said she is a security officer for Adventist Medical Center and was working during this incident. LUEDKE said she was in the Emergency Department around 2100 hours when "CAROL", another security officer, brought "the patient", later identified as HATCH, into room number 12.

LUEDKE described HATCH as paranoid, saying he was showing signs he could not control his body by twitching and fidgeting constantly. LUEDKE said HATCH was talking very loudly and appeared to be clearly agitated, saying "CAROL" was trying to calm him down.

LUEDKE said shortly thereafter, she left the hallway near room number 12 to assist with another patient and "CAROL" remained with HATCH in room number 12. LUEDKE said at approximately 2120 hours, she heard the broadcast "Code Silver" over her radio. I asked LUEDKE what this meant, and she said a "Code Silver" is code for a weapon or a weapon situation. I asked LUEDKE who broadcast the "Code Silver", and she said it was "CAROL".

LUEDKE said she did not know the location of the incident at first, but knew "CAROL" was in the Emergency Department, so she headed that direction. LUEDKE said "CAROL" then broadcasted "Code Silver courtyard." LUEDKE said she then heard "CAROL" say they were in the employee courtyard area, and also heard fellow security officer BUTLER broadcast that he was outside in the truck looking for the suspect.

LUEDKE said she heard BUTLER broadcast that he had a visual on the suspect and that the suspect was currently by the gas pumps in the employee parking lot. LUEDKE said she got into her Chevy Malibu vehicle and proceeded to that location, and while heading there, she heard BUTLER broadcast that the suspect had pulled a gun on him while he was in the truck. LUEDKE said she met with BUTLER and they

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Mark E Slater

DPSST

27192

PREC / DIV

DET/HOM

RLF / SHIFT

M

ASSN / DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Mark E Slater (27192)

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
3 / 4

13-013674

CASE
NUMBER

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____

COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ DeskDPSST
☐ PersonDPSST
☐ Entry /
VehicleDPSST
☐ Distribution

DPSST

watched the suspect from a distance.

LUEDKE said that while watching the suspect, he was advancing towards them while keeping his right hand on his waist area. LUEDKE said when the suspect was doing this, they got back into their vehicles. LUEDKE said she could hear the suspect yelling something similar to "yeah, you'd better."

LUEDKE said as she was starting to drive away from the suspect to avoid any direct instigation, he pulled a weapon out of his waistband. LUEDKE said she could not see exactly what the weapon was, but described it as black and said he acted like he had a gun. LUEDKE said he pointed the object directly at her as if holding onto a gun, adding that she just learned from BUTLER that the suspect pulled a gun on him.

LUEDKE said shortly after this, the police arrived and she advised them where the suspect was located and what he was currently doing. I asked LUEDKE if she recalled the suspect saying anything else, and she remembered that while he was in the parking lot near the fence line, he was shouting "whooo, whooooo", as if trying to gain attention to himself or let people know where he was located.

LUEDKE said after this, she went back to the hospital to put it into lockdown. LUEDKE said she did not hear or see any gunshots, nor did she see any police giving commands to the suspect because she had left the area prior to this. I asked LUEDKE if she had any further information, and she said she did not. We concluded the interview with LUEDKE at approximately 12:25 am.

Interview with RICHARD BUTLER:

On 02/13/13 at approximately 12:31 am, Detective Sponhauer and I met with BUTLER in the Emergency Department of Adventist Medical Center to conduct a recorded interview. BUTLER said he was one of several security officers on duty this evening and at approximately 1915 hours, "CAROL" and "SHARA" escorted a white male, later identified as HATCH, into room number 12 of the psychiatric wing. BUTLER said he sat speaking with HATCH for approximately an hour.

BUTLER said HATCH was dressed in blue jeans, a white t-shirt, shoes, and was holding onto a gray colored hooded sweatshirt. BUTLER said HATCH was coherent, spoke rapidly, and was acting agitated, admitting that he had used methamphetamine. BUTLER said HATCH seemed paranoid and delusional, and was making comments about an Asian male and another male were networking throughout the entire city and were trying to kill him. BUTLER said at one point HATCH made the comment that, "Tonight would not be a bad night to die."

BUTLER said at one point a nurse came into the room to speak with HATCH and asked HATCH if he had any weapons, which HATCH replied to her, "No." BUTLER said about an hour passed when he rotated outside the hospital to drive around the hospital, and that "CAROL" had relieved him to watch HATCH.

BUTLER said approximately twenty minutes passed when he heard "CAROL" broadcast over the radio, "Code Silver." BUTLER said "Code Silver" means there was a violent situation where someone was armed and dangerous.

BUTLER said he responded to the Emergency Department and was told that HATCH was in the loading dock/courtyard area of the hospital. BUTLER said he then observed HATCH walk up the pathway from the loading dock/courtyard area and enter the employee parking lot. BUTLER said when he saw HATCH this time, he was dressed in the same clothing he previously observed him in, but was now wearing the gray

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Mark E Slater

DPSST

27192

PREC / DIV

DET/HOM

RLF / SHIFT

M

ASSN / DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Mark E Slater (27192)

CASE
NUMBER
13-013674PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
4 / 4

sweatshirt.

BUTLER said HATCH walked around in the middle of the employee parking lot with his left hand swinging in a normal walking fashion, but said his right hand stayed positioned on his right waist. BUTLER said he then figured HATCH was holding onto or carrying the weapon in his right waistband.

BUTLER said he slowly drove his pickup truck to within 200-300 feet of HATCH, saying HATCH reacted by becoming angry and making "provocative" hand gestures towards him by shaking his hands in front of his head. BUTLER said that within a very short time, "CAROL" was advising over the radio that HATCH was armed with a gun. BUTLER said shortly after this, HATCH pointed a black colored object at him with his right hand.

BUTLER said HATCH was pointing this object at him in a "gangster style", tilting the object sideways, and did this for approximately three seconds. BUTLER said the object appeared to be a handgun, so he drove away from HATCH. BUTLER said HATCH did not follow him and did fire any rounds at him, and said HATCH was yelling at him, however he could not understand what was being said.

BUTLER said he relayed the information on his radio that HATCH had pointed a gun at him and that HATCH was currently near the gas pumps in the employee parking lot. BUTLER said he then drove down the roadway about ten feet below the employee parking lot so he would have a view of the south fence line. BUTLER said he watched HATCH walk along the south fence line, apparently acting angry. BUTLER said he used his vehicle spotlight to attempt to illuminate HATCH, and shortly thereafter, he was directed to back into the hospital. BUTLER said he did not hear any commands by the police and did not see or hear any gunshots.

We asked BUTLER if he had any further information, and he said he did not. We then concluded our interview.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

Add Addressee

COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Desk☐ DPSST
Person☐ DPSST
Entry /
Vehicle☐ DPSST
Distribution

DPSST

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Mark E Slater

DPSST

27192

PREC / DIV

DET/HOM

RLF / SHIFT

M

ASSN / DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Mark E Slater (27192)

APPROVAL
ROUTE

Homicide

Print Form

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1 / 1CASE NUMBER
13-013674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

STATUS

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE
02/17/13TIME
2124THIS REPORT DATE
02/25/13TIME
0500

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE Market St. (Portland Adventist Hospital)

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

East Precinct

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT

Actions taken after officer involved shooting investigation.

CAD INCIDENT NUMBER

1354134

CASE
NUMBER
13-013674

COPIES

- ☐ DET
- ☐ CENTRAL
- ☐ EAST
- ☐ NORTH
- ☐ NE
- ☐ SE
- ☐ CAT
- ☐ DHS/CHS
- ☐ DVD
- ☐ DVRU
- ☐ ECRT
- ☐ JDH
- ☐ JUV
- ☐ CS
- ☐ DVCS

PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge
OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested

Add Person

VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing

Add Vehicle

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE

Add Property

NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)

8. On the listed date and time, I responded to the listed location to assist with watching the south fence line on the crime scene while police conducted an investigation on an officer involved shooting.

I watched the south fence line until relieved by a day shift officer.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

Add Addressee

COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Desk☐ DPSST
Person☐ DPSST
Entry /
Vehicle☐ DPSST
Distribution☐ DPSSTREPORTING OFFICER(S)
Aaron M. HolwegeDPSST
50429PREC / DIV
EA/URLF / SHIFT
NASSN / DIST
958SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Aaron M. Holwege (50429)

Print Form

Remote Print

APPROVAL
ROUTE

Homicide

Print Form

CASE
NUMBER
13-013674PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE:

PAGE/OF
1 / 1

CASE NUMBER

13-013674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

STATUS

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE
02/17/2013TIME
2124THIS REPORT DATE
02/25/13TIME
2222

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10123 SE Market St

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

East Precinct

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT

Actions at Hospital Shooting

CAD INCIDENT NUMBER

COPIES

☐ DET☐ CENTRAL☐ EAST☐ NORTH☐ NE☐ SE☐ CAT☐ DHS/CHS☐ DVD☐ DVRU☐ ECRT☐ JDH☐ JUV☐ CS☐ DVCS☐☐☐☐☐☐☐COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Desk

DPSST

☐ Person

DPSST

☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST

☐ Distribution

DPSST

PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge
OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested

Add Person

VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing

Add Vehicle

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE

Add Property

NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)

#8. In regards to the shooting call at Portland Adventist Hospital, my sole responsibility was to block traffic on SE Market St and 100th Ave. I did not make it any closer to the actual crime scene and I maintained this post until dismissed.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

Add Addressee

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Leslie Pintarich

DPSST

27243

PREC / DIV

EA/U

RLF / SHIFT

A

ASSN / DIST

935

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Leslie Pintarich (27243)

Print Form

Remote Print

APPROVAL
ROUTE

Homicide

Print Form

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: _____

PAGE/OF
1 / 1CASE NUMBER
13-013674

REFER CASE NUMBER _____

CLASSIFICATION _____

STATUS _____

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE TIME
02/17/13THIS REPORT DATE TIME
02/25/13 2245

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

Portland Adventist Medical Center

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

East Precinct

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT

role in officer involved shooting

CAD INCIDENT NUMBER _____

COPIES

PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge
OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested

Add Person

VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing

Add Vehicle

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. _____

PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE

Add Property

NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)

8/ Self dispatched to Portland Adventist Medical Center to assist other officers where an armed subject was near the E/R entrance. I arrived in the area as "shots fired" was broadcast and immediately took a position blocking traffic at SE 96/Main. Later, I moved to the 10000 block of SE Main and blocked the driveway entrance to the west parking lot of the hospital preventing vehicles from exiting and going east on Main st. I was eventually informed by Captain Krueger that the entrance could be reopened. I then took a position blocking traffic in the 10000 of SE main until released.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

Add Addressee

COMPUTER
ENTRY☐ Desk☐ DPSST
Person☐ DPSST
Entry /
Vehicle☐ DPSST
Distribution☐ DPSSTREPORTING OFFICER(S)
Christopher GilbertDPSST
34017PREC / DIV
EA/URLF / SHIFT
AASSN / DIST
904SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Christopher Gilbert (34017)

PPB-SSD-TH

Print Form

Remote Print

423 (08/07)

APPROVAL
ROUTE

Homicide

Print Form

CASE NUMBER 13-013674	PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		TYPE:	PAGE/OF 1 / 1
	CASE NUMBER 13-013674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION	
	STATUS		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE TIME 02/17/13		THIS REPORT DATE TIME 02/25/13 2245	
	LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE Portland Adventist Medical Center				PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE East Precinct	
	SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT role in officer involved shooting				CAD INCIDENT NUMBER	
COPIES		PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested Add Person				
<input type="checkbox"/> DET		VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing Add Vehicle				
<input type="checkbox"/> CENTRAL		PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.				
<input type="checkbox"/> EAST		PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE Add Property				
<input type="checkbox"/> NORTH		NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)				
<input type="checkbox"/> NE		8/ Self dispatched to Portland Adventist Medical Center to assist other officers where an armed subject was near the E/R entrance. I arrived in the area as "shots fired" was broadcast and immediately took a position blocking traffic at SE 96/Main. Later, I moved to the 10000 block of SE Main and blocked the driveway entrance to the west parking lot of the hospital preventing vehicles from exiting and going east on Main st. I was eventually informed by Captain Krueger that the entrance could be reopened. I then took a position blocking traffic in the 10000 of SE main until released.				
<input type="checkbox"/> SE						
<input type="checkbox"/> CAT						
<input type="checkbox"/> DHS/CHS						
<input type="checkbox"/> DVD						
<input type="checkbox"/> DVRU						
<input type="checkbox"/> ECRT						
<input type="checkbox"/> JDH						
<input type="checkbox"/> JUV						
<input type="checkbox"/> CS						
<input type="checkbox"/> DVCS						
<input type="checkbox"/>		EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST Add Addressee				
<input type="checkbox"/>						
<input type="checkbox"/>						
<input type="checkbox"/>						
<input type="checkbox"/>						
<input type="checkbox"/>						
<input type="checkbox"/>						
COMPUTER ENTRY						
<input type="checkbox"/> Desk						
DPSST						
<input type="checkbox"/> Person						
DPSST						
<input type="checkbox"/> Entry / Vehicle						
DPSST						
<input type="checkbox"/> Distribution						
DPSST						
REPORTING OFFICER(S) Christopher Gilbert		DPSST 34017	PREC / DIV EA/U	RLF / SHIFT A	ASSN / DIST 904	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE Christopher Gilbert (34017)

PPB-SSD-TH

Print Form

Remote Print

423 (08/07)

CASE NUMBER 13-013674	PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL		PAGE/OF 1 / 3	
	CASE NUMBER 13-013674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION			
	STATUS		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE 02/17/13		TIME 2124		THIS REPORT DATE 02/26/13	
							TIME 1300	
	LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10300 SE MAIN STREET					PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE East Precinct		
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT CRIME SCENE DIAGRAM							CAD INCIDENT NUMBER	
COPIES								
<input type="checkbox"/> DET PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested Add Person								
<input type="checkbox"/> CENTRAL VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing Add Vehicle								
<input type="checkbox"/> EAST PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.								
<input type="checkbox"/> NORTH PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE Add Property								
<input type="checkbox"/> NE NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)								
<input type="checkbox"/> SE <u>NO CONNECT INFORMATION</u>								
<input type="checkbox"/> CAT <u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u>								
<input type="checkbox"/> DHS/CHS <u>Persons Mentioned:</u>								
<input type="checkbox"/> DVD Sergeant WHATTAM, #24852								
<input type="checkbox"/> DVRU Detective SLATER, #27192								
<input type="checkbox"/> ECRT Detective STEED, #19008								
<input type="checkbox"/> JDH Criminalist LACKEY, #39648								
<input type="checkbox"/> JUV Criminalist WILLARD, #22518								
<input type="checkbox"/> CS Criminalist SCHLEICH, #36817								
<input type="checkbox"/> DVCS <u>EXHIBITS</u>								
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. <u>Portland Police Property Receipt #1320199:</u> Item 1: CD containing data point measurements from Lieca Laser device of crime scene								
<input type="checkbox"/> 2. Crime Scene Diagram								
<input type="checkbox"/> 3. Google Earth Birds Eye Photo								
COMPUTER ENTRY								
<input type="checkbox"/> Desk								
<input type="checkbox"/> DPSST Person								
<input type="checkbox"/> DPSST Entry / Vehicle								
<input type="checkbox"/> DPSST Distribution								
<input type="checkbox"/> DPSST								
REPORTING OFFICER(S) Mark Sponhauer				DPSST 16089	PREC / DIV DET	RLF / SHIFT M	ASSN / DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE Mark Sponhauer (16089)

13-013674

CASE
NUMBERPORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**SPECIAL REPORT**

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
2 / 3NARRATIVE

On Sunday, February 17, 2013, at 2200 hours, Detective Sergeant Whattam paged me to respond to an officer involved shooting in the employee parking lot of Portland Adventist Hospital, which was located at 10300 SE Main Street. I arrived at 2300 hours, and joined my partner, Detective Slater, and lead investigator, Detective Steed. I was assigned to draw the crime scene diagram. Detective Slater wrote the crime scene word picture description. Detective Slater and I also interviewed security guards SHARA LUEDKE and RICHARD BUTLER; please refer to the separate report for those two interviews.

Criminalist Lackey used the Lieca Laser device to measure the crime scene and capture digital images and data points (Exhibit 1). I used these data points to draw a two dimensional crime scene diagram (Exhibit 2). I used the software drawing program Crime Zone (Version 9) to draw the diagram. I also used the software program Google Earth to plot estimated locations of some key locations (Exhibit 3). As a note, Placard #23 (Phone handle) was referenced as the assumed location where the subject stood when he was shot.

Key Reference Measurements:

- a. Red Toyota 4Runner to Open Exit/Entrance Fence Gate: 110 feet (36 yards)
- b. Red Toyota 4Runner to Placard #23: 250 feet (83 yards)
- c. Placard #17 to Placard #23: 47 feet (15 yards)
- d. Right Rear of Sergeant's Car to Placard #23: 65 feet (21 yards)

Crime Scene Diagram Legend:

- Placard #1: 9 mm casing by RF door of K-9 car
 Placard #2: 9 mm casing by RF door of K-9 car
 Placard #3: 9 mm casing under the K-9 car and in front of LF tire
 Placard #4: 9mm casing in front of the K-9 car
 Placard #5: 9mm casing in front of the Toyota Avalon
 Placard #6: 9mm casing in front of the Toyota Avalon
 Placard #7: 223 casing in front of the Toyota Avalon
 Placard #8: 9mm casing on driver side of Toyota Avalon
 Placard #9: 9mm casing on driver side of Toyota Avalon
 Placard #10: 223 casing on driver side of Toyota Avalon
 Placard #11: 9mm casing on driver side of Toyota Avalon
 Placard #12: 9mm casing on driver side of Toyota Avalon
 Placard #13: 9mm casing on driver side of Toyota Avalon
 Placard #14: 9mm casing on driver side of Toyota Avalon
 Placard #15: 9mm casing on driver side of Toyota Avalon
 Placard #16: 9mm casing on driver side of Toyota Avalon
 Placard #17: 223 casing on driver side of Toyota Avalon
 Placard #18: 223 casing on driver side of Toyota Avalon
 Placard #19: 223 casing on driver side of Toyota Avalon
 Placard #20: A/R 15 magazine on hood of Toyota Avalon
 Placard #21: Medical supplies on pavement near deceased's head
 Placard #22: Bullet fragments on white sleeve by deceased's right arm
 Placard #23: Black phone handle (partial handset)
 Placard #24: Flesh on pavement

COPIES

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS

- ☐ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS

- ☐ DVCS

- ☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____

**COMPUTER
ENTRY**

- ☐ Desk

DPSST

- ☐ Person

DPSST

- ☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST

- ☐ Distribution

DPSST

REPORTING OFFICER(S)
Mark SponhauerDPSST
16089PREC / DIV
DETRLF / SHIFT
MASSN / DIST
HOMSUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Mark Sponhauer (16089)

CASE
NUMBER
13-013674PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**SPECIAL REPORT**

TYPE: 4. SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
3 / 3

Placard #25: Flesh/fingernail on pavement

Placard #26: Bullet fragment on pavement by RF tire under of black Dodge Durango

Placard #27: Flesh on pavement

Placard #28: Bullet fragment on pavement by deceased's right arm

Placard #29: Bullet fragment on pavement under deceased's upper body

Placard #30: Phone pieces in NE corner of parking lot and east of gas pumps

Placard #A: Bullet strike on LF door frame of Toyota Avalon

Placard #B: Bullet strike on pavement near black Dodge Durango

Placard #C: Bullet strike on cement base of light pole by Dodge Durango

Placard #D: Bullet hole through license plate of Dodge Durango

Placard #E: Bullet hole through license plate of Dodge Durango

Placard #F: Bullet hole through front grill and into radiator of Dodge Durango

Placard #G: Bullet hole in RF fender/door frame of Dodge Durango

Placard #H: Bullet hole in RF door/window frame of Dodge Durango

Placard #I: Bullet hole through fairing under front bumper of Dodge Durango

Placard #J: Bullet skip (SE Direction) in pavement near the deceased's feet

End of report.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LISTAdd Addressee**COPIES**

- ☐ DET
☐ CENTRAL
☐ EAST
☐ NORTH
☐ NE
☐ SE
☐ CAT
☐ DHS/CHS
☐ DVD
☐ DVRU
☐ ECRT
☐ JDH
☐ JUV
☐ CS
☐ DVCS
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____
☐ _____

**COMPUTER
ENTRY**

- ☐ Desk

DPSST
☐ Person

DPSST
☐ Entry /
Vehicle

DPSST
☐ Distribution

DPSST

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Mark Sponhauer

DPSST

16089

PREC / DIV

DET

RLF / SHIFT

M

ASSN / DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Mark Sponhauer (16089)

45985

non-connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/3
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 021713/2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 022713/1200
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Hospital)								
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion								
CODE DE	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL			CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562	
ADDRESS DECEASED						ZIP		PHONE
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT POST-MORTEM EXAMINATION								PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED ITEM CODE								
<u>NO CONNECT INFORMATION</u> <u>NON-CONNECT INFORMATION</u> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 60%;"> <p><u>Police Personnel Mentioned:</u></p> <p>Detective Ken Whattam, DPSST # 24582 Detective Division / Homicide Detail Supervisor</p> <p>Detective Brian Steed, DPSST # 19008 Detective Division / Homicide Detail / Lead Investigator</p> <p>Detective Heidi Helwig, DPSST # 41499 Detective Division / Sexual Assault Detail/Observed Autopsy</p> <p>Detective Tracy Chamberlain, DPSST # 32087 Detective Division / Sexual Assault Detail / Observed Autopsy</p> <p>Criminalist Shawnda McMurray, DPSST # 24747 Forensic Evidence Division (FED)</p> <p>Criminalist Bradley McIntyre, DPSST # 35126 Forensic Evidence Division (FED)</p> </div> <div style="width: 35%; text-align: center;"> <h1 style="margin: 0;">RECORDS</h1> </div> </div>								
13 MAR 12 PM 10: 10								
<div style="display: flex;"> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p>COPIES</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DET</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Central</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> East</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> SE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> North</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> NE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Traffic</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DVD</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> ID</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Prop Room</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Crime Prev</p> <p><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Intel</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> </div> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p>COMPUTER ENTRY</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Person</p> </div> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p>OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle</p> </div> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p>OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Crime/ Prop</p> </div> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p>OPR</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Book</p> </div> <div style="width: 15%;"> <p>OPR</p> </div> </div>								
REPORTING OFFICERS Detective M. Wheat		DPSST 27832		PREC/DIV DET		RLF/SHFT M		ASSN/DIST CCH
					SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582			

KW

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/3

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10100 SE MAIN STREET (Portland Adventist Hospital)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4:

ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5:

ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6:

ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 7:

NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

Medical Examiner's Office:

Forensic Pathologist Dr. Karen Gunson
Oregon State Medical Examiner's Office

SUMMARY

On 021713, at approximately 2200 hours, I was on-call for the Homicide Detail and I was called at home by Detective Sergeant Ken Whattam. Sergeant Whattam asked me to respond to Portland Adventist Hospital to assist with the investigation of an officer involved shooting that had just occurred.

On 021913 I attended the autopsy of MERLE HATCH and this report will summarize that autopsy.

NARRATIVE

On 021713, at approximately 2200 hours, I was on-call for the Homicide Detail and I was called at home by Detective Sergeant Ken Whattam. Sergeant Whattam asked me to respond to Portland Adventist Hospital to assist with the investigation of an officer involved shooting that had just occurred.

On 021912 I attended the autopsy of MERLE HATCH. Also present was the lead investigator in this case, Detective Steed. Detectives Helwig and Chamberlain attended the autopsy for training purposes. Criminalist McMurray and Criminalist McIntyre were present to photograph the autopsy and collect any items of evidence. Deputy District Attorney Chris Ramras was also present.

The post-mortem examination began at approximately 0910 hours and the Medical Examiner conducting the autopsy was Dr. Karen Gunson of the Oregon State Medical Examiner's Office.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective M. Wheat

DPSST

27832

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

CCH

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

3/3

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10100 SE MAIN STREET (Portland Adventist Hospital)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4:

ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5:

ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6:

ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 7:

NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM 8:

ITEM

CODE

During her preliminary examination, Dr. Gunson removed HATCH'S clothing which consisted of blue denim jeans, a belt and a pair of gray and silver tennis shoes with ankle socks. A white t-shirt that had been apparently cut by EMS personnel and a gray sweatshirt were also collected. When Dr. Gunson removed the pants a bullet fell from the interior of the pants and was collected by FED personnel.

During her examination, Dr. Gunson found six bullet holes in the body of HATCH and determined the cause of death was either from a gunshot wound that entered the chest wall and perforated the liver, gall bladder and kidney or from a gunshot wound that struck the upper lobe of his right lung. The bullet that perforated the major organs was found inside the chest wall. The round from the latter gunshot wound described exited the body.

At the time of this report, Dr. Gunson was still determining the manner of death.

Refer to Dr. Gunson's post-mortem examination report for details of her findings.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective M. Wheat

DPSST

27832

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

CCH

SUPERVISOR

Bgt. Ken Whattam #24582

45985

non-connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONFIDENTIAL SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 02/17/13 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 02/27/13 1300
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10100 SE Main Street, Portland (Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department)								
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion								
CODE SB	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05/25/62
ADDRESS Transient					ZIP		PHONE	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Weapon Countdown					PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.			
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED ITEM CODE								
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 20%;"> <p>COPIES</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DET</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Central</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> East</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> SE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> North</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> NE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Traffic</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DVD</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> ID</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Prop Room</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Crime</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Intell</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>COMPUTER ENTRY</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Person</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> OPR Vehicle</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> OPR Crime/Prop</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> OPR Book</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> OPR</p> </div> <div style="width: 80%;"> <p style="text-align: center;"><u>NO CONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><u>Police Personnel Mentioned:</u></p> <p>Lieutenant T. Hunt, DPSST #23932 Detective Division, Lieutenant Persons Crimes</p> <p>Detective Sergeant K. Whattam, DPSST #24582 Detective Division, Homicide Detail Supervisor</p> <p>Detective M. Wheat, DPSST #27832 Detective Division, Lead Investigator</p> <p>Criminalist M. Johnson, DPSST #22655 Forensic Evidence Division</p> <p><u>Involved Officer:</u></p> <p>Officer R. Curtiss, DPSST #46427 East Precinct, Afternoon Shift Uniform Patrol</p> <p><u>Attorney for Curtiss:</u></p> <p>Krista Shipsey Lawrence Matasar, PC</p> </div> <div style="width: 15%; text-align: center;"> <p style="font-size: 2em;">RECORDS</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">13 MAR 12 PM 10:02</p> </div> </div>								
REPORTING OFFICERS Detective B. Steed		DPSST 19008		PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582	

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU				CONTINUATION REPORT				Page/Of <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">2/2</div>						
CASE NO. <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">13-13674</div>			CLASSIFICATION <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING</div>			TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special								
SUBJECT'S NAME <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">HATCH, MERLE MIKAL</div>						SEX <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">M</div>	RACE <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">W</div>	DOB <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">05/25/62</div>						
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px;"></div>														
NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.														
<table border="1" style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <thead> <tr> <th style="width: 10%;">ITEM</th> <th style="width: 10%;">CODE</th> <th></th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td></td> <td></td> <td> <u>SUMMARY</u> <p>On February 17, 2013 at about 2155 hours, I received a telephonic page from Detective Sergeant Whattam to respond to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department for an officer involved shooting that occurred about 2124 hours at that location.</p> <p>After an initial briefing and walk through of the scene, Detective Wheat, Criminalist Johnson and I conducted a weapons countdown with Officer Curtiss. This report will document the weapons countdown along with Officer Curtiss' denial of a request for a scene walk through and interview and the communication restriction issued to him.</p> <p><u>NARRATIVE</u></p> <p>On February 18, 2013 at about 0212 hours Detective Wheat and I assisted Criminalist Johnson with the weapons countdown for Officer Curtiss. The countdown was conducted in the mobile precinct parked at the entrance to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department driveway. Officer Curtiss was photographed by Criminalist Johnson and instructed to unload his primary duty weapon and spare magazines. Afterward, Criminalist Johnson photographed the weapon, magazines and ammunition.</p> <p>Officer Curtiss had one round in the chamber of his pistol, a Glock semi-auto 9mm, serial number GXK815. There were thirteen rounds contained in the magazine in the pistol. Officer Curtiss had two spare magazines in his gun belt holder which contained seventeen rounds apiece.</p> <p>At 0225 hours after the completion of the countdown, I asked Officer Curtiss if he would be willing to do a walkthrough of the scene and complete an interview with detectives. On the advice of his attorney Officer Curtiss declined both requests. At 0227 hours Lt. Hunt then read and issued a Communication Restriction Order to Officer Curtiss, a copy of which is retained in the casebook.</p> </td> </tr> </tbody> </table>									ITEM	CODE				<u>SUMMARY</u> <p>On February 17, 2013 at about 2155 hours, I received a telephonic page from Detective Sergeant Whattam to respond to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department for an officer involved shooting that occurred about 2124 hours at that location.</p> <p>After an initial briefing and walk through of the scene, Detective Wheat, Criminalist Johnson and I conducted a weapons countdown with Officer Curtiss. This report will document the weapons countdown along with Officer Curtiss' denial of a request for a scene walk through and interview and the communication restriction issued to him.</p> <p><u>NARRATIVE</u></p> <p>On February 18, 2013 at about 0212 hours Detective Wheat and I assisted Criminalist Johnson with the weapons countdown for Officer Curtiss. The countdown was conducted in the mobile precinct parked at the entrance to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department driveway. Officer Curtiss was photographed by Criminalist Johnson and instructed to unload his primary duty weapon and spare magazines. Afterward, Criminalist Johnson photographed the weapon, magazines and ammunition.</p> <p>Officer Curtiss had one round in the chamber of his pistol, a Glock semi-auto 9mm, serial number GXK815. There were thirteen rounds contained in the magazine in the pistol. Officer Curtiss had two spare magazines in his gun belt holder which contained seventeen rounds apiece.</p> <p>At 0225 hours after the completion of the countdown, I asked Officer Curtiss if he would be willing to do a walkthrough of the scene and complete an interview with detectives. On the advice of his attorney Officer Curtiss declined both requests. At 0227 hours Lt. Hunt then read and issued a Communication Restriction Order to Officer Curtiss, a copy of which is retained in the casebook.</p>
ITEM	CODE													
		<u>SUMMARY</u> <p>On February 17, 2013 at about 2155 hours, I received a telephonic page from Detective Sergeant Whattam to respond to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department for an officer involved shooting that occurred about 2124 hours at that location.</p> <p>After an initial briefing and walk through of the scene, Detective Wheat, Criminalist Johnson and I conducted a weapons countdown with Officer Curtiss. This report will document the weapons countdown along with Officer Curtiss' denial of a request for a scene walk through and interview and the communication restriction issued to him.</p> <p><u>NARRATIVE</u></p> <p>On February 18, 2013 at about 0212 hours Detective Wheat and I assisted Criminalist Johnson with the weapons countdown for Officer Curtiss. The countdown was conducted in the mobile precinct parked at the entrance to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department driveway. Officer Curtiss was photographed by Criminalist Johnson and instructed to unload his primary duty weapon and spare magazines. Afterward, Criminalist Johnson photographed the weapon, magazines and ammunition.</p> <p>Officer Curtiss had one round in the chamber of his pistol, a Glock semi-auto 9mm, serial number GXK815. There were thirteen rounds contained in the magazine in the pistol. Officer Curtiss had two spare magazines in his gun belt holder which contained seventeen rounds apiece.</p> <p>At 0225 hours after the completion of the countdown, I asked Officer Curtiss if he would be willing to do a walkthrough of the scene and complete an interview with detectives. On the advice of his attorney Officer Curtiss declined both requests. At 0227 hours Lt. Hunt then read and issued a Communication Restriction Order to Officer Curtiss, a copy of which is retained in the casebook.</p>												
REPORTING OFFICERS <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">Detective B. Steed</div>			DPSST <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">19008</div>		PREC/DIV <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">DET</div>		RLF/SHIFT <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">M</div>		ASSN/DIST <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">HOM</div>		SUPERVISOR <div style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px; display: inline-block;">Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582</div>			

45985

non-connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONFIDENTIAL SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 02/17/13 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 02/27/13 1300
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10100 SE Main Street, Portland (Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department)								
PERSONS		CO-Complainant		SB-Subject		SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For		PE-Park Exclusion
CODE SB	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL			CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05/25/62	
ADDRESS Transient					ZIP		PHONE	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Weapon Countdown							PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.	
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY ITEM CODE		S-STOLEN		L-LOST		F-FOUND		D-DAMAGED
								K-SAFEKEEPING
								R-RECOVERED
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 20%;"> <p>COPIES</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DET</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Central</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> East</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> SE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> North</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> NE</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Traffic</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DVD</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> ID</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Prop Room</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Crime Prev</p> <p><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Intel</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> <p><input type="checkbox"/></p> </div> <div style="width: 75%;"> <p style="text-align: center;"><u>NO CONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><u>Police Personnel Mentioned:</u></p> <p>Lieutenant T. Hunt, DPSST #23932 Detective Division, Lieutenant Persons Crimes</p> <p>Detective Sergeant K. Whattam, DPSST #24582 Detective Division, Homicide Detail Supervisor</p> <p>Detective M. Wheat, DPSST #27832 Detective Division, Lead Investigator</p> <p>Criminalist M. Johnson, DPSST #22655 Forensic Evidence Division</p> <p><u>Involved Officer:</u></p> <p>Officer A. Hearst, DPSST #50996 East Precinct, Afternoon Shift Uniform Patrol</p> <p><u>Attorney for Hearst:</u></p> <p>Steve Myers Myers Law Firm</p> <p><u>SUMMARY</u></p> <p>On February 17, 2013 at about 2155 hours, I received a telephonic page from Detective Sergeant Whattam to respond to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department for an officer involved shooting that occurred about 2124 hours at that location.</p> </div> <div style="width: 20%; text-align: center;"> <p style="font-size: 2em; font-weight: bold;">RECORDS</p> <p style="writing-mode: vertical-rl; transform: rotate(180deg);">13 MAR 12 PM 10:10</p> </div> </div>								
COMPUTER ENTRY								
<input type="checkbox"/> Person <input type="checkbox"/> OPR Vehicle <input type="checkbox"/> OPR Crime/Prop <input type="checkbox"/> OPR Book <input type="checkbox"/> OPR								
REPORTING OFFICERS B.L.STEED		DPSST 19008		PREC/DIV DET		RLF/SHIFT M		ASSN/DIST HOM
								SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU				CONTINUATION REPORT				Page/Of 2/2				
CASE NO. 13-13674			CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING			TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special						
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL						SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05/25/62				
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 												
NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.												
ITEM	<div style="text-align: center;"> CODE SUMMARY Cont'd: </div> <p>After an initial briefing and walk through of the scene, Detective Wheat, Criminalist Johnson and I conducted a weapons countdown with Officer Hearst. This report will document the weapons countdown along with Officer Hearst's denial of a request for a scene walk through and interview and the communication restriction issued to him.</p> <p><u>NARRATIVE</u></p> <p>On February 18, 2013 at about 0127 hours Detective Wheat and I assisted Criminalist Johnson with the weapons countdown for Officer Hearst. The countdown was conducted in the mobile precinct parked at the entrance to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department driveway. Officer Hearst was photographed by Criminalist Johnson and instructed to unload his AR-15 rifle and primary duty weapon and spare magazines. Afterward, Criminalist Johnson photographed the weapons, magazines and ammunition.</p> <p>Officer Hearst had one round in the chamber of his AR15 rifle, serial number LGC016044, and eighteen rounds in the magazine in the rifle. Officer Hearst did not have a spare magazine for his rifle. Officer Hearst had one round in the chamber of his pistol which is a Glock, semi-automatic 9mm, serial number KDD697. The magazine in the pistol contained seventeen rounds and each of the two spare magazines in his gun belt holder contained seventeen rounds.</p> <p>At 0129 hours, prior to the countdown, I asked Officer Hearst if he would be willing to do a walkthrough of the scene and complete an interview with detectives. On the advice of his attorney Officer Hearst declined both requests. At 0200 hours Lt. Hunt then read and issued a Communication Restriction Order to Hearst, a copy of which is retained in the casebook.</p>											
REPORTING OFFICERS B.L.STEED			DPSST 19008		PREC/DIV DET		RLF/SHIFT M		ASSN/DIST HOM		SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582	

non-connect

i

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

05/25/62

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

SUMMARY Cont'd:

After an initial briefing and walk through of the scene, Detective Wheat, Criminalist Johnson and I conducted a weapons countdown with Sergeant Voeller. This report will document the weapons countdown along with Sergeant Voeller's denial of a request for a scene walk through and interview and the communication restriction issued to him.

NARRATIVE

On February 18, 2013 at about 0234 hours Detective Wheat and I assisted Criminalist Johnson with the weapons countdown for Sergeant Voeller. The countdown was conducted in the mobile precinct parked at the entrance to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department driveway. Sergeant Voeller was photographed by Criminalist Johnson and instructed to unload his primary duty weapon and spare magazines. Afterward, Criminalist Johnson photographed the weapon, magazines and ammunition.

Sergeant Voeller had one round in the chamber of his pistol, a Glock semi-auto 9mm, serial number DHC723. There were seventeen rounds contained in the magazine in the pistol. Sergeant Voeller had two spare magazines, one of which contained six rounds and was in his left front pocket, and one of which contained seventeen rounds that was in his gun belt magazine holder.

At 0246 hours after the completion of the countdown, I asked Sergeant Voeller if he would be willing to do a walkthrough of the scene and complete an interview with detectives. On the advice of his attorney Sergeant Voeller declined both requests. Prior to that request, at 0239 hours Lt. Hunt read and issued a Communication Restriction Order to Sergeant Voeller, a copy of which is retained in the casebook.

REPORTING OFFICERS

B.L. STEED

DPSS

19008

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

45785

non-connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONFIDENTIAL SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 02/17/13 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 02/27/13 1300
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10100 SE Main Street, Portland (Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department)								
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion								
CODE SB	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05/25/62
ADDRESS Transient						ZIP		
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Weapon Countdown						PHONE		
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY ITEM CODE						PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.		
S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED								
<div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 45%;"> <p><u>NO CONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>Police Personnel Mentioned:</u></p> <p>Lieutenant T. Hunt, DPSST #23932 Detective Division, Lieutenant Persons Crimes</p> <p>Detective Sergeant K. Whattam, DPSST #24582 Detective Division, Homicide Detail Supervisor</p> <p>Detective M. Wheat, DPSST #27832 Detective Division, Lead Investigator</p> <p>Criminalist M. Johnson, DPSST #22655 Forensic Evidence Division</p> <p><u>Involved Officer:</u></p> <p>Sergeant N. Voeller, DPSST #37566 East Precinct, Afternoon Shift Patrol Supervisor</p> <p><u>Attorney for Hearst:</u></p> <p>Michael Staropoli Michael W. Staropoli, Attorney</p> </div> <div style="width: 50%; text-align: center;"> <h1 style="font-size: 2em; margin: 0;">RECORDS</h1> </div> </div>								
13 MAR 12 PM 10:02								
COPIES <input type="checkbox"/> DET <input type="checkbox"/> Central <input type="checkbox"/> East <input type="checkbox"/> SE <input type="checkbox"/> North <input type="checkbox"/> NE <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic <input type="checkbox"/> DVD <input type="checkbox"/> ID <input type="checkbox"/> Prop Room <input type="checkbox"/> Crime <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Inmate <input type="checkbox"/>								
COMPUTER ENTRY <input type="checkbox"/> Person <input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle <input type="checkbox"/> OPR <input type="checkbox"/> Crime/Prop <input type="checkbox"/> Book <input type="checkbox"/> OPR								
REPORTING OFFICERS DPSST PREC/DIV RLF/SHIFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR Detective B. Steed 19008 DET M HOM Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582								

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

05/25/62

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 7: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

SUMMARY

On February 17, 2013 at about 2155 hours, I received a telephonic page from Detective Sergeant Whattam to respond to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department for an officer involved shooting that occurred about 2124 hours at that location.

After an initial briefing and walk through of the scene, Detective Wheat, Criminalist Johnson and I conducted a weapons countdown with Sergeant Voeller. This report will document the weapons countdown along with Sergeant Voeller's denial of a request for a scene walk through and interview and the communication restriction issued to him.

NARRATIVE

On February 18, 2013 at about 0234 hours Detective Wheat and I assisted Criminalist Johnson with the weapons countdown for Sergeant Voeller. The countdown was conducted in the mobile precinct parked at the entrance to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department driveway. Sergeant Voeller was photographed by Criminalist Johnson and instructed to unload his primary duty weapon and spare magazines. Afterward, Criminalist Johnson photographed the weapon, magazines and ammunition.

Sergeant Voeller had one round in the chamber of his pistol, a Glock semi-auto 9mm, serial number DHC723. There were seventeen rounds contained in the magazine in the pistol. Sergeant Voeller had two spare magazines, one of which contained six rounds and was in his left front pocket, and one of which contained seventeen rounds that was in his gun belt magazine holder.

At 0246 hours after the completion of the countdown, I asked Sergeant Voeller if he would be willing to do a walkthrough of the scene and complete an interview with detectives. On the advice of his attorney Sergeant Voeller declined both requests. Prior to that request, at 0239 hours Lt. Hunt read and issued a Communication Restriction Order to Sergeant Voeller, a copy of which is retained in the casebook.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective B. Steed

DPSST

19008

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

0227.9bsi

APPROVAL
ROUTE

East Precinct

Print Form

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

TYPE: PAGE/OF
1 / 1CASE NUMBER
13-013674

REFER CASE NUMBER

CLASSIFICATION

STATUS

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE
02/17/13TIME
2124THIS REPORT DATE
02/28/13TIME
0230

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10125 SE Market St (Portland Adventist)

PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE

East Precinct

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT

Protected vehicle

CAD INCIDENT NUMBER

13-54134

CASE
NUMBER
13-013674

COPIES

- ☐ DET
- ☐ CENTRAL
- ☐ EAST
- ☐ NORTH
- ☐ NE
- ☐ SE
- ☐ CAT
- ☐ DHS/CHS
- ☐ DVD
- ☐ DVRU
- ☐ ECRT
- ☐ JDH
- ☐ JUV
- ☐ CS
- ☐ DVCS
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐

PERSON SB - Subject SI - Sick/Injured/Cared For PE - Park Exclusion VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/Knowledge
OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder MI - Missing RW - Runaway AR - Arrested

Add Person

VEHICLE L - Locate A - Abandoned T - Towed V - Victim's Vehicle X - Suspect Vehicle I - Information M - Missing

Add Vehicle

CODE	LICENSE NO.	STATE	LIC YR	LICENSE TYPE	VIN NUMBER
I	4C-23774	MT			

VEH YR	MAKE	MODEL	STYLE	COLOR(S)
	Toyota	SR5	SUV	RED

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE

Add Property

NARRATIVE (COMMENTS)

8. Narrative:

R/C to the listed location on a person with a gun call. Upon arrival, I was on the southeast side on the hospital guarding a corner. After hearing multiple gun shots, I drove to the main entrance of the hospital. At the entrance, I was ordered by Sergeant on scene to guard the listed vehicle. I guarded the vehicle for approximately 2 hours until relieved by detectives.

EXTERNAL DISTRIBUTION LIST

Add Addressee

**COMPUTER
ENTRY**

- ☐ Desk
- DPSST
☐ Person
- DPSST
☐ Entry /
Vehicle
- DPSST
☐ Distribution
- DPSST

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

Aurelio Melgoza-Ayala

DPSST

52346

PREC / DIV

EA/U

RLF / SHIFT

A

ASSN / DIST

946

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

John W. Anderson (24003)

13 MAR 13 PM 9:47

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/16/16

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

Witness Officers:

Sgt. JOHN CLINTON, DPSST #30255

East Precinct, Patrol Supervisor 3916

Work Address: 747 SE 106th Avenue

Portland, Oregon 97216

Work Phone: 503-823-0400

Sgt. JOHN ANDERSON, DPSST #24003

East Precinct, Patrol Supervisor 3915

Work Address: 747 SE 106th Avenue

Portland, Oregon 97216

Work Phone: 503-823-0400

Sgt. JASON PEARCE, DPSST #29904

Traffic K9, K911

Work Address: 4735 E. Burnside Street

Portland, Oregon 97215

Work Phone: 503-823-2220

Ofc. ZACHERY FLIPPO, DPSST #56054

East Precinct, Uniform Patrol 976

Work Address: 747 SE 106th Avenue

Portland, Oregon 97216

Work Phone: 503-823-0400

Ofc. MATTHEW BIGONI, DPSST #50904

East Precinct, Uniform Patrol 976

Work Address: 747 SE 106th Avenue

Portland, Oregon 97216

Work Phone: 503-823-0400

Ofc. RYAN MARTINSON, DPSST #51726

East Precinct, Uniform Patrol 945

Work Address: 747 SE 106th Avenue

Portland, Oregon 97216

Work Phone: 503-823-0400

REPORTING OFFICERS

B.L. STEED

DPSST

19008

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24542

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

3/16¹⁵

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4:

ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5:

ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6:

ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 7:

NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM 8:

ITEM

CODE

Witness Officers Cont'd:

Ofc. SARA CLARK, DPSST #43492

East Precinct, Uniform Patrol 954

Work Address: 747 SE 106th Avenue

Portland, Oregon 97216

Work Phone: 503-823-0400

Ofc. RICHARD BUDRY, DPSST #37043

East Precinct, Uniform Patrol 924

Work Address: 747 SE 106th Avenue

Portland, Oregon 97216

Work Phone: 503-823-0400

Ofc. THOMAS CLARK, DPSST #50706

East Precinct, Uniform Patrol 965

Work Address: 747 SE 106th Avenue

Work Phone: 503-823-0400

Civilian Witnesses:

SIMPSON, KAREN (RN)

FW, DOB 011681

Address:

Milwaukie, Oregon 97222

Cell Phone:

Work Address: Portland Adventist Emergency Department

10100 SE Main Street

Portland, Oregon 97222

REPORTING OFFICERS

B.L. STEED

DPSST

19008

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU				CONTINUATION REPORT				Page/Of 4/16	
CASE NO. 13-13674			CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING			TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special			
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL						SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562	
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)									
<small> NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation. </small>									
ITEM	CODE								
<p><u>Civilian Witnesses cont'd:</u></p> <p>GRAFF, CAROL FW, DOB 070753 Address: [REDACTED] Gresham, Oregon 97030</p> <p>Cell Phone: [REDACTED] Work Address: Portland Adventist Hospital Safety and Security Department 10100 SE Main Street Portland, Oregon 97222</p> <p>EGLI, FAITH MARIE FW, DOB 081379 Address: [REDACTED] Sandy, Oregon 97055</p> <p>Cell Phone: [REDACTED] Work Address: Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department 10100 SE Main Street Portland, Oregon 97222</p> <p>LUEDKE, SHARA FW, DOB 08/31/86 Address: [REDACTED] Troutdale, OR 97060</p> <p>Cell Phone: [REDACTED] Work Address: Portland Adventist Hospital Safety and Security Department 10123 SE Market Street Portland, Oregon 97222</p>									
REPORTING OFFICERS B.L. STEED			DPSST 19008		PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582	

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

5/16

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptions. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

Civilian Witnesses Cont'd:

BUTLER, RICHARD

MW, DOB 060587

Address:

Milwaukie, Oregon 97267

Cell Phone:

Work Address: Portland Adventist Hospital Safety and Security Department

10123 SE Market Street

Portland, Oregon 97222

ROBERTS, MATTHEW WILLIAM

MW, DOB 052589

Address:

Portland, Oregon 97216

Cell Phone:

LUCE, HOLLY ELIZABETH

FW, DOB 101389

Address:

Portland, Oregon 97216

Cell Phone:

ZAHARIE, SPENSER C.

MW, DOB 011189

Address:

Portland, Oregon 97216

Cell Phone:

REPORTING OFFICERS

B.L. STEED

DPSST

19008

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

6/18/86

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptions. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

Civilian Witnesses Cont'd:

MEIERAN, SHARON (MD)

FW, DOB 082764

Work Address: Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department
10100 SE Main Street
Portland, Oregon 97222

Cell Phone: [REDACTED]

HAYES, SHELLY LAVONNE

FW, DOB 061272

Address: [REDACTED]
Clackamas, Oregon 97015

Cell Phone: [REDACTED]

Work Address: Portland Adventist Hospital
10123 SE Market Street
Portland, Oregon 97222

LINKOUS, JAMES

MW, DOB 123156

Address: [REDACTED]
Ridgefield, Washington 98642

Cell Phone: [REDACTED]

Property / Evidence Receipt #1336706:

Item #1. One black phone receiver handle from Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department.

The listed item was photographed and placed into the Portland Police Bureau Property Room.

REPORTING OFFICERS

B.L. STEED

DPSST

19008

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU				CONTINUATION REPORT				Page/Of 7/16 ¹⁶	
CASE NO. 13-13674			CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING			TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special			
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL						SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562	
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)									
NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.									
ITEM	CODE								
<p><u>Officers Present:</u></p> <p>Sergeant R. COFFEY, DPSST #35623 East Precinct, Night Relief Patrol Supervisor</p> <p>Sergeant J. JENSEN, DPSST #43494 East Precinct, Night Relief Patrol Supervisor</p> <p>Officer G. BUDEY, DPSST #51248 East Precinct, Afternoon Relief Patrol</p> <p>Officer, M. CHAPMAN, DPSST #43481 East Precinct, Night Relief Patrol</p> <p>Officer D. ERICKSON, DPSST #16909 East Precinct, Day Relief Patrol</p> <p>Officer A. ETTLIN, DPSST #50162 East Precinct, Afternoon Relief Patrol</p> <p>Officer M. FILBERT, DPSST #50162 East Precinct, Afternoon Relief Patrol</p> <p>Officer C. GILBERT, DPSST #34017 East Precinct, Afternoon Relief Patrol</p> <p>Officer A. HOLWEGE, DPSST #50429 East Precinct, Night Relief Patrol</p> <p>Officer L. KELLER, DPSST #16483 East Precinct, Night Relief Patrol</p> <p>Officer D. LEONARD, DPSST #50211 East Precinct, Afternoon Relief Patrol</p> <p>Officer G. MANOUGIAN, DPSST #8216 East Precinct, Afternoon Relief Patrol</p>									
REPORTING OFFICERS B.L. STEED			DPSST 19008		PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582	

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONTINUATION REPORT		Page/Of 8/16	
CASE NO. 13-13674		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING		TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special	
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				SEX M	DOB 052562
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)					
<small>NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:</small> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div style="width: 30%;"> <small>ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.</small> <small>ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.</small> <small>ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.</small> </div> <div style="width: 30%;"> <small>ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.</small> <small>ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.</small> </div> <div style="width: 30%;"> <small>ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.</small> <small>ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.</small> <small>ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.</small> </div> </div>					
ITEM	CODE				
	<u>Officers Present Cont'd:</u> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">Officer K. MARCUM, DPSST #52778 East Precinct, Afternoon Relief Patrol</div> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">Officer L. PINTARICH, DPSST #27243 East Precinct, Afternoon Relief Patrol</div> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">Officer J. PALAORO, DPSST #50346 East Precinct, Afternoon Relief Patrol</div> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">Officer J. SILVERMAN, DPSST #50814 East Precinct, Afternoon Relief Patrol</div> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">Officer C. STEINER, DPSST #37392 East Precinct, Night Relief Patrol</div> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">Officer S. WUTHRICH, DPSST #50089 East Precinct, Afternoon Relief Patrol</div> <u>Detectives Present:</u> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">Lieutenant T. HUNT, DPSST #23932 Detective Division, Lieutenant Persons Crimes</div> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">Sergeant R. AUSTRIA, DPSST #25048 Detective Division, Homicide Supervisor</div> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">Sergeant K. WHATTAM, DPSST #24582 Detective Division, Homicide Supervisor</div> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">Detective M. WHEAT, DPSST #27832 Detective Division, Lead Investigator</div> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">Detective R. BENIGA, DPSST #36909 Detective Division, Homicide Detail</div>				
REPORTING OFFICERS B.L. STEED		DPSST 19008	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM
		SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582			

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

9/16/15

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

Detectives Present:

Detective T. CHAMBERLIN, DPSST #32087

Detective Division, Sex Crimes Unit

Detective A. DRAN, DPSST #34502

Detective Division, Assault Detail

Detective T. HARRIS, DPSST #27566

Detective Division, Assault Detail

Detective H. HOUSLEY, DPSST #31291

Detective Division, Sex Crimes Unit

Detective J. Myers, DPSST #39608

Detective Division, Sex Crimes Unit

Detective M. SLATER, DPSST #27192

Detective Division, Homicide Detail

Detective M. SPONHAUER, DPSST #16089

Detective Division, Homicide Detail

Detective W. WINTERS, DPSST #34381

Detective Division, Sex Crimes Unit

East County Major Crimes Team:

Detective K. ODIL, DPSST #49890

Multnomah County Sheriff Department, Detective

Detective J. SEYMOR, DPSST #30260

Gresham Police Department, Detective

REPORTING OFFICERS

B.L. STEED

DPSST

19008

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU				CONTINUATION REPORT				Page/Of 10/16/15						
CASE NO. 13-13674			CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING			TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special								
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL						SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562						
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)														
NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.														
<table border="1" style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <thead> <tr> <th style="width: 15%;">ITEM</th> <th style="width: 10%;">CODE</th> <th></th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td colspan="3" style="padding: 10px;"> <p><u>Criminalist Present:</u></p> <p>Criminalist T. WILLARD, DPSST #22518 Forensic Evidence Division, Scene Criminalist</p> <p>Criminalist M. JOHNSON, DPSST #22655 Forensic Evidence Division, Scene Criminalist</p> <p>Criminalist J. SHEARER, DPSST #29992 Forensic Division, Scene Criminalist</p> <p>Criminalist I. LACKEY, DPSST #39648 Forensic Evidence Division, Scene Criminalist</p> <p><u>Multnomah County Medical Examiner Office:</u></p> <p>Deputy Medical Examiner Peter Bellant Deputy ME at Scene</p> <p><u>SUMMARY</u></p> <p>On February 17, 2013 at approximately 2155 hours I received a telephonic page from Sergeant Whattam requesting I respond to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department as the lead investigator in an officer involved shooting.</p> <p>On my arrival at approximately 2220 hours, I found Sergeant Voeller, Officer Hearst and Officer Curtiss had used deadly force and were currently separated and speaking with their attorneys. I also found nine witness officers, Sergeant Anderson, Sergeant Clinton, Sergeant Pearce, Officer Bigoni, Officer Budry, Officer Sara Clark, Officer Thomas Clark, Officer Flipppo, and Officer Martinson that had been separated and ordered not to talk about the incident amongst them.</p> <p>This report will document my initial actions at the scene.</p> </td> </tr> </tbody> </table>									ITEM	CODE		<p><u>Criminalist Present:</u></p> <p>Criminalist T. WILLARD, DPSST #22518 Forensic Evidence Division, Scene Criminalist</p> <p>Criminalist M. JOHNSON, DPSST #22655 Forensic Evidence Division, Scene Criminalist</p> <p>Criminalist J. SHEARER, DPSST #29992 Forensic Division, Scene Criminalist</p> <p>Criminalist I. LACKEY, DPSST #39648 Forensic Evidence Division, Scene Criminalist</p> <p><u>Multnomah County Medical Examiner Office:</u></p> <p>Deputy Medical Examiner Peter Bellant Deputy ME at Scene</p> <p><u>SUMMARY</u></p> <p>On February 17, 2013 at approximately 2155 hours I received a telephonic page from Sergeant Whattam requesting I respond to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department as the lead investigator in an officer involved shooting.</p> <p>On my arrival at approximately 2220 hours, I found Sergeant Voeller, Officer Hearst and Officer Curtiss had used deadly force and were currently separated and speaking with their attorneys. I also found nine witness officers, Sergeant Anderson, Sergeant Clinton, Sergeant Pearce, Officer Bigoni, Officer Budry, Officer Sara Clark, Officer Thomas Clark, Officer Flipppo, and Officer Martinson that had been separated and ordered not to talk about the incident amongst them.</p> <p>This report will document my initial actions at the scene.</p>		
ITEM	CODE													
<p><u>Criminalist Present:</u></p> <p>Criminalist T. WILLARD, DPSST #22518 Forensic Evidence Division, Scene Criminalist</p> <p>Criminalist M. JOHNSON, DPSST #22655 Forensic Evidence Division, Scene Criminalist</p> <p>Criminalist J. SHEARER, DPSST #29992 Forensic Division, Scene Criminalist</p> <p>Criminalist I. LACKEY, DPSST #39648 Forensic Evidence Division, Scene Criminalist</p> <p><u>Multnomah County Medical Examiner Office:</u></p> <p>Deputy Medical Examiner Peter Bellant Deputy ME at Scene</p> <p><u>SUMMARY</u></p> <p>On February 17, 2013 at approximately 2155 hours I received a telephonic page from Sergeant Whattam requesting I respond to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department as the lead investigator in an officer involved shooting.</p> <p>On my arrival at approximately 2220 hours, I found Sergeant Voeller, Officer Hearst and Officer Curtiss had used deadly force and were currently separated and speaking with their attorneys. I also found nine witness officers, Sergeant Anderson, Sergeant Clinton, Sergeant Pearce, Officer Bigoni, Officer Budry, Officer Sara Clark, Officer Thomas Clark, Officer Flipppo, and Officer Martinson that had been separated and ordered not to talk about the incident amongst them.</p> <p>This report will document my initial actions at the scene.</p>														
REPORTING OFFICERS B.L. STEED			DPSST 19008	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582							

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONTINUATION REPORT			Page/Of 11/16/15	
CASE NO 13-13674		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING		TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special		
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				SEX M	RACE W	
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)				DOB 052562		
<small>NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:</small> <small>ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.</small> <small>ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.</small> <small>ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.</small> <small>ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.</small> <small>ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.</small> <small>ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.</small> <small>ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.</small> <small>ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.</small>						
ITEM	CODE <u>NARRATIVE</u>					
	<p>On February 17, 2013 at approximately 2155 hours I received a telephonic page from Sergeant Whattam requesting I respond to the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department as the lead investigator in an officer involved shooting. I arrived at the scene at approximately 2220 hours.</p> <p>On my arrival SE Main Street was blocked with flares and officers were present to control entry into the area. There was a restricted inner crime scene in red tape just inside the employee parking lot across from the Emergency Department. There was also a secondary restricted scene just outside the inner crime scene and outer area controlled with yellow crime scene tape. There was a mobile precinct parked inside the yellow tape on the driveway leading to the employee parking lot and emergency department.</p> <p>I contacted Commander Lee who was the officer in charge of the scene on my arrival and determined who the involved officers were, as well as how many and who the witness officers were. Commander Lee stated Sergeant Voeller, Officer Hearst and Officer Curtiss were the officers that had used deadly force and they had been separated, ordered not to discuss the incident, and were currently speaking with their attorneys. Commander Lee also identified Sergeant Anderson, Sergeant Clinton, Sergeant Pearce, Officer Bigoni, Officer Budry, Officer Sara Clark, Officer Thomas Clark, Officer Flippo, and Officer Martinson as witness officers. These officers had also been separated, ordered not to discuss the incident and were currently in a room inside the hospital. Sergeant Steigleder had been assigned to monitor the witness officers.</p> <p>Initial information from hospital security gave the name of DANIEL FOX with a date of birth of 041555 as the name of the deceased subject. (The true name was later found to be MERLE MIKAL HATCH with a date of birth of 052562.) Once all of the responding detectives arrived a briefing was given by Sergeant Anderson. The briefing commenced approximately 2325 hours.</p> <p>Sgt. Anderson told us the call came out as a subject with gun at the hospital. When he arrived he saw a subject walking in the employee parking lot located just to the east of the emergency department driveway. The subject was walking in various directions; first to the east, then to the south and then to the west. Sergeant Andersons said he</p>					
REPORTING OFFICERS B.L. STEED		DPSSST 19008	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU				CONTINUATION REPORT				Page/Of 12/16 ¹⁵	
CASE NO. 13-13674			CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING			TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special			
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL						SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562	
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)									
NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.									
ITEM		CODE							
		<p>could see a black object in his hand. The subject appeared to be animated but was not yelling at that time.</p> <p>The subject headed back toward to the east where he climbed on top of a SUV type vehicle. Sergeant Anderson had a very large hand held light that he used to illuminate the subject. He could see the subject on top of the SUV before the subject climbed down and started walking towards him and other officers.</p> <p>Sergeant Anderson described opening the trunk of his car to get out equipment when he heard two shots and then a volley of shots. He did not see the actual shots being fired but in his mind expected to hear rounds impacting his patrol car. Sergeant Anderson described Sergeant Pearce arriving and they formulated a plan to approach the downed subject with the use of the K9, which they did.</p> <p>The information provided by Sergeant Anderson in his briefing was for the purposes of locating possible evidence and any additional witnesses. For a complete recounting of his actions please refer to the Detectives special report on his recorded interview.</p> <p>At approximately 0029 hours, Sergeant Anderson provided a walkthrough of the scene and pointed out directions of fire, the red SUV he saw the subject on top of and the movement of the subject prior to the shooting occurring.</p> <p>After the walkthrough we were given a recounting of the statement given to Detective Chamberlin by Portland Adventist Security officers GRAFF and BUTLER. Please refer to Detective Chamberlin's report and the transcription of those interviews for complete details.</p> <p>At approximately 0127 hours, Detective Wheat and I performed a weapons countdown with Officer Hearst. For complete details please refer to my special report with Officer Hearst. Five, .223 shell casings were recovered from the area Officer Hearst had fired his AR15, which matched the number of rounds missing from his magazine inside the crime scene.</p> <p>At approximately 0225 hours, Detective Wheat and I performed a weapons countdown with Officer Curtiss. For complete details please refer to my special report with Officer Curtiss. Four, 9mm shell casings were recovered from the area Officer Curtiss</p>							
REPORTING OFFICERS B.L. STEED			DPSST 19008		PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR 	

Sgt. Ken Whittam #24582

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONTINUATION REPORT		Page/Of 13/16	
CASE NO. 13-13674		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING		TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special	
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				SEX M	DOB 052562
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)					
<small> NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes names. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptions. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation. </small>					
ITEM	<p>CODE</p> <p>fired his duty pistol. The number of shell casings matched the number of rounds missing from his magazines.</p> <p>At approximately 0234 hours, Detective Wheat and I performed a weapons countdown with Sergeant Voeller. For complete details please refer to my special report with Sergeant Voeller. Ten, 9mm shell casings were recovered from the area Sergeant Voeller had fired his duty weapon. The number of shell casings matched the number of rounds missing from his magazines.</p> <p>Once the countdowns were completed Detective Wheat along with Criminalist Johnson and I examined room number 12 in the Portland Adventist Hospital secure area. Photographs were taken by Criminalist Johnson and a white plastic bag containing a pair of sunglasses was seized.</p> <p>Detective Wheat and I walked through the crime scene and specifically looked at a piece of plastic found near the subject's body. No gun had been found in the crime scene and the piece of plastic was the only object that could resemble a gun.</p> <p>At approximately 0312 hours Detective Wheat and I reexamined room 12 in the secure area of the emergency department that the subject had been placed into. In looking throughout the room there was a telephone receiver that was designed to have two handsets in it but had one handset missing from it. The back of the handset still present appeared to match the one in the crime scene. There was a phone cord that looked to have been disconnected from the missing handset still attached to the receiver. I asked what the phone was used for and was told it was used for simultaneous translation purposes in case the patient did not speak English in order to communicate with the doctors and nurses.</p> <p>I had noticed a basket in the nurses' station that contained similar handsets and inquired what those were for. I was informed those handsets had some sort of problem and had been removed from use in order to be repaired. I was given permission to take one of the handsets which I did and provided a property receipt to the charge nurse for the phone.</p> <p>I spoke with DWAYNE FUND, the head of the Safety and Security Department at Portland Adventist Hospital. FUND told me they were working on obtaining surveillance video footage from their camera system but it would be several hours</p>				
REPORTING OFFICERS B.L. STEED		DPSST 19008	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM
		SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582			

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONTINUATION REPORT		Page/Of 14/16 ¹⁵	
CASE NO. 13-13674		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING		TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special	
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL				SEX M	RACE W
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)				DOB 052562	
<small>NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:</small> <small>ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.</small> <small>ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptions. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.</small> <small>ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.</small> <small>ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.</small> <small>ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.</small> <small>ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.</small> <small>ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.</small> <small>ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.</small>					
ITEM	CODE	<p>before they were able to download all the footage. I provided him a business card and asked him to call myself or Detective Chamberlin when the video was ready to be picked up. Please refer to Detective Chamberlin's report for details.</p> <p>I, along with other detectives and criminalists further examined the crime scene and were able to locate sixteen bullet strikes of the nineteen rounds fired. We later returned on February 20th, and conducted a further search using a metal detector for the remaining three bullet strikes. We were not able to determine where these bullets impacted, although based on the other strikes and likely trajectory it is reasonable to conclude the three unaccounted for bullets impacted into a large area of shrubbery and vegetation between the building on the south of the scene and the employee parking lot.</p> <p>On February 19th, I attended the autopsy of HATCH conducted by Dr. Gunson. Present were criminalists McMurray and McIntyre, detectives Wheat, Chamberlin, and Helwig as well as ADA Chris Ramras. For details of the autopsy please refer to Dr. Gunson's report and Detective Wheat's special report.</p> <p>On February 19th I spoke with US Marshall Eric Wahlstrom regarding HATCH. Wahlstrom told me Hatch had been released from custody at the Federal Correction Institution Sheridan on February 12th. He had been given a ride to the Portland Airport and a plane ticket to Colorado where he was supposed to check in at a halfway house. HATCH changed the plane ticket to arrive on the 13th but then did not show up as required. A fugitive warrant for escape was entered into NCIC for HATCH.</p> <p>On the same date I was also contacted by Clackamas County Sheriff Department Detective Dan Krause. Detective Krause was investigating the robbery of the Wells Fargo Bank located at SE Sunnyside Road and SE 122nd Avenue on February 15th and had developed HATCH as the suspect in that robbery. Detective Krause told me he had information through the US Marshalls that inmates at the corrections facility in Sheridan had informed officers the person shown on the television news as the suspect in the Wells Fargo robbery was HATCH. I received some photos from the camera inside the bank and confirmed that the suspect in the photos matched the photographs of HATCH.</p> <p>At approximately 1604 hours on February 19th, Detective Wheat and I interviewed FAITH EGLI, who was the CNA working the intake desk in the emergency</p>			
REPORTING OFFICERS B.L. STEED		DPSST 19008	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM
		SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whittam #24542			

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU				CONTINUATION REPORT				Page/Of 15/16 15						
CASE NO. 13-13674			CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING			TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special								
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL						SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562						
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Emergency Department)														
<small> NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation. </small>														
<table border="1" style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <thead> <tr> <th style="width: 10%;">ITEM</th> <th style="width: 10%;">CODE</th> <th></th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td></td> <td></td> <td> <p>department at Portland Adventist Hospital the night of the shooting. For details of her statement please refer to Detective Wheat's special report.</p> <p>On February 20th I received information from Portland Robbery Detail Detective Brett Hawkinson that he had confirmed HATCH as the suspect that had robbed the Albina Bank in Portland on February 13th.</p> <p>On February 20th I was informed by Detective Housley that Sergeant Clinton had told her about a ride-along that was with him the night of the shooting. I contacted JOHN LINKOUS and he agreed to come to the Detective Division for an interview. Please refer to Detective Wheat's special report for details of the interview.</p> <p>Grand Jury testimony in this case occurred over three days starting on March 4, 2013. Prior to my testimony I retrieved item number seven from property receipt number 1336704, the piece of black plastic phone receiver and brought it to the Grand Jury for viewing during my testimony. I later returned the item to the property room. The Grand Jury concluded hearing testimony on March 6th and returned a unanimous "not true bill".</p> </td> </tr> </tbody> </table>									ITEM	CODE				<p>department at Portland Adventist Hospital the night of the shooting. For details of her statement please refer to Detective Wheat's special report.</p> <p>On February 20th I received information from Portland Robbery Detail Detective Brett Hawkinson that he had confirmed HATCH as the suspect that had robbed the Albina Bank in Portland on February 13th.</p> <p>On February 20th I was informed by Detective Housley that Sergeant Clinton had told her about a ride-along that was with him the night of the shooting. I contacted JOHN LINKOUS and he agreed to come to the Detective Division for an interview. Please refer to Detective Wheat's special report for details of the interview.</p> <p>Grand Jury testimony in this case occurred over three days starting on March 4, 2013. Prior to my testimony I retrieved item number seven from property receipt number 1336704, the piece of black plastic phone receiver and brought it to the Grand Jury for viewing during my testimony. I later returned the item to the property room. The Grand Jury concluded hearing testimony on March 6th and returned a unanimous "not true bill".</p>
ITEM	CODE													
		<p>department at Portland Adventist Hospital the night of the shooting. For details of her statement please refer to Detective Wheat's special report.</p> <p>On February 20th I received information from Portland Robbery Detail Detective Brett Hawkinson that he had confirmed HATCH as the suspect that had robbed the Albina Bank in Portland on February 13th.</p> <p>On February 20th I was informed by Detective Housley that Sergeant Clinton had told her about a ride-along that was with him the night of the shooting. I contacted JOHN LINKOUS and he agreed to come to the Detective Division for an interview. Please refer to Detective Wheat's special report for details of the interview.</p> <p>Grand Jury testimony in this case occurred over three days starting on March 4, 2013. Prior to my testimony I retrieved item number seven from property receipt number 1336704, the piece of black plastic phone receiver and brought it to the Grand Jury for viewing during my testimony. I later returned the item to the property room. The Grand Jury concluded hearing testimony on March 6th and returned a unanimous "not true bill".</p>												
REPORTING OFFICERS B.L. STEED			DPSST 19008		PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHIFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582						

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

**CONFIDENTIAL
SPECIAL REPORT**

☐ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☐ SUPPLEMENTAL

Page/Of
1/3

CASE NO.
13-13674

REFER CASE NO.

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED

☐ 3. SUSPENDED

☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME

THIS REPORT DATE/TIME

☐ 2. PENDING

☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST

☐ 6. REFERRED

02/17/13 2124

02/22/13 1349

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

PERSONS

CO-Complainant

SB-Subject

SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For

PE-Park Exclusion

CODE

NAME

SB HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

CRN

SEX

RACE

DOB

M

W

022562

ADDRESS

ZIP

PHONE

Transient

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT

Interview of Lieutenant Jeffrey Ripley

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY

S-STOLEN

L-LOST

F-FOUND

D-DAMAGED

K-SAFEKEEPING

R-RECOVERED

ITEM

CODE

NO CONNECT INFORMATION

NONCONNECT INFORMATION

RECORDS

Person Interviewed:

RIPLEY, JEFFREY

MW, DOB 090369

Work: Portland Fire Bureau Engine 7, Lieutenant

Work Address: 1500 SE 122nd Avenue

Portland, Oregon 97233

Work Phone: 503-823-3856

Additional Detectives:

Detective M. WHEAT, DPSST #27832

Detective Division, Lead Investigator

EXHIBITS

Property / Evidence Receipt #1332055:

Item #1. One CD-R of interview with JEFFREY RIPLEY.

The listed item was copied and the original placed into the Portland Police Bureau Property Room.

13 MAR 13 PM 9:47

REPORTING OFFICERS

B.L. STEED

DPSST

19008

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

COPIES

☐ DET

☐ Central

☐ East

☐ SE

☐ North

☐ NE

☐ Traffic

☐ DVD

☐ ID

☐ Prop

☐ Room

☐ Crime

☐ Prev

☐ Intell

☐

☐

☐

☐

COMPUTER
ENTRY

☐ Person

OPR

☐ Vehicle

OPR

☐ Crime/

Prop

OPR

☐ Book

OPR

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU				CONTINUATION REPORT				Page/Of <div style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; padding: 2px 10px;">2/2</div>						
CASE NO. <div style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; padding: 2px 10px;">13-13674</div>			CLASSIFICATION <div style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; padding: 2px 10px;">OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING</div>			TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special								
SUBJECT'S NAME <div style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; padding: 2px 10px;">HATCH, MERLE MIKAL</div>						SEX <div style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; padding: 2px 10px;">M</div>	RACE <div style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; padding: 2px 10px;">W</div>	DOB <div style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; padding: 2px 10px;">022562</div>						
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE <div style="border: 1px solid black; height: 20px;"></div>														
<div style="font-size: 0.8em;"> NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contact. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation. </div>														
<table border="1" style="width: 100%; border-collapse: collapse;"> <thead> <tr> <th style="width: 15%; text-align: center;">ITEM</th> <th style="width: 15%; text-align: center;">CODE</th> <th style="width: 70%;"></th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td colspan="3" style="padding: 10px;"> <div style="text-align: center; margin-bottom: 10px;"> <u>SUMMARY</u> </div> <p>On 02/17/13, at about 2155 hours I responded to an officer involved shooting at the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department as the primary investigator. This report will document my interview with Portland Fire Bureau Lieutenant JEFFREY RIPLEY.</p> <div style="text-align: center; margin-bottom: 10px;"> <u>NARRATIVE</u> </div> <p>On 02/26/13, Detective Wheat and I interviewed Portland Fire Bureau Lieutenant JEFFRY RIPLEY at the quarters of Engine 7. RIPLEY had responded to the call with his engine company and was the Lieutenant in charge of the Portland Fire Bureau response to the call. The interview was recorded in its entirety. For full details of the interview, please refer to the recording or attached transcription.</p> </td> </tr> </tbody> </table>									ITEM	CODE		<div style="text-align: center; margin-bottom: 10px;"> <u>SUMMARY</u> </div> <p>On 02/17/13, at about 2155 hours I responded to an officer involved shooting at the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department as the primary investigator. This report will document my interview with Portland Fire Bureau Lieutenant JEFFREY RIPLEY.</p> <div style="text-align: center; margin-bottom: 10px;"> <u>NARRATIVE</u> </div> <p>On 02/26/13, Detective Wheat and I interviewed Portland Fire Bureau Lieutenant JEFFRY RIPLEY at the quarters of Engine 7. RIPLEY had responded to the call with his engine company and was the Lieutenant in charge of the Portland Fire Bureau response to the call. The interview was recorded in its entirety. For full details of the interview, please refer to the recording or attached transcription.</p>		
ITEM	CODE													
<div style="text-align: center; margin-bottom: 10px;"> <u>SUMMARY</u> </div> <p>On 02/17/13, at about 2155 hours I responded to an officer involved shooting at the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department as the primary investigator. This report will document my interview with Portland Fire Bureau Lieutenant JEFFREY RIPLEY.</p> <div style="text-align: center; margin-bottom: 10px;"> <u>NARRATIVE</u> </div> <p>On 02/26/13, Detective Wheat and I interviewed Portland Fire Bureau Lieutenant JEFFRY RIPLEY at the quarters of Engine 7. RIPLEY had responded to the call with his engine company and was the Lieutenant in charge of the Portland Fire Bureau response to the call. The interview was recorded in its entirety. For full details of the interview, please refer to the recording or attached transcription.</p>														
REPORTING OFFICERS <div style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; padding: 2px 10px;">B.L. STEED</div>			DPSST <div style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; padding: 2px 10px;">19008</div>		PREC/DIV <div style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; padding: 2px 10px;">DET</div>		RLF/SHIFT <div style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; padding: 2px 10px;">M</div>		ASSN/DIST <div style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; padding: 2px 10px;">HOM</div>		SUPERVISOR <div style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; padding: 2px 10px;">Sgt. Ken Whittam #24582</div>			

45985

non-connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONFIDENTIAL SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION	<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL	Page/Of 1/2
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING		
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 02/17/13 2124
THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 02/22/13 1349		LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE				
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion						
CODE SB	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL			CRN	SEX M	DOB 022562
ADDRESS Transient				ZIP	PHONE	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Interview of Paramedic William Earl				PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.		
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED						
<p><u>NO CONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>Person Interviewed:</u></p> <p>EARL, WILLIAM (BILLY) JACK MW, DOB 052681 Work: Portland Fire Bureau Engine 7 Work Address: 1500 SE 122nd Avenue Portland, Oregon 97233 Work Phone: 503-823-3856</p> <p><u>Additional Detectives:</u></p> <p>Detective M. WHEAT, DPSST #27832 Detective Division, Lead Investigator</p> <p><u>EXHIBITS</u></p> <p><u>Property / Evidence Receipt #1332054:</u></p> <p>Item #1. One CD-R of interview with William Earl.</p> <p>The listed item was copied and the original placed into the Portland Police Bureau Property Room.</p>						
13 MAR 12 PM 10:02						
REPORTING OFFICERS Detective B. Steed						
DPSST 19008		PREC/DIV DET		RLF/SHFT M		ASSN/DIST HOM
SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582						

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

022562

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary as necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

SUMMARY

On 02/17/13, at about 2155 hours I responded to an officer involved shooting at the Portland Adventist Hospital Emergency Department as the primary investigator. This report will document my interview with Portland Fire Bureau Paramedic William Earl.

NARRATIVE

On 02/22/13, Detective Wheat and I interviewed Portland Fire Bureau Paramedic William Earl at quarters of Engine 7. Earl had responded to the call with his engine company and provided brief medical care to subject MERLE HATCH. The interview was recorded in its entirety. For full details of the interview, please refer to the recording or attached transcription.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective B. Steed

DPSST

19008

PREC/DIV

DET

R/L/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

0227.6bst

[Signature]

45985

non-connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		CONFIDENTIAL SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/2
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 02/17/13 2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 02/22/13 1400
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10300 SE MAIN STREET				RECORDS				
PERSONS		CO-Complainant		SB-Subject		SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For		PE-Park Exclusion
CODE DE	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL			CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05/25/62	
ADDRESS NO LOCAL ADDRESS				ZIP		PHONE		
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT CAROL GRAFF PHONE INTERVIEW				PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.				
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY ITEM CODE		S-STOLEN		L-LOST		F-FOUND		D-DAMAGED
								K-SAFEKEEPING
								R-RECOVERED
<p>COPIES</p> <p> <input type="checkbox"/> DET <input type="checkbox"/> Central <input type="checkbox"/> East <input type="checkbox"/> SE <input type="checkbox"/> North <input type="checkbox"/> NE <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic <input type="checkbox"/> DVD <input type="checkbox"/> ID <input type="checkbox"/> Prop <input type="checkbox"/> Room <input type="checkbox"/> Crime <input type="checkbox"/> Prev <input type="checkbox"/> Intell </p> <p>COMPUTER ENTRY</p> <p> <input type="checkbox"/> Person <input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle <input type="checkbox"/> Crime/ Prop <input type="checkbox"/> Book <input type="checkbox"/> OPR </p>								
<p>NONCONNECT INFORMATION</p> <p><u>Person Interviewed:</u></p> <p>Carol Graff FW DOB: 07/07/53 Home Address: [REDACTED] Gresham, OR 97030 Cell Phone: [REDACTED] Portland Adventist Hospital Security Officer (DPSST #29011)</p> <p><u>Summary:</u></p> <p>This special report documents my phone conversation with Carol Graff on 02/20/13.</p> <p><u>Narrative:</u></p> <p>On 02/20/13, I received a phone message from Graff stating she recalled further details of her encounter with Merle HATCH while in the secured hallway. I returned her call and we spoke about the additional information. Graff recalled that HATCH commented in a mocking manner that he was not searched when he was initially admitted. HATCH purported that his gun would have been found during a search, but since they didn't search, he still had his handgun at his disposal.</p>								
REPORTING OFFICERS		DPSST		PREC/DIV		RLF/SHFT		ASSN/DIST
Detective R. T. Beniga		36906		DET		M		HOM
								SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

13 MAR 12 PM 10:03

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/2

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

W

05/25/62

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10300 SE MAIN STREET (PORTLAND ADVENTIST HOSPITAL)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

I asked Graff about their policy regarding searching patients. Graff explained that since HATCH was a voluntary admission, their policy is not to conduct a physical search of an individual. Graff said security personnel will only inquire about any weapons or items that could injure anyone. Graff said it was her understanding that HATCH was asked about weapons, but he denied having any.

Graff added that physical searches are conducted only after a patient is admitted and held based on a "formal hold". Graff said she had spoken with "Shelly" of Caremark on the evening prior to our phone conversation and was told a "formal hold" had been placed on HATCH that evening. Graff said she was not aware of or informed about a "formal hold" being placed on HATCH prior to being confronted by him.

I asked Graff how she was coping with the incident. Graff told me she has had difficulty sleeping and that she is seeking counseling.

End of report.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective R. T. Beniga

DPSST

36906

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

45985

non-connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/3
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 021713/2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 022213/1500
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Hospital)								
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion								
CODE DE	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL			CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562	
ADDRESS DECEASED					ZIP		PHONE	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT INTERVIEW OF JAMES LINKOUS							PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. 1320460	
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY ITEM CODE		S-STOLEN		L-LOST	F-FOUND	D-DAMAGED	K-SAFEKEEPING	
							RECOVERED	
<p><u>NON-CONNECT INFORMATION</u></p> <p><u>Person Interviewed:</u></p> <p>LINKOUS, JAMES MW, DOB 123156 Home Address: [REDACTED] Ridgefield, Wa 98642 Cellular Phone: [REDACTED]</p> <p><u>EXHIBITS:</u></p> <p>Property/Evidence Receipt # 1320460:</p> <p>Item #1: One compact disc recording of interview with JAMES LINKOUS.</p> <p><u>Officers/Detectives Mentioned:</u></p> <p>Detective Brian Steed, Primary Investigator, DPSST # 19008 Sergeant John Clinton, Involved in Incident and with LINKOUS, DPSST # 30255</p> <p><u>SUMMARY</u></p> <p>This report will summarize the interview of JAMES LINKOUS who was on a police ride along with Sergeant John Clinton on the night of the officer involved shooting at Portland Adventist Hospital.</p>								
COPIES <input type="checkbox"/> DET <input type="checkbox"/> Central <input type="checkbox"/> East <input type="checkbox"/> SE <input type="checkbox"/> North <input type="checkbox"/> NE <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic <input type="checkbox"/> DVD <input type="checkbox"/> ID <input type="checkbox"/> Prop Room <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Crime <input type="checkbox"/> Prev <input type="checkbox"/> Intell <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> COMPUTER ENTRY <input type="checkbox"/> Person <input type="checkbox"/> OPR <input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle <input type="checkbox"/> OPR <input type="checkbox"/> Crime/Prop <input type="checkbox"/> OPR <input type="checkbox"/> Book <input type="checkbox"/> OPR								
REPORTING OFFICERS Detective M. Wheat		DPSST 27832		PREC/DIV DET		RLF/SHIFT M		ASSN/DIST CCH
						SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whittam #24582		KW

13 MAR 12 PM 10:12

RECORDS

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/3

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10100 SE MAIN STREET (Portland Adventist Hospital)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 7: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

NARRATIVE

I was assigned to assist in the investigation of the officer involved shooting that occurred at Portland Adventist Hospital on 021713. During our investigation, Detective Steed was informed that on the night of this incident, LINKOUS had been in Sergeant Clinton's patrol vehicle on a civilian ride along. Sergeant Clinton responded to the call at the hospital and used deadly force against the deceased, MERLE HATCH.

On 022013, Detective Steed and I interviewed LINKOUS about this incident and this report will summarize that interview. Refer to the typed transcription attached to this report for details of this interview.

LINKOUS agreed to have the interview recorded. LINKOUS explained that he is an associate of Sergeant Clinton's and met him through the Mark Zalawy Foundation. LINKOUS stated that he had started his ride along with Sergeant Clinton at approximately 1630 hours on 021713. LINKOUS stated "it was a pretty slow night" and mentioned they had gone to a suicidal call at Portland Adventist earlier in the evening.

LINKOUS said he and Sergeant Clinton were at East Precinct around 2130 hours and Sergeant Clinton told him they had to go quickly to a call and they then drove to Portland Adventist Hospital. LINKOUS said he heard on the police radio that there was a man with a gun that had confronted a female security guard. LINKOUS said when they arrived at the hospital Sergeant Clinton told him to stay at the police car and to be "safe". LINKOUS said Sergeant Clinton stopped the vehicle in a safe position that was "sort of back". Detective Steed asked LINKOUS if Sergeant Clinton left the police car and LINKOUS said he did and that they were one of the first police cars to arrive.

LINKOUS stated that while he was waiting in the patrol vehicle he saw a subject in the "east parking structure" and the subject was approximately 100 yards away from his location. LINKOUS stated this subject had a white shirt on and was acting "very erratic" and was pacing around. LINKOUS said he saw the subject jump onto the

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective M. Wheat

DPSST

27832

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

CCH

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU				CONTINUATION REPORT				Page/Of 3/3	
CASE NO. 13-13674			CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING			TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special			
SUBJECT'S NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL						SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562	
LOCATION OF OCCURENCE 10100 SE MAIN STREET (Portland Adventist Hospital)									
<small> NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation. </small>									
ITEM	CODE	<p>hood of a vehicle and that the subject was yelling and screaming but LINKOUS could not hear what the subject was saying.</p> <p>LINKOUS stated the subject seemed agitated and "very cagey" and at some point heard officers on the police radio saying to take "hard cover" and so LINKOUS "crouched down" for cover and then heard a "barrage of shots". LINKOUS stated he felt that the subject was looking for "a fight" and was "belligerent" and did not seem to care about the police. LINKOUS said he thought the subject was running towards the hospital and the emergency room.</p> <p>I asked LINKOUS if he could hear the officers yelling commands to the subject and LINKOUS said he could hear some of them over the radio but was too far away to hear the officers. He said he heard the officers talking on the police radio about the subject having a gun in his hand and to watch his right hand.</p> <p>LINKOUS stated several times that he thought the officers at the scene conducted themselves in a calm and professional manner.</p> <p>LINKOUS stated after the shooting occurred, Sergeant Clinton called him and told him it was going to be a long night and LINKOUS got a ride back to the precinct with a female officer at the scene. LINKOUS said he did not discuss the incident with Sergeant Clinton during the phone call.</p> <p>I placed the recorded interview in the Central Precinct satellite property room.</p>							
REPORTING OFFICERS		DPSST		PREC/DIV		RLF/SHIFT		ASSN/DIST	
Detective M. Wheat		27832		DET		M		CCH	
								SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whittam #24582	

45985

non-connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION		<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		Page/Of 1/3	
CASE NO. 13-13674		REFER CASE NO.		CLASSIFICATION OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING					
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED		<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED		<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 021713/2124		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 022613/1200	
<input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING		<input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST		<input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED					
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Hospital)									
PERSONS CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion									
CODE DE	NAME HATCH, MERLE MIKAL			CRN	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562		
ADDRESS DECEASED					ZIP		PHONE		
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT INTERVIEW OF FAITH EGLI							PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. 1320460		
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY ITEM CODE		S-STOLEN		L-LOST		F-FOUND		D-DAMAGED	
								K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED	
<div><div><div>COPIES</div><div><input type="checkbox"/> DET <input type="checkbox"/> Central <input type="checkbox"/> East <input type="checkbox"/> SE <input type="checkbox"/> North <input type="checkbox"/> NE <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic <input type="checkbox"/> DVD <input type="checkbox"/> ID <input type="checkbox"/> Prop Room <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Crime Prev <input type="checkbox"/> Intell <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <div>COMPUTER ENTRY</div> <input type="checkbox"/> Person <div>OPR</div><input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle <div>OPR</div><input type="checkbox"/> Crime/Prop 45985 <div>OPR</div><input type="checkbox"/> Book <div>OPR</div></div></div><div><div><div><u>NON-CONNECT INFORMATION</u></div><div>Person Interviewed:</div><div>EGLI, FAITH MARIE FW, DOB 081379 Work Address: 10100 SE Main Street (Portland Adventist Hospital) Portland, Or Home Address: [REDACTED] Sandy, Or 97055 Cellular Phone: [REDACTED]</div><div><u>EXHIBITS:</u></div><div>Property/Evidence Receipt # 1320460: Item #1: One compact disc recording of interview with FAITH EGLI.</div><div><u>Officers/Detectives Mentioned:</u></div><div>Detective Brian Steed, Primary Investigator, DPSST # 19008</div><div><u>SUMMARY</u></div><div>This report will summarize the interview of EGLI, who is an emergency room technician at Portland Adventist Hospital and admitted HATCH on 021713.</div></div></div><div><div>13 MAR 12 PM 10:04</div><div>KW</div></div></div>									
REPORTING OFFICERS Detective M. Wheat		DPSST 27832		PREC/DIV DET		RLF/SHFT M		ASSN/DIST CCH	
						SUPERVISOR Sgt. Ken Whiteman #24582			

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

2/3

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

10100 SE MAIN STREET (Portland Adventist Hospital)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 7: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

NARRATIVE

I was assigned to assist in the investigation of the officer involved shooting that occurred at Portland Adventist Hospital on 021713. During our investigation, Detective Steed was informed that EGLI was working at the hospital when HATCH was admitted. This report will summarize the interview of EGLI. Refer to the attached typed transcription for details of the interview.

Detective Steed and I interviewed EGLI on 021913 at the Gresham Police Department. EGLI told us she is a CNA emergency room technician and has worked at the hospital since 2002. EGLI confirmed that she was working on 021713 at the hospital's triage desk and had contact with HATCH.

EGLI stated HATCH arrived at the ER and approached the triage window at approximately 1730 hours. She said he told her he was having some anxiety and he needed a place to "feel safe" and needed "just to sit". EGLI stated she saw him sitting in the waiting room drinking water and at some point she asked him how he was doing and he said he was not doing any better and she offered him help if he needed it.

EGLI stated at approximately 1920 hours HATCH came up to the triage window and said he was feeling worse and she offered to admit him to the hospital. She said at that point she obtained his name and birthday and HATCH told EGLI she needed to call 911 because people were after him and they were going to kill him. EGLI told us she then called the charge nurse, JAMIE WELLS, to prepare a room for HATCH. EGLI told us HATCH gave the name of DANIEL FOX and a date of birth of 041555.

Detective Steed asked if EGLI got HATCH's vital signs and she said no because HATCH was pacing too much. EGLI stated HATCH became more agitated and kept watching the door and would not sit down in the chair and allow her to take his vitals. EGLI stated at one point CAROL GRAFF, a security guard, was near the triage area and she asked her to "stick around".

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective M. Wheat

DPSST

27832

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

CCH

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

**PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU**

CONTINUATION REPORT

Page/Of

3/3

CASE NO.

13-13674

CLASSIFICATION

OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING

TYPE:

☐ Incident

☐ Traffic Accident

☐ Custody

☐ Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

HATCH, MERLE MIKAL

SEX

M

RACE

W

DOB

052562

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE

10100 SE MAIN STREET (Portland Adventist Hospital)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

EGLI stated she walked HATCH to a room and HATCH continued to ask her to call 911 and asked her if she could see the "30 guys in the leather".

EGLI stated she did not have any more contact with HATCH after walking him back to his room.

EGLI stated that LISA BROWN works with her in the triage area and was present when HATCH was being admitted.

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective M. Wheat

DPSST

27832

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

CCH

SUPERVISOR

Sgt. Ken Whattam #24582

4578

non-connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		FORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION SPECIAL REPORT RECORDS DIVISION COPY				PAGE / OF 1 / 1	
CASE NUMBER 13-13674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION Shooting/Police Involved		DATE OF INVESTIGATION 3/1/2013	
CALL TIME REC: 11:00		ARR: 11:00		CLR: 11:15		REQUESTING OFFICER Det. B Steed	
				19008		ASSIGNMENT Hom. Detail	
NAME: LAST FIRST MIDDLE				SEX	RACE	DOB	
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE FED				LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (# Different)			
VEHICLE MAKE / MODEL				COLOR	STATE	LICENSE	
SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Investigation				IDENTIFIED SUBJECT		DOB	
LATENTS OF VALUE OBTAINED Fingers: 0 Palms: 0				PPB/MCL/SID NUMBER		<input type="checkbox"/> - SUSPECT <input type="checkbox"/> - ELIMINATION <input type="checkbox"/> - VICTIM <input type="checkbox"/> - AFIS	
PROCESSED ITEM(S) <input type="checkbox"/> - TO OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - DISCARDED PER OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> - TO OFFICER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO PROPERTY ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> - RETAINED IN ID				<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - PHOTOGRAPHS TAKEN OF: Property <input type="checkbox"/> - 35MM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - COLOR <input type="checkbox"/> - B&W <input type="checkbox"/> - VIDEO <input type="checkbox"/> - ALS			
				ID Lab # 43197			
<p>Det. Bryan Steed came to the Forensic Evidence Division to have some evidence processed for the Officer Involved Shooting investigation.</p> <p>I took digital photographs of a Glock 19 handgun from several perspectives including a side view and a top down view of the slide.</p> <p>The photo's were uploaded into the PPB Digital Image Management System for archiving.</p>							
<p>COPIES</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> DETS <input type="checkbox"/> CAU <input type="checkbox"/> CE <input type="checkbox"/> EA <input type="checkbox"/> SE <input type="checkbox"/> N <input type="checkbox"/> NE <input type="checkbox"/> TRAFFIC <input type="checkbox"/> DA <input type="checkbox"/> DVD <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ID <input type="checkbox"/> PROPERTY ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> CRIME PREV <input type="checkbox"/> INTELL <input type="checkbox"/> PATROL SUPPORT <input type="checkbox"/> FBI <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/></p> <p>Computer Entry <input type="checkbox"/> Person</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> OPR Vehicle</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> OPR CRIME/PROP 4578</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> OPR Book</p> <p>OPR</p>							
INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST Ware, P 37137		DPSST		THIS REPORT DATE 3/1/2013		REPORT TIME 15:00	
LATENT(S) LIFTED BY CRIMINALIST		DPSST				REVIEWED BY 60	

13 MAR 13 AM 2:13

to the Homicide Folder

45285

non-connect

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

**FORENSIC EVIDENCE DIVISION SPECIAL REPORT
RECORDS DIVISION COPY**

PAGE / OF
1 / 1

CASE NUMBER 13-13674		REFER CASE NUMBER	CLASSIFICATION Shooting/Police Involved	DATE OF INVESTIGATION 3/8/2013
CALL TIME REC: 22:30	ARR: 22:30	CLR: 22:30	REQUESTING OFFICER Steed	ASSIGNMENT 19008 Homicide
NAME: LAST FIRST MIDDLE		SEX	RACE	DOB
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 1111 SW 2nd Ave #1250		LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (if Different)		
VEHICLE MAKE / MODEL		COLOR	STATE	LICENSE

COPIES

- ☐ DETS
- ☐ CAU
- ☐ CE
- ☐ EA
- ☐ SE
- ☐ N
- ☐ NE
- ☐ TRAFFIC
- ☐ DA
- ☐ DVD
- ☐ ID
- ☐ PROPERTY ROOM
- ☐ CRIME PREV
- ☐ INTELL
- ☐ PATROL SUPPORT
- ☐ FBI
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT	IDENTIFIED SUBJECT	DOB
LATENTS OF VALUE OBTAINED Fingers: 0 Palms: 0	PPB/MCU/SID NUMBER	<input type="checkbox"/> - SUSPECT <input type="checkbox"/> - ELIMINATION <input type="checkbox"/> - VICTIM <input type="checkbox"/> - AFS
PROCESSED ITEM (S) <input type="checkbox"/> - TO OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - DISCARDED PER OWNER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> - PHOTOGRAPHS TAKEN OF: <input type="checkbox"/> - TO OFFICER <input type="checkbox"/> - TO PROPERTY ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> - RETAINED IN ID <input type="checkbox"/> - 35MM <input type="checkbox"/> - COLOR <input type="checkbox"/> - B&W <input type="checkbox"/> - VIDEO <input type="checkbox"/> - ALS		

ID Lab # 43299

On 03/07/2013 I was made aware that Detective Steed came to the FED and collected Officer's weapons that had been stored in the FED evidence room since the incident.

Steed said Criminalist Jones gave him the items on Property Evidence Receipts 1336532, 1336531, 1336530 and 1336533.

With Steed's approval, I delivered the bag and sunglasses on PER #1336534 to the PPB Property Room.

Computer Entry

☐ Person

☐ OPR Vehicle

☐ OPR CRIME/PROP

☐ OPR Book

SS: S W 51 MAR 81

INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST Johnson, Mark 22655	DPSST	THIS REPORT DATE 3/9/2013	REPORT TIME 22:40	REVIEWED BY Sgt. R. Mason # 25247
LATENT(S) LIFTED BY CRIMINALIST DPSST				

11496
Portland
Police Bureau

Conn.
FORCE DATA COLLECTION REPORT

PAGE/OF
1/ 2

Case No.

13-13674

Refer Case No.

Original Report Date/Time

2/19/13 1345

This Report Date/Time

2/19/13 1345

Location of Occurrence

1023 SE Market St.

Name of Subject

UF Hatch, Merle Mikal

Sex

Race

DOB

M

W

5/25/62

Address

N/A

Hgt

Wgt

Hair

Eyes

6'0"

170

Unk

Unk

Home Phone

Mobile Phone

Work/Message Phone

Perceived Subject Conditions (Check All That Apply)

Copies

☐ Dets

☐ Cent

☐ East

☐ North

☐ NE

☐ SE

☐ Traf

☒ PLM

☒ Tmg

☐

☐

☐

☐ 1 Actually/Perceived Armed

☒ 2 Reported to be Armed

☐ 3 Assaulted Officer

☐ 4 Assaulted Citizen

☒ 5 History of Violence

☒ 6 Failure to Comply

☐ 7 Engaged in or Indicated the Intent to

Engage in Physical Resistance

☒ 8 Engaged in or Indicated the Intent to

Engage in Aggressive Physical Resistance

☒ 9 High Risk Incident/Custody

☐ 10 Alcohol (under the influence of)

☐ 11 Drugs (under the influence of)

☐ 12 Mental Illness

☐ 13 None Apparent

☐ 14 Other

Use of Force/Control Necessary to (Check All That Apply)

☒ 1 Defend Self

☒ 2 Defend Another

☒ 3 Make Arrest

☒ 4 Prevent Escape

☐ 5 Civil Hold

☐ 6 Other

Officer Activity Immediately Prior To Force Response (Check All That Apply)

☐ 1 Foot Pursuit

☐ 2 Subject Escort

☐ 3 Person Search (Cuffed)

☐ 4 Person Search (Not Cuffed)

☐ 5 Handcuffing

☐ 6 Transporting in Vehicle

☐ 7 Interview Interrogation

☒ 8 Other

Observing Subject

Subject Was Injured (Check All That Apply)

☐ 1 Prior to Police Involvement

☐ 2 During Arrest

☐ 3 In Custody

☒ 4 Other

Officer Involved Shooting

Injuries (Check All That Apply)

1 None

2 Bruises

3 Abrasions

4 Lacerations

5 Broken Bones

6 Other Injuries

Officer

☒

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

Subject

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

☒

Force Options Used (Check All That Apply)

☐ 1 Control Holds Causing Injury

☐ 2 Takedowns

☐ 3 Hobble

☐ 4 Hands/Feet

☐ 5 Baton

☐ 6 Pepper Spray

☐ 7 Taser

☐ 8 Bean Bag Round(s)

☒ 9 Point Firearm

Effective:

☐ Yes ☐ No

Effective:

☐ Yes ☐ No

Effective:

☐ Yes ☐ No

Effective:

☐ Yes ☐ No

Effective:

☐ Yes ☐ No

Effective:

☐ Yes ☐ No

Effective:

☐ Yes ☐ No

Effective:

☐ Yes ☐ No

Effective:

☐ Yes ☒ No

Treatment Received (Check All That Ap

1 EMS at Scene

2 EMS at Precinct

3 Hospital/Admitted

4 Hospital/Released

5 Treatment Refused

6 Self Treatment

7 Mental Health

Admission

Officer

Subject

☐

☒

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

☐

Notification

Supervisor Notified:

At Scene:

☒ Yes ☐ No

☒ Yes ☐ No

Name/DPSST:

Sgt. Joeller / # 37566

Reporting Officer

DPSST

Prec/Div

Rt/Shift

Assn/Dist

Supervisor's Signature

Hearst

50996

E/U

A

994

Sgt. Ken Whittam #24582

Portland
Police Bureau

FORCE DATA COLLECTION CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE/OF
2/2

Case No.
13-13674

Name of Subject
Hatch, Merle Mikal

For additional details refer to the oral statements to be provided to detectives, Internal Affairs, and/or Grand Jury as a continuation of this report.

non-connect

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU		SPECIAL REPORT		<input type="checkbox"/> INFORMATION <input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE <input type="checkbox"/> CONTINUATION <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		PAGE/OF 1/1
CASE NUMBER 13-13674		REFER CASE NUMBER		CLASSIFICATION		
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME 2-17-13 / 21:36		THIS REPORT DATE / TIME 3-7-13 / 10:50		
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE Market ST					PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE EAST	
ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT						
PERSONS VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/ Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder SB - Subject						
CODE NAME (Last, First Middle) SB Hatch, Merle		SEX RACE DOB M W 5-25-62				
HOME ADDRESS		CITY		STATE ZIP		HOME PHONE
BUSINESS / SCHOOL ADDRESS		<input type="checkbox"/> WORK PHONE <input type="checkbox"/> MSG PHONE		MOBILE PHONE		
PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)						
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE						
(ITEM)	CODE	ITEM	BRAND	MODEL/STYLE	SERIAL NO.	COLOR ENGRAVINGS/PECULIARITIES SIZE VALUE
8	On the above date and time I was involved in Use of force event where deadly physical force was used. Refer to detectives reports and Grand Jury testimony for further.					
COMPUTER ENTRY						
<input type="checkbox"/> Person						
OPR						
<input type="checkbox"/> Vehicle						
OPR						
<input type="checkbox"/> Crime/ Prop						
OPR						
<input type="checkbox"/> Book						
REPORTING OFFICER(S) DPSST PREC/DIV RLF/SHIFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE						
C. Smith		46427		E/u		A 964 Sgt. Ken Whittam #24582

Portland Police Bureau		FORCE DATA COLLECTION REPORT						PAGE/OF 1/ 2																																																																													
Case No. 13-13674		Refer Case No.		Classification 3111																																																																																	
Original Report Date/Time 2-17-13 / 21:36		This Report Date/Time 3-7-13 / 10:45		Location of Occurrence 10123 SE Market ST																																																																																	
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> UF	Name of Subject Hatch, Merle	ID# 2704870	Sex M	Race W	DOB 5-25-62																																																																																
Address			Hgt	Wgt	Hair	Eyes																																																																															
Home Phone		Mobile Phone		Work/Message Phone																																																																																	
Perceived Subject Conditions (Check All That Apply) <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div> <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 1 Actually/Perceived Armed <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 2 Reported to be Armed <input type="checkbox"/> 3 Assaulted Officer <input type="checkbox"/> 4 Assaulted Citizen <input type="checkbox"/> 5 History of Violence <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 6 Failure to Comply </div> <div> <input type="checkbox"/> 7 Engaged in or Indicated the Intent to Engage in Physical Resistance <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 8 Engaged in or Indicated the Intent to Engage in Aggressive Physical Resistance <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 9 High Risk Incident/Custody </div> <div> <input type="checkbox"/> 10 Alcohol (under the influence of) <input type="checkbox"/> 11 Drugs (under the influence of) <input type="checkbox"/> 12 Mental Illness <input type="checkbox"/> 13 None Apparent <input type="checkbox"/> 14 Other </div> </div>																																																																																					
Use of Force/Control Necessary to (Check All That Apply) <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div> <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 1 Defend Self <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 2 Defend Another </div> <div> <input type="checkbox"/> 3 Make Arrest <input type="checkbox"/> 4 Prevent Escape </div> <div> <input type="checkbox"/> 5 Civil Hold <input type="checkbox"/> 6 Other </div> </div>																																																																																					
Officer Activity Immediately Prior To Force Response (Check All That Apply) <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div> <input type="checkbox"/> 1 Foot Pursuit <input type="checkbox"/> 2 Subject Escort <input type="checkbox"/> 3 Person Search (Cuffed) </div> <div> <input type="checkbox"/> 4 Person Search (Not Cuffed) <input type="checkbox"/> 5 Handcuffing <input type="checkbox"/> 6 Transporting in Vehicle </div> <div> <input type="checkbox"/> 7 Interview Interrogation <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 8 Other </div> </div>																																																																																					
Subject Was Injured (Check All That Apply) <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-between;"> <div> <input type="checkbox"/> 1 Prior to Police Involvement <input type="checkbox"/> 2 During Arrest </div> <div> <input type="checkbox"/> 3 In Custody <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 4 Other </div> </div>																																																																																					
Injuries (Check All That Apply) <table border="1" style="width: 100%; font-size: small;"> <thead> <tr> <th></th> <th>1 None</th> <th>2 Bruises</th> <th>3 Abrasions</th> <th>4 Lacerations</th> <th>5 Broken Bones</th> <th>6 Other Injuries</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td>Officer</td> <td align="center"><input checked="" type="checkbox"/></td> <td align="center"><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td align="center"><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td align="center"><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td align="center"><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td align="center"><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Subject</td> <td align="center"><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td align="center"><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td align="center"><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td align="center"><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td align="center"><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td align="center"><input checked="" type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> </tbody> </table>										1 None	2 Bruises	3 Abrasions	4 Lacerations	5 Broken Bones	6 Other Injuries	Officer	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	Subject	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>																																																								
	1 None	2 Bruises	3 Abrasions	4 Lacerations	5 Broken Bones	6 Other Injuries																																																																															
Officer	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																															
Subject	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>																																																																															
<table border="1" style="width: 100%;"> <thead> <tr> <th colspan="4">Force Options Used (Check All That Apply)</th> <th colspan="3">Treatment Received (Check All That Apply)</th> </tr> <tr> <th></th> <th>Effective:</th> <th>Yes</th> <th>No</th> <th></th> <th>Officer</th> <th>Subject</th> </tr> </thead> <tbody> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 1 Control Holds Causing Injury</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td>1 EMS at Scene</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 2 Takedowns</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td>2 EMS at Precinct</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 3 Hobble</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td>3 Hospital/Admitted</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 4 Hands/Foot</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td>4 Hospital/Released</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 5 Baton</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td>5 Treatment Refused</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 6 Pepper Spray</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td>6 Self Treatment</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 7 Taser</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td>7 Mental Health Admission</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 8 Bean Bag Round(s)</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 9 Point Firearm</td> <td></td> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td></td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> </tbody> </table>									Force Options Used (Check All That Apply)				Treatment Received (Check All That Apply)				Effective:	Yes	No		Officer	Subject	<input type="checkbox"/> 1 Control Holds Causing Injury		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	1 EMS at Scene	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> 2 Takedowns		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	2 EMS at Precinct	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 Hobble		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	3 Hospital/Admitted	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 Hands/Foot		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	4 Hospital/Released	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 Baton		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	5 Treatment Refused		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 Pepper Spray		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	6 Self Treatment		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> 7 Taser		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	7 Mental Health Admission		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> 8 Bean Bag Round(s)		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>				<input type="checkbox"/> 9 Point Firearm		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>			
Force Options Used (Check All That Apply)				Treatment Received (Check All That Apply)																																																																																	
	Effective:	Yes	No		Officer	Subject																																																																															
<input type="checkbox"/> 1 Control Holds Causing Injury		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	1 EMS at Scene	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>																																																																															
<input type="checkbox"/> 2 Takedowns		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	2 EMS at Precinct	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																															
<input type="checkbox"/> 3 Hobble		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	3 Hospital/Admitted	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																															
<input type="checkbox"/> 4 Hands/Foot		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	4 Hospital/Released	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																															
<input type="checkbox"/> 5 Baton		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	5 Treatment Refused		<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																															
<input type="checkbox"/> 6 Pepper Spray		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	6 Self Treatment		<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																															
<input type="checkbox"/> 7 Taser		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	7 Mental Health Admission		<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																															
<input type="checkbox"/> 8 Bean Bag Round(s)		<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																																		
<input type="checkbox"/> 9 Point Firearm		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																																		
Notification <p>Supervisor Notified: At Scene: <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No Name/DPSST: Sgt Anderson # 24003</p> <p>Reporting Officer: DPSST: Prec/Div: Rft/Shift: Assn/Dist: Supervisor's Signature: Sgt. Ken Whittam #24582 KW</p>																																																																																					

Portland
Police Bureau

FORCE DATA COLLECTION CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE/OF
2/2

Case No.

13-13674

Name of Subject

SPN

on the listed date and time I was involved in a
incident where I used deadly physical force. For additional
details refer to IA interview and Grand jury testimony.

non-connect

45985

CASE NUMBER
13-13674

COPIES

- ☐ DET
- ☐ CENTRAL
- ☐ EAST
- ☐ NORTH
- ☐ NE
- ☐ SE
- ☐ TRAFFIC
- ☐ CAT
- ☐ DHS/CHS
- ☐ DVD
- ☐ DVRU
- ☐ ECR7
- ☐ JOH
- ☐ JUV
- ☐ CS
- ☐ DVCS
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐
- ☐

COMPUTER ENTRY

☐ Person

OPR
☐ Vehicle

OPR
☐ Crime/ Prop

45985
OPR

☐ Book

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

☐ INFORMATION ☐ CLEARANCE
☐ CONTINUATION ☒ SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1/1

CASE NUMBER 13-13674 REFER CASE NUMBER CLASSIFICATION

☐ 1. UNFOUNDED ☐ 3. SUSPENDED ☐ 5. EXCEPTIONAL ORIGINAL REPORT DATE / TIME 030713/1130
☐ 2. PENDING ☐ 4. CLR BY ARREST ☐ 6. REFERRED THIS REPORT DATE / TIME 030713/1130

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 10123 SE Market St. PRECINCT OF OCCURRENCE East Portland

ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF REPORT
Hatch, Mule Use of Deadly Physical Force

PERSONS VI - Victim RP - Reporting Party KN - Person w/ Knowledge OW - Owner WI - Witness BU - Business PF - Property Finder SB - Subject

CODE NAME (Last, First Middle) SEX RACE DOB
(SB) Hatch, Mule M W 052562

HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP HOME PHONE

BUSINESS / SCHOOL ADDRESS WORK PHONE MSG PHONE MOBILE PHONE

PROPERTY RECEIPT NUMBER(S)

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S - STOLEN L - LOST D - DAMAGED F - FOUND K - SAFEKEEPING R - RECOVERED E - EVIDENCE

(ITEM) CODE ITEM BRAND MODEL/STYLE SERIAL NO. COLOR ENGRAVINGS/SPECIARITIES SIZE VALUE

(B) On 02/17/13 at about 2136 in the area of 10123 SE Market St,

I was involved in an incident in which I used deadly physical

force.

For additional details refer to the oral statement / testimony to be

provided to grand jury as a continuation of this report.

13 MAR 12 PM 10:10

REPORTING OFFICER(S) DPSST PREC/DIV RLF/SHIFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

N. Thacker #37566 EA A 3913 Sgt. Ken Whittam #24582 KW

Portland Police Bureau		FORCE DATA COLLECTION REPORT				PAGE/OFF <div style="float: right;">1 / 2</div>																																																													
Case No. 13-13674		Refer Case No.		Classification 3111																																																															
Original Report Date/Time 021713/2136		This Report Date/Time 030413/1115		Location of Occurrence 10123 SE Market St.																																																															
Copies <input type="checkbox"/> Dets <input type="checkbox"/> Cent <input type="checkbox"/> East <input type="checkbox"/> North <input type="checkbox"/> NE <input type="checkbox"/> SE <input type="checkbox"/> Traf <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PLM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Tmg PHOTO <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> (4)	UF Name of Subject Hatch, Mike			CRN 2704870		Sex M	Race N	DOB 052562																																																											
	Address			Hgt	Wgt	Hair	Eyes																																																												
Home Phone			Mobile Phone		Work/Message Phone																																																														
Perceived Subject Conditions (Check All That Apply)																																																																			
<table style="width: 100%;"> <tr> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 1 Actually/Perceived Armed</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 7 Engaged in or Indicated the Intent to Engage in Physical Resistance</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 10 Alcohol (under the influence of)</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 2 Reported to be Armed</td> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 8 Engaged in or Indicated the Intent to Engage in Aggressive Physical Resistance</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 11 Drugs (under the influence of)</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 3 Assaulted Officer</td> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 9 High Risk Incident/Custody</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 12 Mental Illness</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 4 Assaulted Citizen</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 13 None Apparent</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 5 History of Violence</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 14 Other</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 6 Failure to Comply</td> <td></td> <td></td> </tr> </table>								<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 1 Actually/Perceived Armed	<input type="checkbox"/> 7 Engaged in or Indicated the Intent to Engage in Physical Resistance	<input type="checkbox"/> 10 Alcohol (under the influence of)	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 2 Reported to be Armed	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 8 Engaged in or Indicated the Intent to Engage in Aggressive Physical Resistance	<input type="checkbox"/> 11 Drugs (under the influence of)	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 Assaulted Officer	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 9 High Risk Incident/Custody	<input type="checkbox"/> 12 Mental Illness	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 Assaulted Citizen		<input type="checkbox"/> 13 None Apparent	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 History of Violence		<input type="checkbox"/> 14 Other	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 6 Failure to Comply																																												
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 1 Actually/Perceived Armed	<input type="checkbox"/> 7 Engaged in or Indicated the Intent to Engage in Physical Resistance	<input type="checkbox"/> 10 Alcohol (under the influence of)																																																																	
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 2 Reported to be Armed	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 8 Engaged in or Indicated the Intent to Engage in Aggressive Physical Resistance	<input type="checkbox"/> 11 Drugs (under the influence of)																																																																	
<input type="checkbox"/> 3 Assaulted Officer	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 9 High Risk Incident/Custody	<input type="checkbox"/> 12 Mental Illness																																																																	
<input type="checkbox"/> 4 Assaulted Citizen		<input type="checkbox"/> 13 None Apparent																																																																	
<input type="checkbox"/> 5 History of Violence		<input type="checkbox"/> 14 Other																																																																	
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 6 Failure to Comply																																																																			
Use of Force/Control Necessary to (Check All That Apply)																																																																			
<table style="width: 100%;"> <tr> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 1 Defend Self</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 3 Make Arrest</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 5 Civil Hold</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 2 Defend Another</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 4 Prevent Escape</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 6 Other</td> </tr> </table>								<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 1 Defend Self	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 Make Arrest	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 Civil Hold	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 2 Defend Another	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 Prevent Escape	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 Other																																																						
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 1 Defend Self	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 Make Arrest	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 Civil Hold																																																																	
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 2 Defend Another	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 Prevent Escape	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 Other																																																																	
Officer Activity Immediately Prior To Force Response (Check All That Apply)																																																																			
<table style="width: 100%;"> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 1 Foot Pursuit</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 4 Person Search (Not Cuffed)</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 7 Interview Interrogation</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 2 Subject Escort</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 5 Handcuffing</td> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 8 Other</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 3 Person Search (Cuffed)</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 6 Transporting in Vehicle</td> <td></td> </tr> </table>								<input type="checkbox"/> 1 Foot Pursuit	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 Person Search (Not Cuffed)	<input type="checkbox"/> 7 Interview Interrogation	<input type="checkbox"/> 2 Subject Escort	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 Handcuffing	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 8 Other	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 Person Search (Cuffed)	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 Transporting in Vehicle																																																				
<input type="checkbox"/> 1 Foot Pursuit	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 Person Search (Not Cuffed)	<input type="checkbox"/> 7 Interview Interrogation																																																																	
<input type="checkbox"/> 2 Subject Escort	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 Handcuffing	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 8 Other																																																																	
<input type="checkbox"/> 3 Person Search (Cuffed)	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 Transporting in Vehicle																																																																		
Subject Was Injured (Check All That Apply)																																																																			
<table style="width: 100%;"> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 1 Prior to Police Involvement</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 3 In Custody</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 2 During Arrest</td> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 4 Other</td> </tr> </table>								<input type="checkbox"/> 1 Prior to Police Involvement	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 In Custody	<input type="checkbox"/> 2 During Arrest	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 4 Other																																																								
<input type="checkbox"/> 1 Prior to Police Involvement	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 In Custody																																																																		
<input type="checkbox"/> 2 During Arrest	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 4 Other																																																																		
Injuries (Check All That Apply)																																																																			
<table style="width: 100%;"> <tr> <th>1 None</th> <th>2 Bruises</th> <th>3 Abrasions</th> <th>4 Lacerations</th> <th>5 Broken Bones</th> <th>6 Other Injuries</th> </tr> <tr> <td>Officer <input checked="" type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td>Subject <input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> </table>								1 None	2 Bruises	3 Abrasions	4 Lacerations	5 Broken Bones	6 Other Injuries	Officer <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	Subject <input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>																																										
1 None	2 Bruises	3 Abrasions	4 Lacerations	5 Broken Bones	6 Other Injuries																																																														
Officer <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>																																																														
Subject <input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>																																																														
Force Options Used (Check All That Apply)				Treatment Received (Check All That Apply)																																																															
<table style="width: 100%;"> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 1 Control Holds Causing Injury</td> <td>Effective:</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> Yes</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> No</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 2 Takedowns</td> <td>Effective:</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> Yes</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> No</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 3 Hobble</td> <td>Effective:</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> Yes</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> No</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 4 Hands/Feet</td> <td>Effective:</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> Yes</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> No</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 5 Baton</td> <td>Effective:</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> Yes</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> No</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 6 Pepper Spray</td> <td>Effective:</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> Yes</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> No</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 7 Taser</td> <td>Effective:</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> Yes</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> No</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 8 Bean Bag Round(s)</td> <td>Effective:</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> Yes</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> No</td> </tr> <tr> <td><input type="checkbox"/> 9 Point Firearm</td> <td>Effective:</td> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Yes</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/> No</td> </tr> </table>				<input type="checkbox"/> 1 Control Holds Causing Injury	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No	<input type="checkbox"/> 2 Takedowns	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 Hobble	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 Hands/Feet	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 Baton	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 Pepper Spray	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No	<input type="checkbox"/> 7 Taser	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No	<input type="checkbox"/> 8 Bean Bag Round(s)	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No	<input type="checkbox"/> 9 Point Firearm	Effective:	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No	<table style="width: 100%;"> <tr> <th></th> <th>Officer</th> <th>Subject</th> </tr> <tr> <td>1 EMS at Scene</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input checked="" type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td>2 EMS at Precinct</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td>3 Hospital/Admitted</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td>4 Hospital/Released</td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td>5 Treatment Refused</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td>6 Self Treatment</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> <tr> <td>7 Mental Health Admission</td> <td></td> <td><input type="checkbox"/></td> </tr> </table>					Officer	Subject	1 EMS at Scene	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	2 EMS at Precinct	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	3 Hospital/Admitted	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	4 Hospital/Released	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	5 Treatment Refused		<input type="checkbox"/>	6 Self Treatment		<input type="checkbox"/>	7 Mental Health Admission		<input type="checkbox"/>
<input type="checkbox"/> 1 Control Holds Causing Injury	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No																																																																
<input type="checkbox"/> 2 Takedowns	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No																																																																
<input type="checkbox"/> 3 Hobble	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No																																																																
<input type="checkbox"/> 4 Hands/Feet	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No																																																																
<input type="checkbox"/> 5 Baton	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No																																																																
<input type="checkbox"/> 6 Pepper Spray	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No																																																																
<input type="checkbox"/> 7 Taser	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No																																																																
<input type="checkbox"/> 8 Bean Bag Round(s)	Effective:	<input type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No																																																																
<input type="checkbox"/> 9 Point Firearm	Effective:	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Yes	<input type="checkbox"/> No																																																																
	Officer	Subject																																																																	
1 EMS at Scene	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>																																																																	
2 EMS at Precinct	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																	
3 Hospital/Admitted	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																	
4 Hospital/Released	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																	
5 Treatment Refused		<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																	
6 Self Treatment		<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																	
7 Mental Health Admission		<input type="checkbox"/>																																																																	
Notification																																																																			
Supervisor Notified:		At Scene:																																																																	
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No Name/DPSST:																																																																	
Reporting Officer Sgt Voeller	DPSST #37566	Prec/Div ECE	Rif/Shift A	Assn/Dist 3913	Supervisor's Signature Sgt. Ken Whittam #24582 kw																																																														

Portland
Police Bureau

FORCE DATA COLLECTION CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE/OF

2/2

Case No.

13-13674

Name of Subject

Hatch, Mike

On 02/17/13 at about 2136 in the area of 10123 SE Market St, I was involved in an incident in which I used deadly physical force.

For additional details refer to the oral statement / testimony to be provided to grand jury as a continuation of this report.

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

RECORDS

Case #13-13674

February 17, 2013

Page 1

BOEC: 966.

Officer: 966?

BOEC: For you 964, 965 I'm also putting you on it. It's gonna be at Portland Adventist, 10123 SE Market, they're gonna be in the courtyard. There's somebody with a handgun still getting further.

Officer: Okay, I copy – let's get a long gun there.

965: 965 I'm in route.

BOEC: And 964 did you copy that as well?

964: In route.

BOEC: And a sergeant to copy on that.

3913: 3913 copy in route.

BOEC: Copy.

935: Two cars.

BOEC: Copy 935.

3913: 3913 try to keep the caller on the line, get as much real time info as possible please.

BOEC: They, they will she's still on the line. It's gonna be a patient that's currently in the employee parking lot, has the gun pointed at a security vehicle.

Officer: _____

BOEC: 966.

985: 985, we can break this down if we can just keep uh, MELE and _____ where they are and LEONARD where he is that'll be fine.

BOEC: Copy. Can break down except for the officers that he named. And 966 subject is going to be in the employee parking lot that is by the gas pumps off of Main, he's on foot. We're still on the line with the complainant but he's pretty worked up. It's

13 MAR 12 PM 10:10

probably only gonna be security dispatch and the again the lot is gonna be by the gas pumps next to the ER.

966: 966 I copy, is that the north, south, east or west side of the hospital?

Officer: I'll clarify. It's the eastside of the hospital as you enter into the uh, ER.

966: Okay I copy, we can make that driveway our staging point and then we'll walk in.

BOEC: Copy, the staging point is gonna be on the east side.

3913 3913 arriving.

BOEC: Copy 3913 on-scene. Subject is a white male in his 40's, he has short hair, he's wearing a grey zip up hoodie.

3913: Copy.

66: 66 I copy, we'll have to get one or two units to maybe do a loose, loose perimeter around the south end.

??: Turn your sirens off.

??: No sirens.

BOEC: All sirens off.

3913: 3913 we're at 106 and Clay right now.

BOEC: Copy, 106 and Clay.

3913: 3913, if you can call the hospital security, put the hospital on lockdown. Do we know _____ start the K-9 as well please.

BOEC: K-9 Seven or K-9 Four?

K-9 11: K-9 11, I'm already on it.

BOEC: Copy K-9 11.

??: We've got a guy, white shirt looks like he's walking westbound from where I'm standing to the officers that arriving.

BOEC: Copy, guy walking westbound wearing a white shirt.

3915: 3915, let AMR know they're not coming in ambulance entrance.

BOEC: Copy, let AM, AMR know.

K-9 11: K-9 11, if this guy is a patient, uh, I don't know if you already have, but does the hospital got any info on him?

BOEC: I'll check to see if we have anything further.

3913: 3913 all units, he sees us, he's been yelling. Just be advised. He's coming down south. So just get hard cover as you're coming in.

BOEC: Copy, he sees you guys. His name is gonna be DANIEL FOX born in '55, 04-15 of '55.

3913: 3913, he's still uh, he's walking towards the hospital, walking uh, kind of westbound now.

BOEC: Copy walking southbound.

??: Car is blocked – need a car to block the Westside road so that we don't have cars coming down this way.

BOEC: Unit to do that?

35: 35, I can get that, I'm right there.

BOEC: Copy, blocking traffic on the Westside.

35: At 100 and Main.

BOEC: 100 and Main.

994: 994, I've got a rifle from the west, can I come in from the west, will it be clear?

BOEC: 7916?

3915: 3915 set up.

??: He's running back eastbound.

BOEC: Running eastbound. And we have non-emergency off the air.

??: Need a K-9 here.

BOEC: K-9 11 is in route. And information, security they hung up on the call taker.

Officer: _____ we need uh, have somebody in the parking lot at the hospit- uh, the church on Market, the Adventist Church, he's gonna come out that direction.

BOEC: Units that can go to the church on Market?

926: 926, I'm there my byself.

BOEC: Unit to cover 926.

925: 925, I'll be there in a second.

BOEC: Copy.

34: 34, he's walking eastbound towards the car that's driving right towards him.

BOEC: Walking eastbound towards the car that's driving by him.

26: 26 to Dispatch, he's coming what car, what road is east of the hospital?

BOEC: Market. Correction, east of the hospital is gonna be 96.

Officer: If we have any more units can we get them there?

926: 926 and 25 we are here.

BOEC: 926 and 9205 are there and it's gonna be actually 107, 107 and Market.

Officer: Is AR-15 at the entrance here with us.

BOEC: Anyone with an AR-15?

?? I'm coming back.

BOEC: Copy.

34: 34, he's moving south through the lot know.

BOEC: Moving south through the lot.

??: In case, could we get an AR here too, he's walking south through the lot, we have eyes on him, he's yelling, sounds like someone at a car.

BOEC: Anybody else with an AR-15?

905: 905 in route, uh, minute out, safe route in please.

925: 925 he's walking after two males that just ran south.

BOEC: Chasing two males running south, can you give 10- 905 a safe way in to 107 and Market?

925: Just come in the church lot.

1084: 1084 we're at 10355 and Main, south of them.

BOEC: Copy 10355 on Main south of them.

926: 926 he is standing on a car now looking west, near a fence now he's looking towards us.

BOEC: Copy, looking west towards you guys.

3913: 3913 all units be advised he does have a gun. Think it's uh, probably in his right hand.

?: 989 come in to the uh, 10355 at the church lot.

BOEC: Copy, 10355 on the Main.

3913: 3913, stage project response please, they're gonna need to stage, can't come in, it's too hot and ETA K-9 please.

BOEC: K-9 what's your ETA?

K-9 11: Seconds out, where do you want me to come into?

Officer: To the ER entrance on uh, I think it's Cherry Blossom. It'd be the ER entrance.

K-9 11: Copy. The ER entrance.

BOEC: Copy your entrance on Cherry Blossom.

905: 905 there, do they want me on Main or on Market?

?: Main would be per- perfect, we're about 150 feet uh, southeast of him, towards _____.

905: I copied on Main, coming in from the west.

BOEC: I copy.

?: Whoever is on the east that have the parking lights on, kill your lights, uh, it's back on the southeast side, you have your parking lights on, you just arrived, turn your lights off. He should be directly in front you somewhere.

3913: 3913, is Air One by chance?

BOEC: Negative, they're not up, but we can see if we can get them up.

3913: Yeah, till this is resolved, uh, let's them going please, see if they can get up.

BOEC: Copy. 3913 –

?: Someone's gonna need to let Tri-Met know that Main is shut down at 100.

BOEC: Copy Tri-Met is shut down at 100 and... _____ for the tactical.

3915: 3915 move everything else somewhere else, uh, he's on top of a red SUV in the southwest part of the, the hospital parking.

BOEC: On top of a red SUV and we're splitting regular traffic as soon as I have somebody to go to it.

905: 905 am I safe to come up to the ER driveway?

?: Yeah GARY.

905: Alright.

?: Do we have anybody on the south side like on Market Street?

?: He's starting to walk towards us.

66: 66 running northwest.

BOEC: Running northwest.

?: Get your hands up.

?: I think he's got the gun in his hand.

BOEC: Copy.

915: 915 shots fired, put Code-3 medical have them stage, he's still got the gun by his hands.

BOEC: Shots fired, need Code-3 medical, gun still in his hand. Regular traffic go to southeast.

3915: 3915 Dispatch, quit talking right now, he's laying on his back prone out, the weapon is just to the, few inches from his right hand.

BOEC: Copy.

3916: 3916 we need beanbag up here.

BOEC: _____ beanbag.

3913: 3913 we're gonna get a shield if you don't have it already.

??: _____ less lethal, I'm on my way.

979: 979, got one, where would you like me?

??: Police cars on the south side, get out of there, you're in the field of fire. Police on the southeast side, get out of there.

3915: 3915, we're gonna approach with a K-9 to do some challenging. Make sure medical is staged.

BOEC: They're staging.

3915: 3915, we're gonna approach with the shield, uh, the gun is separated from him, we're not getting any movement now except for the rise and fall of the stomach. Have medical fucking come in here any second.


BOEC: Copy.

??: Tell 'em send medical in.

BOEC: Copy, sending medical in. Medical wants to know where to approach.

??: The ER entrance and we're 10-4, 10-61.

BOEC: Copy, you're at ER entrance and 10-4 in custody.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 030513 / 1428 T. Bradshaw 

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

Case #13-13674

February 17, 2013

Page 1

Winters: Good Evening it's uh, February 17th, 2013, it's approximately 11:34pm, uh, we're currently at Portland Adventist Hospital, regarding an officer involved shooting. Um, this is Detective William Winters, BPST 34381, uh, with me is Rico Beniga.

Beniga: BPST 36906.

Winters: And uh, we're interviewing KAREN SIMPSON. Last name is S-I-M-P-S-O-N. Female/white, 011681, she currently is employed at the Providence Hospital...

Simpson: ...Portland Adventist Hospital.

Winters: Yes, Portland Adventist.

Simpson: Yeah.

Winters: Okay, and you're a nurse?

Simpson: Um-hm, yes.

Winters: Okay, so um, how long have you worked for Portland Adventist?

Simpson: Um, since 2001.

Winters: Okay, and uh, what's your normal shift?

Simpson: 11a to 11p.

Winters: Okay, and what is your, what's your – what do you do?

Simpson: I'm an emergency room RN.

Winters: Okay, so tell me about your shift today and uh, why we're talking to you today.

Simpson: Um, I understand you guys are here today involving um, a shooting in regards to my patient that was in room 12.

Winters: Okay, and do you know his name?

Simpson: His name is DANIEL FOX.

Winters: FOX, does DANIEL have a middle name?

13 MAR 12 PM 10:09

Simpson: Not to my knowledge.

Winters: Okay, and do you know how old DANIEL was?

Simpson: 57 years old.

Winters: 57 and is he a white guy?

Simpson: White guy, dark hair, had some like lighter colored jeans on a lighter colored um, sweatshirt.

Winters: Okay, and why was he here tonight?

Simpson: He co- he brought himself into to triage and from what I understand from the triage CNA, she said that he came in and said I want you to know I'm here for anxiety, I'm not ready to check in yet, but I'm here for anxiety and if I need, if I feel like my anxiety gets to be high enough I'll come and let you know and I'll check in. And so he sat down and from the report from the CNA, she said that um, he came up suddenly and reported I'm having severe anxiety and they're gonna, they're gonna get me and I don't know her words exactly other than that his anxiety had become tenfold and the charge nurse at the time brought him directly back to my room.

Winters: Okay, and he was sitting out in the front lobby area?

Simpson: In the waiting room area, yeah.

Winters: Do you remember what time he checked in, or not checked in, but first appeared in the waiting area, do you remember?

Simpson: I don't know, I wasn't up there.

Winters: Okay.

Simpson: I didn't see him up there, I strictly saw him back in room 12.

Winters: Okay, and what time did he get back to you?

Simpson: Around like 2100.

Winters: 2100.

Simpson: Uh-huh.

Winters: And tell me about his uh, how he was acting.

Simpson: He was restless, he anxious and he was um, reporting that there, that he was a um, trying to recall his words, he reported to me that he ratted out a meth dealer and that his friends said hey you should be careful about that, you might've ratted somebody out and that there were two guys looking for him and they had walked past him in the waiting room is what he reported. They had long hair in ponytails, they were wearing trench coats and he reported that they had big guns with them and they were walking past. And then he said I can't believe you guys even let these people walk through triage with guns and trench coats and long hair, I can't believe you would do that and just kept _____ on that.

Winters: Okay.

Simpson: And um, still restless, but um, intermittently oriented.

Winters: Okay, was he talking directly to you or was he talk- having other conversations, anything that you can notice?

Simpson: No other conversations with others, directly talking to me.

Winters: Okay.

Simpson: Specific to that situation.

Winters: Okay and so when he reported that uh, he was, he was seeing people with trench coats and guns what was your – what did you do?

Simpson: I um, investigated it further to see if it was something that was reality versus hallucinations and I said...

Winters: ...and, okay and what, what did you do for that investigating?

Simpson: I continued to ask him neurological questions. Um, can you tell me the date, can you tell me um, where you are, can you tell me who the president is, um, why do you think that's happening, can you tell me more about your situation? He reported um, he kind of perseverated on the idea of um, ratting out a meth dealer and that his friends said hey I think you did it, he just kind of kept going back to that same topic. And when he did stop talking for a moment about that I thought, okay well um, tell me, are you seeing anything in the room right now. And he turned and he pointed down our psych hallway towards the nurses' station and said, look over there! I said what am I looking at? He said there's somebody there, the long hair with the trench coat. And the security guard CAROL was standing there who happens to have long gray hair in a ponytail, and I said well I see CAROL the security officer, is that what you're referring to? No, I know who CAROL is, you don't see him, he's over there. I said I don't see anybody, of course not, he's not there anymore.

Winters: Okay.

Simpson: Was his reply.

Winters: Did, when he came into your room did he have anything with him?

Simpson: I know he had a glass that he was drinking something out of. Um, but I don't recall anything else.

Winters: Okay. Did he ever, did you notice any weapons on him or anything?

Simpson: I didn't, no I didn't see him come back to the room, I met him back in the room and I know that he had like a drinking glass that he had.

Winters: Okay.

Simpson: I didn't visualize him coming back into the room.

Winters: Okay, in that room did you notice anything else?

Simpson: No, just the glass.

Winters: Okay, had you seen Mr. FOX before?

Simpson: No.

Winters: Okay, and uh, so about 2100 he gets there, uh, how long did you spend with him?

Simpson: Five to seven minutes.

Winters: Okay, and then what, what happened?

Simpson: Um, at that point I um, came out and I talked, I want to say I talked to SHELLY the um, Caremark person at that point in time. Um, I specifically, before I had left the room, just to add to it, I had specifically said um, okay, well we're gonna go ahead and um, talk to the doctor, we're gonna have a Caremark person come in, kind of gave him an idea of what to expect and I said, you know, I ask everybody, do you feel like hurting yourself or anybody else? And he said oh no, no, huh-uh. I said, do you have a gun, knife, anything on you that you could use to hurt yourself and others? And he denied it and kind of waved his hands like gosh I would never do that, I, I would never.

Winters: Okay.

Simpson: I said okay, great, thank you and then that's when I vacated.

Winters: Okay and then, so you said five to seven minutes.

Simpson: Um-hm.

Winters: So from that time what happened after that?

Simpson: I went out and did some charting and I believe I had um, I want to say I got a new patient in a different room at that point in time. I did my charting, um, I let the physician know that there was a patient in that room who appeared restless and hallucinatory.

Winters: Okay.

Simpson: And um, I believe I talked to SHELLY, the Caremark person and I think that's the last interaction I had with him around that specific time.

Winters: Okay, did he ever threaten you at all?

Simpson: No, not at all.

Winters: Okay, did he ever threaten the security guard while he was there?

Simpson: No, not to my knowledge.

Winters: Okay.

Simpson: Not during the time I was back there.

Winters: Not during that time. So how did he get from his room to outside? Did you see him leave?

Simpson: I did not see him leave, I actually was back in room 13 giving medications to a patient. I came out of the room and noticed that, noticed that um, that room 12 was empty. And I thought well that's strange, I know he didn't have any x-rays ordered or anything like that, maybe he's in the bathroom and he wasn't in the bathroom either, so I thought, okay well CAROL the security officer wasn't there and neither was the patient so I came out to the desk and said do you know where room 12 might've been, and then um, that's when the whole cold silver, Code silver was going on and I was like oh –

Winters: Explain Code silver.

Simpson: Cold silver a um, weapons code that we have. Code gray is specific for violence, Code silver is specific for somebody with a weapon.

Winters: Okay, and did you hear what the reason for the Code silver was?

Simpson: No, I never did, I never heard anything about it. I just um, heard it overhead, it was first announced Code silver and then nothing else after that.

Winters: Okay.

Simpson: And then the next time that it was announced it was Code silver, emergency or emp- employee parking lot.

Winters: Okay.

Simpson: And at that point in time I was definitely aware, my patients not in 12, I, he had no other orders to go anywhere and I'm asking my charge nurse, I'm looking around, where is my security officer, where is my patient?

Winters: Okay, and uh, what was your, what's your standard procedure when a Code silver happens? What do you do?

Simpson: Lock down, everybody gets locked down. Patients are um, staying in their room, nobody is coming in and nobody is coming out.

Winters: Okay.

Simpson: We don't know a location especially nobody moves.

Winters: Okay, so what did you, where did you get, lock yourself into?

Simpson: I went to the nurses' station to verify whether he was there or not and then I went down to my room 13 and locked them down and told them that they were not allowed to leave.

Winters: Okay.

Simpson: And I stayed back there in the hallway for a little while until I came back out to check.

Winters: Okay, and then uh, you heard the updated Code silver out in the parking lot, what did you do then?

Simpson: Stayed in lockdown, I'm continuing to help everybody else stay on lockdown and let patients know they're not allowed to leave.

Winters: Okay, and then uh, continue on after the Code silver tell me what happened next.

Simpson: That's about all I can tell you, I um, continued to um, I asked my charge nurse can, does anybody know what's going on and nobody was able to give any information. And I know that um, I was at one point in time, it was possibly room

12, I don't even remember who told me that, but that's basically it. I never saw my patient come back, um, I never saw CAROL come back until um, there was apparently an end to it.

Winters: Okay, and has anybody been into room 12 since uh, since then?

Simpson: I have been in room 12 to um, pick up his belongings, put it in an evidence bag and secure it.

Winters: Uh, secure the bag?

Simpson: Secure the bag and then um, I had CHUCK, our security officer come and lock the room so that nobody can enter it at all.

Winters: Okay, and so all those belongings are in room 12 still?

Simpson: In the room 12, yes.

Winters: What did you pick up of his that was in that bag?

Simpson: There was a patient belonging bag on the floor and I opened it, it was, it was opened...

Winters: ...um-hm...

Simpson: ...but I looked in to see and there was a pair of sunglasses in there, I immediately went and got um, labels and put the labels on the uh, handles so that you couldn't open it and if you did you could tell it was opened by the labels being broken.

Winters: Okay, and did you notice any weapons in there?

Simpson: I didn't search.

Winters: Okay, you didn't search or anything?

Simpson: I just picked that up, put the labels on it, put it on the bed and that was it and then had the room locked.

Winters: Okay. Anything Rico?

Beniga: Yeah, just a couple things, uh, you weren't the first person, it was just the CNA? Is that charge nurse?

Simpson: The triage...

Beniga: Who was that, triage?

Simpson: The triage CNA is a certified nurses' assistant.

Beniga: And who was she that uh?

Simpson: Her name is FAITH.

Beniga: FAITH, do you know FAITH's last name?

Simpson: I do, E-G-L-I.

Beniga: Okay, EGLI?

Simpson: Um-hm.

Beniga: She was the first one to come in contact with this individual?

Simpson: To my understanding, I don't know that for a fact, but that was what I was told. Third person.

Beniga: Okay, and um, you used the term intermittently oriented, kind of –

Simpson: Yes.

Beniga: What, what do you mean specifically by that?

Simpson: At times he was able to tell me that he was here for anxiety and because he was having a panic attack and other times he appeared to be hallucinating. So –

Beniga: Other than the hallucinating of seeing a long haired person in the hall...

Simpson: ...yes...

Beniga: ...anything else that he uh, expressed that would lead you to conclude, led you to conclude that he was also hallucinating?

Simpson: Him talking about the um, avoiding or him talking about the um, ratting out a meth um, abuser or meth um – I'm spacing my words, sorry. Dealer – a meth dealer.

Beniga: You didn't find that?

Simpson: I found it alarming, I can't necessar- necessarily say it was like a hallucination, but it was definitely alarming to the point where I would say it needs um, more investigation by your physician as well.

Beniga: Can you let a doctor know about this subject, what doctor was that?

Simpson: Dr. MYRON. I briefed her on the information.

Beniga: And do you know if she actually got to see him at all prior to him leaving?

Simpson: I didn't visualize her seeing him, but I understand that she did see him. I asked her and she said she had. Did not visualize that.

Beniga: Okay.

Simpson: I had been in, in the room a number of times to try to help him get up to go to the bathroom, we needed a urine sample and I had encouraged him a number of times and he drank something out of his cup, and um, it appeared to be water and he um, eventually went into the bathroom and voided for me and I did get a urine sample from him. He went back to his room, I took the urine and sent it to the lab.

Beniga: So that, the urine sample is currently in the lab?

Simpson: It, yes, if it was a positive drug screen, if that's, if that' the case it will have been frozen.

Winters: Did you guys draw any blood?

Simpson: I believe so. I believe that somebody did draw his blood, but I am 10 percent uncertain.

Winters: Okay.

Beniga: You would have gathered a medical history...

Simpson: ...yes...

Beniga:anything else that he expressed or any medications that he said he was taking or any other illicit drugs?

Simpson: He did endorse that he used methamphetamines three days ago.

Beniga: Okay.

Simpson: And he did tell me he has a histor- history of HIV and that he had not taken his antiviral, he had been taking it inconsistently.

Beniga: Antiviral meds?

Simpson: Um-hm, medication, yes, for the HIV.

Winters: Okay.

Beniga: Did he appeared uh, injured at all?

Simpson: No. No, huh-uh.

Beniga: Uh, and again the sort of intermittent date, place and time he was sort of oriented?

Simpson: He was able to tell me date, place and time, but as far as situation goes with, which would be the fourth orientation factor, he um, continued to like, perseverate on the um, the meth dealer and that, that, the whole hallucination factor of that. He kind of like would perseverate on that so –

Beniga: CAROL is a security officer?

Simpson: Here, yes, yes.

Beniga: Okay.

Winters: I have nothing further, uh – is there anything?

Beniga: Yeah.

Winters: Is there anything that we didn't ask you that you think we should know?

Simpson: Um – not to my knowledge.

Winters: Okay, it's 11:48pm, we're ending the interview. Thank you.

FOLLOW-UP INTERVIEW:

Winters: Good evening, its 11:50pm, we're doing a follow-up interview for some additional questions with KAREN SIMPSON. Uh, KAREN during the time that you were with Mr. FOX, did Mr. FOX uh, did you know if he was under the influence of alcohol? Could you tell at all?

Simpson: I could not tell, huh-uh.

Winters: Okay, um, other than that is there anything else you want to tell us?

Simpson: Um, he did endorse methamphetamine use, specifically he said that he had used, he happened to point towards his arm and at the um...

Winters: ...which arm?

Simpson: Uh, his right arm, in the antecubital region he did have some redness and swelling right there that appeared consistent with a recent drug, IV drug use.

Winters: Okay, is there anything else you can think of?

Simpson: His um, he had a number of different like skin issues on his skin, looked like he had um, been picking at his skin quite a bit as well.

Winters: Okay. It's 11:50pm, and we'll end the interview, thank you.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 022013/ 1050 T. Bradshaw 

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

Case #13-13674

February 17, 2012

Page 1

Beniga: This is Detective Rico Beniga of the Portland Police Bureau, DPSST 36906, the date is Sunday, February 17th, the approximate time 2359. I'm in a consultation room speaking with CAROL GRAFF, a security officer with the Portland Adventist Medical Center. Also present is Detective Billy Winters. Your DPPST?

Winters: 34381.

Beniga: Okay, we are here to speak regarding the officer involved shooting that occurred earlier and whatever observations or knowledge you may have of the incident. Ms. GRAFF you're aware our conversation is being recorded?

Graff: Yes I am.

Beniga: And so I, as I mentioned you're a security officer here. How long have you been employed in that capacity?

Graff: Almost six years.

Beniga: Okay. And are all those six years primarily at the Portland Ad?

Graff: Yes.

Beniga: Okay and kind of take us through a little bit of what your duties are as a security officer.

Graff: A lot of what I do is maintaining buildings, um, locking, securing offices, um, helping with patient care in the emergency department. Um, camera's, exterior patrol, um, sitting with patients that um, are psych patients. A lot of them will, a lot of times they'll be holds and just general duties that help maintain and keep the place safe.

Beniga: Okay, you mentioned holds, so in your course of your employment you've had experience in dealing with people that are possibly in mental crisis?

Graff: Yes.

Beniga: Okay, are you employed by the hospital or by a company contracted to the hospital?

Graff: No, employed by the hospital.

Beniga: Okay, and are you DPSST certified?

13 MAR 12 PM 10:08

Graff: Yes.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: Unarmed.

Beniga: Okay. So uh, you were employed this evening?

Graff: Yes.

Beniga: What time did you start your shift?

Graff: Uh, 1600 hours.

Beniga: Okay, uh, anything prior to the beginning of this incident that, that uh, was a concern or alarm? Was it a pretty routine night?

Graff: Pretty routine night.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: Even when I made first contact with this individual it was pretty routine.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: Even with him.

Beniga: Okay, so take us through that, uh, the circumstances where you made first contact. Where and uh, do you, if you remember what time.

Graff: Okay, according to my log book because I notated it in my logbook, about 1910 hours um, he was being checked in through triage. He was a walk in patient.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: And was very antsy and kept remarking about people walking in through the triage door behind the nurses backs and they were carrying guns.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: And so the triage CNA and nurse that was there wanted me, I happened to be walking by, wanted me to just kind of stand and uh, just to stand by. Which I did, um, took about 10 minutes and about 1920 we walked him back to our, what I call security lane, back to our area where psych patients are, are kept.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: And he was put into a room.

Beniga: During this period where you had a chance to observe him, approximately 10 minutes or so, uh, can you describe him, his demeanor. Other than you said antsy?

Graff: He was very antsy, he was very paranoid, he was thinking people were walking in and um, and, and just doing things that they weren't supposed to be doing.

Beniga: And of course you're, you're in a position to see that these things that he was observing was not in fact true or reality.

Graff: No it was other patients coming back, being brought back to go to different various rooms to be seen.

Beniga: So he was, is it fair to say mischaracterizing or misinterpreting this normal kind of goings on?

Graff: That's what I assumed it was.

Beniga: Okay, do you recall anything else that he may have said or, or during this triage period?

Graff: He was just very, very, very vocalized on people coming in with guns.

Beniga: Okay, and so you escort him, eventually, back to, you, you said a secure area?

Graff: Yes, it's our, it's our laned with our four rooms, we can secure in the rooms or we can secure the hallway also.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: And he was put into room 12.

Beniga: Okay, and could you just describe this gentleman for us?

Graff: Um, tall about six foot. Um, just – just very, very, constantly on the move. When he was laying on the bed um, his feet were constantly going. He was just very, very antsy.

Beniga: Okay. Do you remember the type of clothing he was wearing?

Graff: He had like jeans on, he had like a gray zippered hoody type sweatshirt and he had a shirt that went over his waist because I can remember him pulling his shirt up and having his hand on what he said was a gun in his waistbelt.

Beniga: Okay and did you in fact see a gun or a weapon?

Graff: I saw about that much, what appeared to be a black handle.

Beniga: You're, you're demonstrating, because the recording can't see you, you're...

Graff: ...oh...

Beniga: ...demonstrating about two or three inches worth.

Graff: Yes, yes.

Beniga: A black handle of?

Graff: It, it was rectangle like it was the, the handle to a, a, a sidearm.

Beniga: A firearm?

Graff: Yes.

Beniga: Okay, and that was tucked into his front waistband area?

Graff: Right into his jeans waistband area.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: On his right, right along his right hip.

Beniga: Did he ever say what that was or?

Graff: Yes he did.

Beniga: Did he represent it as a gun?

Graff: He said he had a gun and if I did not do what I was told to do that he would shoot me.

Beniga: Okay. And did you have any reason at that point to doubt him?

Graff: At first, when he first said it, when he first came out of the room and approached me he said I have a gun, I will shoot you with it if you don't do what I'm telling you to do. No I did not believe him at first.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: Um, but as he continued to approach me he could, he then pulled the shirt up, and again my memory, I'm sorry, the adrenaline is pumping and so...

Beniga: ...um-hm....

Graff: ...I'm trying very hard to remember proper sequence of events.

Beniga: That's okay.

Graff: But I remember him pulling his shirt up and going like this, patting.

Beniga: Patting what you believe was a gun?

Graff: Patting the area and saying I have a gun.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: At that point I, I, in my head I'm going, then I'm going to assume he has a gun and I'm going to, and my training clicked in.

Beniga: Sure.

Graff: And uh, he kept repeating, three or four times, and one time he actually raised it up high enough so that I could see the black rectangular object that was in his waistband.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: And at that point I...

Beniga: ...having seen that object did you believe still it was a gun?

Graff: Oh yes.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: Oh yes.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: At that point I'm going okay, he has a gun I'm not gonna dispute or, or disagree with him.

Beniga: Argue with him – right.

Graff: And so I said well is there anything I can do to help you? Um, can I get you some water, do you need your nurse? I started to verbally try to speedbump him as we're still continuing towards the door of the hallway. And he repeated again, he said um, no and if you don't do what I want you to do – he kept repeating this – if you

don't do what I want you to do then I'm going to shoot you and we're gonna walk out of here.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: I can remember reaching up, starting to reach up to instantly go for my radio and he said if you call I won't hesitate, but I will shoot you. So my hand went back down.

Beniga: Okay. Where is this encounter happening? Was it inside room 12? (cell phone music going off)

Graff: It was in the lane area of our area back here in our hallway.

Beniga: Oh okay. Was anyone else around at the time?

Graff: No.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: The nurse was in room 13 discharging a patient, the other two rooms were empty, because we had transported.

Beniga: Was that Nurse Simpson?

Graff: Yes, KAREN SIMPSON, yes.

Beniga: Okay. So when this encounter happened, how long had he already been in the – was he in the room for some time already?

Graff: Yeah he had checked in about 1910 and I'm sorry, I do not know – okay, let me think here. I've got to try and think before I say things. Um, my 269 hour is 2100 to 2200 hours. I had not been back there for very long when he then initially contacted me. So it could be about quarter after, 10 after, uh, when he approached me in the hallway out of his room.

Beniga: And he had, he'd already been seen by the nurse at that point? Do you remember?

Graff: Yes I believe he had been. We had done um, the nurse and one of the officers I think had done a bit of a verbal security search on him. Um, we were waiting to see if we needed to go the next step in, in doing a, a full search and getting him into scrubs, was he going on a hold, we were still waiting for the process...

Beniga: ...Okay...

Graff: ...um, to fall into our hands.

Beniga: And so when this encounter happens when he shows you the gun and he tells you to do what he says, or he was threatening to shoot you, um, what happens next? Do you walk out with him?

Graff: Yes I...

Beniga: ...take us through that.

Graff: I stayed very calm, um, just kept asking him questions, uh, we walked out um, from the lane past the desk area there. And I made contact with the registration lady, he kind of stayed, kind of half a step a bit, ahead of me, which I felt was unusual and I was thinking can I use this to my advantage, but his hand was still right here on his waistband and so I just chose to just continue placating him.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: And uh, and try to mouth "help" to the registration lady.

Beniga: And do you, who is that?

Graff: Um - was it LISA or DEBBIE? I don't remember.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: And they had, they're, they're used to seeing me walk out with patients, showing them where the lobby is and things and she didn't think anything of it.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: And I figured that that's what was gonna happen, but I was not going to not try...

Beniga: ...okay....

Graff: ...to at least communicate something. We walked past Pod-A, he started to turn to come out this way and then changed his mind and had me go the back way which goes into Pod-B. And at that point, at the corner of the nurses desk in Pod-B sat RN uh, STEPHANIE and we started to go past her and I looked at her, I made sure that he was a little bit ahead of me and I mouthed "help" and then he changed his mind so we then turned and, and again he always stayed kind of like a half a step ahead of me a little bit, but not enough for me to do anything.

Beniga: Um-hm.

Graff: And um, and I turned and looked back at STEPHANIE and said code gray, well I was meaning code silver, but my brain just went to code gray. And that's when STEPHANIE knew there was something wrong.

Beniga: And is there, your, your code silver and gray is there a distinction between the two?

Graff: Yes there is, there is a distinction between the two.

Beniga: Uh, take us through that.

Graff: Code, code gray is for a violent uh, individual or a situation that requires a, a hands-on with the patient because the patient is out of control physically.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: Code silver is the code for weapon.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: And I just, in my adrenaline rush I got 'em mixed up.

Beniga: Okay, so you communicated this to Nurse STEPHANIE?

Graff: Yes.

Beniga: What's her last name, do you know?

Graff: Uh, no I don't know her last name, but it'll be easy enough to find out.

Beniga: And did she –

Graff: I don't know what she did...

Beniga: ...okay...

Graff: ...after that because I continued with him and we walked out the, the single lobby door here.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: Into the lobby.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: And there was a lot of people in that lobby and I started to freak out in my head (chuckle) with that.

Beniga: Alright.

Graff: And he took one look at me and he says goodbye and he booked for the door. And I continued to follow behind, um, right on my radio instantly, 251 Code silver, call 9-1-1, Code silver, call 9-1-1.

Beniga: And you're calling your dispatch center?

Graff: Yes, yes.

Beniga: And do you know if that's recorded?

Graff: No I don't think our, any of our telcom down there...

Beniga: ...okay...

Graff: ...it's just a hospital operator.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: At a switchboard.

Beniga: And so then again when, when you were walking out he has his right hand over the handgun that's under his shirt so it's not plainly visible to anybody else?

Graff: No.

Beniga: Only you are aware that he is armed?

Graff: Yes.

Beniga: Can you describe uh, further, you said it was black.

Graff: Black and rectangular.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: Oh, probably just a little fatter than the recorder here.

Beniga: Okay. And uh, did you observe it enough to be able to see if it was a revolver or a semi-automatic?

Graff: I don't know guns very well.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: All I know is that it looked like the butt of a handgun and I was not going to argue with him about it (laugh).

Beniga: Okay, and so when he gets outside the doorway he just sort of says goodbye?

Graff: He booked out the door...

Beniga: ...and when you say booked...

Graff: ...I, I mean he started to...

Beniga: ...run?

Graff: Run, yes.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: And I can show you the pathway that he took too.

Beniga: That'd be great.

Graff: Yes.

Winters: When we're done here we need to walk through that, and I might try to get a little hint of that right now 'cause I need to pass it on to other detectives real quick.

Graff: Yeah I'll be glad to show you the route we took.

Winters: Just talk to me real quick, when you got outside, which way did he go?

Graff: He went, we have a back stairway here that goes down to our courtyard area.

Winters: Okay.

Graff: He instantly went down that way.

Winters: Okay.

Graff: Which I relayed to my uh, two other officers that were, there's three of us always on shift, and um, and they were instantly, uh, um, they headed for vehicles to, to at least attempt to keep him in visual.

Winters: Okay.

Graff: And he, he went down through our courtyard and up through the courtyard drive and went into the main entrance of the employee lot.

Winters: Okay.

Graff: And at that point, um, Security Officer RICK, um, said he had a visual and that he was in the employee lot and it looked like he was waving something.

Winters: And was that the lot across the street out here?

Graff: Yeah, right over here.

Winters: Okay.

Graff: And at that point I said, over the radio, consider him armed and dangerous, you guys back off and, and, and stay out, just observe and report. You back off and don't, don't confront him.

Beniga: You clearly communicated to your other security officers that this individual was armed with a gun?

Graff: Whether it was true or not I did not, I was going to assume to try and keep them safe too.

Beniga: Okay. Um, and you said, who were the other security officers on-duty at the time?

Graff: Um, RICK BUTLER.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: And uh, SHARA LUDKEY.

Beniga: Okay, and as far as your knowledge they weren't in the immediate area or would have seen this encounter?

Graff: No, they were not.

Beniga: Okay and they, in, in, near room 12, is that right? Or in the hallway there?

Graff: They, I'm not sure where they were.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: Because um, we rotate every hour.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: And I was the 269 which is the ER person. The others, one is usually an exterior patrol and I, he might've already been out just driving around. And SHARA was the inside interior patrol and so she went and headed for the Malibu for our back-up vehicle.

Beniga: Um, during your encounter with him you get a sense that he was intoxicated or smell of alcohol or anything like that?

Graff: I did not really smell any alcohol on him.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: What was really bizarre to me was the touching I had with him in the triage and then the touching I had with him during my time in the ER, um, at first there he was just antsy and nervous and twittery and, and very paranoid.

Beniga: In the course of your employment as a security officer here did that lead you to believe that perhaps uh, a mental crisis or under the influence of other?

Graff: Yeah he could be tweaking out on some drugs, which is a very typical response for this type of behavior.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: Um, or he could be just suffering a paranoid session or something.

Beniga: _____

Graff: Um-hm. But the minute he walked out of the room and contacted me he was cool-hand Luke. His voice was very even keeled, even though he was threatening me.

Beniga: Um-hm.

Graff: Um, he was, his whole body mannerism was kind of relaxed, but yet in forward motion to keep me forward moving. Not the, the jittery ant- antsy person that I had seen here in triage and that I had seen when I first came back to take over my 269 hour.

Beniga: What, what'd you mean by that, 269 hour?

Graff: That's the, our number for the person that is to stay in the ER.

Beniga: Okay, okay. And uh, you said his words were, do as I say or words similar to that or I'll shoot you?

Graff: You do as, what I tell you to do, do as I say, if you don't do what I'm telling you to do, you know, all of those phrases and always ended with, I will shoot you.

Beniga: And what did, specifically, was he wanting, ordering you to do?

Graff: To leave.

Beniga: To leave with him?

Graff: Yup. He said we are going to walk out of here.

Beniga: Okay. How did that make you feel?

Graff: Well at first I didn't believe him. But then when I realized I was in a Code silver situation um –

Beniga: When you, when he first uttered those threats had, had he displayed the gun to you?

Graff: No.

Beniga: It wasn't until he displayed the gun to you then?

Graff: Yes.

Beniga: You found his threats credible.

Graff: Yes, yes.

Beniga: And again that was still in the hallway?

Graff: In the hallway, um-hm, yes. And he was so calm. And we have people telling us all the time, we had a patient last night that said you're a treason to this country, you're gonna be hung and I'm gonna cut your guts out, you know we have threats all the time like that. And so when he first, and he might've just, could've seen on my face, I'm assuming, um, that he probably saw I was not really believing him on that first statement. And uh, when he did show me, and I don't remember how many times he, he lifted the shirt to show, what I was assuming was a gun in his waistband. I'm remembering two or three, it's probably three times, and after the first time my adrenaline pumped and I started, I got scared and my thought is what is it going to do to me at this close range if he shoots me, wait a minute, I can't think that way. And the next second I had my training officer in one ear and a fellow officer that I work with on swing-shift on a daily basis, both of them were in my ear saying, if you're ever in a Code silver situation you do what they tell you to do, do not argue with them, you just cooperate and keep yourself safe. And that's just what I did. I just did what he told me to do. Because I didn't want him to get mad and then if he really did have a gun in his waistband he could have shot up the whole ER and I didn't want that to happen. So I made the assumption that he had a gun and I was gonna keep him focused on me.

Beniga: And just for clarification, your training officer and these things telling you to stay calm, it was figuratively in your head?

Graff: In your, yes, yeah.

Beniga: Okay, they weren't actually present.

Graff: No, they, they were not actually present, it was just in my mind, my minds hearing.

Beniga: Your previous training and, and –

Graff: Yes, yes.

Beniga: Things you've learned during the course.

Graff: Um-hm.

Beniga: And so that was the last you saw him running down?

Graff: Yes.

Beniga: Um, did you hear any of the subsequent events that occurred in the parking lot?

Graff: No.

Beniga: Did you see...

Graff: ...I was too busy locking hospital down.

Beniga: Okay. You remained inside?

Graff: Yes.

Beniga: Um, is there anything else uh, that you would like to add? Think we should know about this incident?

Graff: Not right off the top of my head, but I might remember something down the road.

Beniga: And that's not, that's perfectly normally and so in the next 24/48 hours things may come to you and you can feel free to call us and we can chat more about it.

Graff: Okay.

Beniga: Detective Winters, do you have any?

Winters: Nope, I have nothing.

Beniga: Um, we appreciate you taking the time to talk.

Graff: Oh you're welcome.

Beniga: Um, we will end our discussion for now, the time is approximately 0023.

FOLLOW-UP INTERVIEW – starting at 0053 hours:

Beniga: This is Detective Beniga again, Portland Police Bureau, the date is February 18th, the time is approximately 0053, we're back on the record with Security Officer CAROL GRAFF. Uh, Ms. GRAFF we just completed a walk through with our Forensic Evidence personnel where you depicted the individual's path uh, starting from the room all the way out the lobby of the hospital and he took a path south, um, past beyond the, those large oxygen tanks, is that correct?

Graff: That is correct, that's called our receiving, shipping and receiving area, we call it the courtyard.

Beniga: Okay and it was from that upper area where you observed him last in that sort of driveway area?

Graff: That's correct, where he was heading out of the courtyard area and out behind where the, our large oxygen tanks are.

Beniga: And that was the last time you uh, uh, saw or heard of this individual?

Graff: Yes.

Beniga: Okay. And we were walking back and you were remarking at, at how, and I don't want to put words, but purpose and driven he was?

Graff: He, he was definitely had one purpose in mind and that was to get out of the hospital, out of the emergency department and he was, he was very driven. That's the feeling I got from him.

Beniga: And uh, again, you know he, uh, threatened to shoot you if you didn't comply.

Graff: That is correct.

Beniga: Did you feel that you had any options but to comply and follow him out?

Graff: No. There were no other options really available.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: Um, he, I took him at his word.

Beniga: That he would follow up in his threat if you didn't comply?

Graff: That he would follow up and shoot me if I did not comply, yes.

Beniga: Okay, and again you, you characterize a, a marked change in his, his demeanor and his emotional status from, you described him an ats- antsy and fidgety?

Graff: Yes.

Beniga: And you could hear him in the room?

Graff: Yes, yes. Jiggling the bed, his feet were bouncing, um, just kind of, just bouncing up and down.

Beniga: Um-hm.

Graff: He'd get up off the bed, sit back down, lie back down.

Beniga: Okay, and then when you had this encounter in this secured hallway you described a change in his demeanor.

Graff: The change was very surprising to me and that, that's why I really didn't believe him right at first. Um...

Beniga: ...because he...

Graff: ...he just, he was so calm.

Beniga: Okay. And uh, when we were off tape, the term "touching", I know you'd used it earlier in the interview, since we're on tape again we had sort of discussed you'd clarify what you meant by that, but since we're on record go ahead and clarify it.

Graff: I use that word, but what I'm really saying is like a verbal interaction, um, kind of verbally crossing paths uh -

Beniga: So there was no point where you actually physically contacted him throughout your encounter that you recall?

Graff: I can remember as we were walking out, I don't know if I bumped into him or if he bumped into me and I put my hand just kind of on his left shoulder and apologized, oh, I'm so sorry. Uh -

Beniga: But it wasn't, when he was escorted back to the room type of situation where you physically had control of him to get him to the room?

Graff: No he, he very, he very, very uh, obediently followed us back.

Beniga: Okay.

Graff: Still worried about people with guns though.

Beniga: Okay. Alright, anything else uh, since we've gone off record earlier that, that has come to mind again?

Graff: No.


Beniga: Okay.

Graff: But I'm sure I'll think of something in the next day or two.

Beniga: Okay, Billy?

Winters: Nothing.

Beniga: Alright, nothing else that'll end our discussion, the time is 0056.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 021913 / 1537 T. Bradshaw 

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

RECORDS

Case #13-13674

February 18, 2013

Page 1

Slater: Alright its uh, Monday, February 18th, at 12:04am. This is Detective Mark Slater, DPSST #27192, present with Detective Mark Sponhauer, DPSST #16089 and also present with SHARA, is it LUEDKE?

Luedke: LUEDKE.

Slater: LUEDKE. Uh, female/white, 083186. Uh, SHARA is a safety and security officer for Adventist Health Systems out here and do you understand this is being recorded?

Luedke: Yes sir.

Slater: Okay, you okay with that?

Luedke: Absolutely.

Slater: Okay. Uh, and we are currently in the ER Waiting Room I guess you would call it and talking to you about an officer involved shooting which occurred here on, on the property a couple hours ago I guess. Um, kind of run down what, what you know about the case or what you saw or heard.

Luedke: Okay.

Slater: Or information you received while you were working.

Luedke: Okay, um, at one point uh, actually, let me check my times. I was in the ER around 9:00, 2200 hours, and uh, CAROL, um, our security lead, brought in the patient, he was put in room 12. Um...

Slater: ...do you know who that patient was?

Luedke: Yes his name was DANIEL FOX.

Slater: Like F-O-X, FOX?

Luedke: Yes sir.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: This is his tag.

Slater: DANIEL FOX.

13 MAR 12 PM 10:04

Luedke: DANIEL FOX.

Slater: Is that a birthday, 041555?

Luedke: That is correct.

Slater: Okay, so CAROL brought him in?

Luedke: Brought him in, uh –

Slater: Does that mean he's been seen already or did he just get here, do you know?

Luedke: As far as I know uh, he was very uh, paranoid and was showing signs that he couldn't control his body where he was twitching and constantly fidgeting. Um, when, this is before the hour, I was aware that he was over by triage admitting, and um, he was talking very loudly, he was clearly agitated and CAROL was just trying to calm him down. And so right before my hour she brought him into room 12 and uh –

Slater: Is that normal for a security officer to bring someone into the room?

Luedke: Sometimes if they are um, agitated and a nurse is concerned we do assist...

Slater: ...I see...

Luedke: ...with bringing them to the room.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: Um, because it was before my hour I, I wasn't part of the initi- you know, initial uh, handling of the patients, where as, depending on what the situation is we'll safety search them or uh, find out, you know, if we need to, if he's put on hold for his security or ours. Um, so that means then I, I, I wasn't there so when I arrived by my hour I was allow- I was told that um, you know, we were, we were unsure of what's going on. Uh, there was a miscommunication, so what we were doing was we were treating him like a hold patient, um, we were watching him. We did not safety search him at the time.

Slater: Um-hm.

Luedke: Just because we didn't know if he was going to talk with the nurses and have him released or if he was going to be admitted into the hospital.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: Um, after my hour in the hallway, uh, CAROL took over and I was called in 10 minutes later to take the patient 11 up into the hospital, at which point I think it was...

Slater: ...is that a different patient or?

Luedke: Yes, that is a different patient.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: Um, around 2120 I, don't quote me on that.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: You know, uh, around that time as I was bringing the patient up I heard Code silver.

Slater: What's that mean?

Luedke: Which is our code for a weapon, a weapon situation. A Code gray is a violent situation, Code silver is weapon.

Slater: And who put that out?

Luedke: That was CAROL.

Slater: You heard CAROL's voice or?

Luedke: Well I heard, I heard CAROL call over the overhead, uh, to 251 which is our hospital operator that Code silver, call it. And she didn't call a location right away.

Slater: Uh-huh.

Luedke: But I knew that she was down in ER so I started making my way down and then at the point she uh, says, uh, Code silver courtyard. After both the operator and I asked the location, uh -

Slater: And when, when she says courtyard what does that mean for this area?

Luedke: Courtyard, there, there's two courtyards that I am aware of. Uh, it's the downstairs employee courtyard or the ER courtyard. Um, I was concerned, I was the closest to the employee courtyard so I immediately came down there and then when she clarified that it was ER courtyard I just came up the stairs to here. At that point um...

Slater: ...and when you say, sorry to interrupt you.

Luedke: No, go ahead.

Slater: Um, ER courtyard is that just the, right, right out the doors here...

Luedke: ...that, that is that right there...

Slater: ...just this big area?

Luedke: Yes.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: Um, when I came up the stairs CAROL was right by these sliding doors right here.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: Or excuse me, she was right at this area right here, at the corner of the building.

Slater: Just right outside the ER doors basically.

Luedke: Right.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: And um, she said he's down in the employee lot and I hear, I hear RICK on the phone and he was outside in the truck.

Slater: And do you know RICK's last name?

Luedke: I do not. He's new, I don't have him last name.

Slater: Security officer also?

Luedke: That is correct.

Slater: Okay, so you heard RICK.

Luedke: Um, I heard RICK say that he has visual, that he's by the gas pump. So uh, also CAROL did uh, instruct our operator to call 9-1-1 while I was making my way over. So I grabbed the Malibu which was parked in the uh, in the parking structure and I made my way down over to the employee lot to assist RICK.

Slater: Um-hm.

Luedke: And RICK was parked um, on the right side facing the uh, employee, the employee lot. I parked with my back toward the parking structure and we just waited. I got out of the car to see where RICK was because he got out of his vehicle and we're just looking for the perpetrator, the patient.

Slater: Um-hm, was RICK, up to that point, was RICK...

Luedke: ...RICK...

Slater: ...or CAROL or anyone, were they talking about, I mean the Code silver is a weapon, did they talk about anything that was out there?

Luedke: I, I actually uh, on, while I was running I did call and ask what weapon and I did not even know it was a gun until on my way down with the Malibu RICK um, over-headed that uh, he pulled a gun on him while he was in truck.

Slater: On RICK?

Luedke: On RICK, yes. I, I'm unsure of when that happened.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: Because when I arrived he was already parked. Um, so when I got out of...

Sponhauer: ...so we'll pause just a second there.

Luedke: No I'll, I'll...

Sponhauer: ...so you said you, you drove the Malibu down there?

Luedke: Yes.

Sponhauer: What color is the Malibu?

Luedke: It's a white Malibu.

Sponhauer: Okay and what kind of vehicle was RICK in?

Luedke: He was, he was in the security truck, it's a Ford I believe.

Sponhauer: What color is it?

Luedke: White. All company vehicles are white with the Adventist logo on the side.

Sponhauer: So it's a pickup?

Luedke: That is correct.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Slater: Is that the one you were sitting in when we contacted you down there?

Luedke: Yup.

Slater: Okay.

Sponhauer: Okay and where is the gas pumps?

Luedke: The gas pumps are located um, if you're facing the employee lot it's in the middle all the way on the left. So if, say it's a Y, it'll be on the far left Y.

Slater: Actually within the lot?

Luedke: It, yeah, it is in the lot, um, in the middle on the left.

Slater: Okay.

Sponhauer: Okay, so you said that uh, the last thing you said was that RICK had, had told you that the guy pulled a gun on him.

Luedke: Yes.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Luedke: And uh, when I parked I did look and I, and uh, they were on the radio, they were talking about what he looked like and I had known that he was wearing a white shirt and blue jeans, at the time, when he was in the hospital.

Slater: Uh-huh.

Luedke: He had on a gray overcoat so um, he actually started making his way over toward us and he kept having his right hand on his, on his, in, belt area and I'm like okay, so something's going on.

Slater: And at that point is it just you and RICK?

Luedke: It was just me and RICK, I did not see CAROL at that time.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: Um, CAROL was on the, on the PA trying to figure out what, where we were and

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: It was –

Slater: And when you were, were you near the gate or near the entrance of the parking lot at this point?

Luedke: I was.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: I was near the gate at that point. Um, we were waiting for Portland Police to show up.

Slater: Yeah.

Luedke: And uh, because he was making, uh, advancing toward us, toward the gate, uh, I, while I was out there I was, people were trying to leave the employee, and I'm just like okay, just go and then we had an ambulance try and come in and I'm trying to just get them out of the area. And so when he started advancing I retreated 'cause he did have his hand on his waist and I got into the car, the Malibu, and RICK was also getting on, in his car because we were both aware that he was advancing towards us.

Slater: Um-hm.

Luedke: And um, when I got into the car he was yelling something like, "Yeah you'd better," but I had already shut the door before I could hear any more. Um -

Slater: How far away do you think he was from you at that point?

Luedke: At that point, I was parked on the right lane and he was probably by the gate of the employee entrance. Um, around that area. Um – so sorry, I have them in my ear. Um, so when I got in the car he was still advancing. I, I started to drive forward to try and avoid any direct in- inst- instigation with him and he pulled a weapon out at, at that distance and with the lighting, because it is dark...

Slater: ...um-hm...

Luedke: ...I couldn't see for sure, but it acted like a gun. I mean when you kind of do this motion it looked like a gun.

Slater: So you're, you're kind of showing me you're motioning. Did he pull with his right hand?

Luedke: I'm, I'm motioning that he had his hand right here...

Slater: ...his right hand?

Luedke: Like I, like I said he had his hand on his belt area.

Slater: Okay.

Sponhauer: So wait, describe that, so you're just grabbing your...

Luedke: ...okay, so I'm describing that he had his left hand free, hanging down at his side, um, he, like I said, he did have a gray sweatshirt on, white shirt and he had his hand, his gray sweatshirt was pulled back on the right side. He had his right hand on his belt area and as he was advancing he, he, when I got into the car I watched him move his right hand from his belt, hold it out in a, a straight forward motion, like a gun movement. Um, I did not see any particular uh, pulling like a knife I would assume...

Slater: ...um-hm...

Luedke: ...so I assumed it was a gun, due to the fact that, you know, RICK did tell me it was a gun...

Slater: ...yeah...

Luedke: ...but I, I didn't know if he had any other weapon on him. Uh, he did pull, what looked to me, like a gun.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: At me.

Slater: Pointed right at you?

Luedke: Directed, directly at me, he was looking at me, pointed the gun at me. At that point I ducked me head low, kept my eyesight over the thing, but I ducked down and I drove forward...

Slater: ...okay...

Luedke: ...into the lane. Um - I stopped because when I looked to the side he turned around. I did not see him put his gun away, I just saw him turn around.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: Um, I looked behind me, I stopped the car and I looked behind me and I could see Portland Police had already arrived. They had uh, at least four or five people out, two cop cars were there and on-scene.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: Um, I got out of the vehicle because the, the patient was walking away at that point. I got out of the vehicle, I looked up at the police and I said he's walking that way, and um, I ran over to the police to let them know, I'm like, okay he's going that way.

Slater: Okay, hey, take a breath here for a second, let me uh –

Luedke: No, go ahead.

Slater: When uh, he made a comment like you'd better or something right before your door, door closed, do you remember him saying any other things to you or to RICK when you were out there?

Luedke: I remem- I recall him yelling out little things. Uh, I do recall that when I initially got out of the Malibu he was hollering. Like whooting kind of sound, and by that I mean he was whoo, whoooo – like trying, I assume trying to get his location known or to have us...

Slater:okay...

Luedke: ...know where he is, I don't know.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: Um, he did talk to me right before I got it, you'd better and then I don't, I didn't remember...

Slater: ...yeah...

Luedke: ...I didn't hear anything, you know, after that. And then when, later on, when uh, police were entering the employee lot and he was off towards the school he got on top of the fence and he was yelling something, but um...

Slater: ...okay, okay, so go ahead and go back to, you, you were telling the police that he's making his way through the lot.

Luedke: Making his way through the lot and uh, Portland Police said stay back so I retreated to the, the side of the parking structure and they said get the area to the ER blocked off. So, no I'm sorry, that was after. Um, I retreated to the side and they kept going and from my angle I could see him trying to climb the fence over toward the Walla Walla University.

Slater: Um-hm.

Luedke: Um, so I didn't know if the police saw because from their angle I didn't know if they could see that, so I just called, I went over to the, the side of the corner, the employee lot corner and I said he's over there, he's climbing the fence. And then they said okay, okay. So then another officer asked, directed me to block off any traffic coming from the ER.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: So at that point I went to the Malibu and I drove it backward into the lot and I parked it diagonally to make sure no in or oncoming traffic could get in and out.

Slater: Right.

Luedke: Uh, then my lead officer, CAROL, asked, or phoned me saying that we need to lockdown the hospital, that she needed one person to get in there. So I radioed RICK and I told him, okay you're out here, I'm gonna go lockdown the hospital so ran inside, uh, closed the doors as I went. Hit the breezeway door which is attached to the PD1 building and then I went into the hospital and locked that down.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: Um, waited there until I got CAROL's all-clear.

Slater: Okay. And then how'd that come about? Did she just say that?

Luedke: Um, we had multiple com- um, multiple radios where she was saying, you know, just stay put, stay there and then you know, she's like will you get this door, I went to get that door and she said no, just stay put. So uh, for a good little bit it was like that and then around 2205 it was cleared.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: Around that time. And at that point I unlocked the hospital, well I, actually no I did unlock but then I re-locked 'cause it was already past the time...

Slater: ...past the time you...

Luedke: ..when we lock it, right. Uh, so CAROL, after the all-clear came in asked me to come and guard the employee walkway and that's where you guys found me.

Slater: Which is where we contacted you, okay.

Luedke: Yes.

Slater: And did you hear any gunshots at all?

Luedke: I did not, but uh, the house supervisor who was with me at the front of the hospital, because her office is right there, she was standing out there trying to figure out what was going on. She alerted me that uh, eight shots were fired.

Slater: Okay.

Luedke: And –

Sponhauer: Who was that?

Luedke: Pardon?

Sponhauer: Who was that again?

Luedke: BEV, the house supervisor.

Sponhauer: BEV.

Luedke: I do not know her last name.

Sponhauer: Okay. She's a house supervisor?

Luedke: That is correct.

Sponhauer: So when he was pointing what you thought a gun was at you, how long did he point it at you, do you think?

Luedke: No longer than four or five seconds. Because I did drive off when I saw the gun.

Sponhauer: Okay, was he, did he keep the, did he keep his arm pointed at you or the weapon pointed at you?

Luedke: Yes, yes. And that is why...

Sponhauer: ...as you were driving...

Luedke: ...I ducked down, because as soon as I saw him holding the gun out with a full extended arm, uh, I, like I said, I tucked my head down and I kept driving and he, I foll- because I saw this motion where he's turning left to keep with the car, I stayed down when I drove and when I looked up he like – with that motion he turned around.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Luedke: So as he was tracking the car he turned around and I don't –

Sponhauer: And when, and you're making that motion of his arms extended and then he's...

Luedke: ...his...

Sponhauer: ...was he turning like counter-clockwise?

Luedke: Counter.

Sponhauer: Counter, okay.

Luedke: Yes.

Sponhauer: With his arms stuck out?

Luedke: Fully extended, yes.

Sponhauer: Okay. And could you describe what you saw in his hand?

Luedke: It was...

Sponhauer: ...color or anything...

Luedke: ...black.

Sponhauer: It was dark colored?

Luedke: As, as far as I know it was black, to be frankly honest at, I wasn't, I was more intent on making sure I wasn't in his way.

Sponhauer: Sure.

Luedke: That's why I say what looked like a gun, because I cannot give you a definite answer of what I saw.

Slater: Okay.

Sponhauer: Okay. And did you hear the, the police yell at him at all? Give any commands or anything?

Luedke: No. I did not hear them yell out to him.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Luedke: Like I said before they were advancing on him toward the fence. They had already asked me to drive the Malibu back and I already halfway here when

CAROL asked me to go secure the hospital. So they weren't even halfway to him at that time.

Sponhauer: Okay. So it sounds like you left to come up here after you told them he was down by the fence, or trying to climb the fence?

Luedke: Yes.

Sponhauer: Shortly after there then you started?

Luedke: It seemed like he was like at the fence for awhi- for a little bit longer...

Sponhauer: ...okay...

Luedke: ...than you would think it would take to jump over the fence.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Luedke: Um, I told RICK, I, I radioed RICK and I was like he's over the fence, I already let Portland Police know. And he's like yeah, I'm gonna try and spotlight him. Um, RICK said he was on the far side of the fence at that time. But I did not, I had no visual on that.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Luedke: So – but he seemed like he was on top of the fence for a little bit.

Sponhauer: Okay. Now did you see him up in room 12?

Luedke: Yes.

Sponhauer: Okay. And what was he wearing up in room 12?

Luedke: A white shirt and blue jeans.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Luedke: He was not wearing any shoes at the time. Uh, nor was he wearing a jacket. He did have a belonging bag in the room. So –

Sponhauer: What's a belonging bag?

Luedke: At the hospital uh, when patients come in, uh, we give them a belonging bag to take care of any belongings that they have. It's a white bag with our logo and it also says belonging bag. Um, it's just for, you know, convenience sake for the patients.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Luedke: To make sure all their belongings stay within their reach.

Sponhauer: Did you see him with that belonging bag out in the parking lot?

Luedke: No I did not.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Luedke: He was walking with both hands free, except for his right hand on his waist.

Sponhauer: Okay. And uh, the guy that you saw in room 12, did, were you close enough to him in the parking lot...

Luedke: ...yes...

Sponhauer: ...to say it was the same person?

Luedke: I could very much make him out.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Luedke: Yes.

Sponhauer: Okay. Anything else you can think of for us?

Luedke: Um, he had a lot of markings on him, like bru- not bruises, but um, skin abrasions.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Luedke: Um, he was very directable for the most part. Just very, uh, unstable is the only word I'd probably give him.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Slater: Have you ever seen him in the hospital before?

Luedke: No.

Slater: Okay.

Sponhauer: Did you hear him make any threats to anybody or just threats in general, any kind of comments to people or?

Luedke: He um, the only time I had any concern of any kind was uh, the RN at the time, KAREN, who was taking care of him, went into the room and said I need a urine sample and he said, "No!" And typically, you know, that's when I'm like okay, what, do I need to help out here? So uh, KAREN talked to him and said oh so should I, you know, do we need to get a catheter for you and he said no, I'll, I'll do water. But when he did say no he was very, like emphatic about it so that kind of got me a little bit, but then he completely complied after that.

Sponhauer: Okay. So BEV heard some shots and then KAREN was the RN?

Luedke: BEV didn't hear shots, someone told her that she heard...

Sponhauer: ...oh someone told her.

Luedke: Yeah.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Luedke: She said employees are saying that eight shots were fired. Can, can you tell me that? And I'm like I have no idea.

Slater: Okay.

Sponhauer: Okay. And do you know KAREN's last name? Who was taking care of him, the RN?


Luedke: Sorry no.

Sponhauer: That's okay. Um -

Luedke: We go by first names.

Sponhauer: Okay, nothing for me.

Slater: Oh okay, we'll go ahead and stop the recording. It's 12:25am.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 022113 / 1106 T. Bradshaw 

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

RECORDS

Case #13-13674

February 18, 2013

Page 1

Harris: Okay, my name is Detective Tony Harris, BPST #27566, I'm here with my partner, Detective Arjay Dran. We are in the dorms belonging to Portland Adventist Hospital. It is February 18, 2013, at 12:05am. Also present is...

Zaharie: SPENSER ZAHARIE...

Harris: ...how do you spell...

Zaharie: S-P-E-N-S-E-R, Z-A-H-A-R-I-E.

Harris: Do you have a middle initial SPENSER?

Zaharie: C.

Harris: And your date of birth?

Zaharie: 01-11-89.

Harris: And a good address for you?

Zaharie: Um, the one here at the dorm. I don't know it off the top of my head.

Harris: Do you have a dorm number or room number or?

Zaharie: Um, [REDACTED]

Harris: Okay. How about a good phone number?

Zaharie: [REDACTED].

Harris: Okay. And very simply what uh, what happened?

Zaharie: There was a man yelling in the parking lot, um -

Harris: Where were you when this occurred?

Zaharie: I was in my dorm room.

Harris: And this yelling drew your attention?

Zaharie: Yeah.

13 MAR 12 PM 10:03

Harris: So I'm assuming, you have a window that faces the parking lot?

Zaharie: Um-hm.

Harris: Okay. Was the window open or closed?

Zaharie: Open.

Harris: And what did you hear?

Zaharie: Uh, I heard yelling, cursing, I saw a man walking across the parking lot towards a car that had just parked. Um, he eventually walked over to the car, was yelling that someone had, hadn't left the keys. Um -

Harris: Okay. Um, look, looking out your window at this man is this man coming from your right or your left or towards you or?

Zaharie: Far left.

Harris: So he's come...

Zaharie: ...from far away...

Harris: ...way left...

Zaharie: ...straight off to the left.

Harris: Okay, and he's making his way to your right?

Zaharie: He does.

Harris: And you say he makes it to a car?

Zaharie: Yes.

Harris: Is that your car?

Zaharie: No, that's MATT's.

Harris: Okay. A friend of yours?

Zaharie: Um-hm.

Harris: What kind of car is that?

Zaharie: I don't know, a red.

Harris: Normal looking car?

Zaharie: Yeah, it's a truck or something.

Harris: Okay. And does this person walk to this red car/truck?

Zaharie: Yeah, he walked.

Harris: And he, and he's saying something again?

Zaharie: He's cursing at people saying he's gonna take hostages.

Harris: Okay.

Zaharie: You can hear it in the video.

Harris: Okay. You have video?

Zaharie: Um-hm.

Harris: And how, what type of video? With what device?

Zaharie: An I-Phone.

Harris: Okay. Any other people out in the parking lot?

Zaharie: Um, other than the cops.

Harris: Okay. When he's saying these things um, something about keys and hostages, is he saying it to the cops or to, what'd you pr-

Zaharie: I'm assuming...

Harris: ...presumes other people or just?

Zaharie: I'm assuming he's saying it to the cops.

Harris: Okay.

Zaharie: He was also yelling at uh, I believe MATT and HOLLY as they ran away up to the apartment.

Harris: Okay. And MATT and HOLLY again are your friends?

Zaharie: Yeah.

Harris: Were they outside in the parking lot?

Zaharie: Um-hm.

Harris: Did you see them run away?

Zaharie: No.

Harris: Okay. Do you remember what this man was wearing?

Zaharie: Um, no. I couldn't tell you.

Harris: Okay. Did you see anything in his hands?

Zaharie: Um, no. I didn't actually get a very good view of him. I didn't actually want to show my face.

Harris: Sure, no that makes sense. How about, how far away was he?

Zaharie: 30 feet.

Harris: Okay. From your window?

Zaharie: Um-hm, 40.

Harris: And it's, uh, the parking lot we probably just walked through is that a well lit parking lot?

Zaharie: Darker towards the building. There are lights though.

Harris: Okay. So, and I'm just trying to clarify, are you watching a lot of this go on or are you just kind of holding your phone up?

Zaharie: I'm holding my phone.

Harris: So you're down below?

Zaharie: Yeah.

Harris: Okay.

Zaharie: I didn't, yeah.

Harris: No, that's fine. It's – do you hear anybody else say anything?

Zaharie: No. Maybe some cops in, farrer off.

Harris: Could you tell what they were saying?

Zaharie: No.

Harris: But it appeared like he was answering them back?

Zaharie: Um, well eventually the uh, he stood on MATT's car, uh, he sat down, then he yelled that he was gonna come after them.

Harris: Okay.

Dran: After the cops or after MATT and HOLLY?

Zaharie: The cops.

Harris: And when you say sat down, did he get off the car or is he sitting on the car?

Zaharie: Sitting on the car.

Harris: Okay.

Zaharie: Then he got off, uh, started yelling that if they weren't gonna come to him he was gonna go to them.

Harris: Okay. And then what?

Zaharie: Then he started jogging off into the parking lot towards the cops.

Harris: And again that would be, is that in the same direction?

Zaharie: It's in uh, to the north.

Harris: Okay. So in relationship to your window, my understanding of what you told me is he was at the far left, kind of making his way to your right. And he was...

Zaharie: ...he was, he was...

Harris: ...on the car and then which way does he go?

Zaharie: He was in the northeast of the parking lot.

Harris: Okay.

Zaharie: Came southwest towards my window.

Harris: Okay.

Zaharie: Then he stood on the car, got off and then headed north.

Harris: Towards?

Zaharie: Towards the cops.

Harris: Okay, thank you. Okay, and then what?

Zaharie: Um, he was yelling that he was coming, um, I heard a cop yell stop.

Harris: Okay.

Zaharie: Freeze, something. Um, he said we're doing this and he gave himself a countdown, three, two, heard more cops yell stop, halt. And right when he hit one it was a, gunfire.

Harris: How many shots did you hear?

Zaharie: Uh, 20 maybe.

Harris: Did they all sound the same or do you, I don't know your, your ex- expertise in guns or anything, different calibers or?

Zaharie: Um, I couldn't tell ya.

Harris: Okay. Uh, any certain directions? Different directions? Couldn't, don't know?

Zaharie: Couldn't tell ya.

Harris: Okay.

Zaharie: Everything's in the video.

Harris: Okay. How long do you think the 20 shots lasted?

Zaharie: Um, just five/six seconds.

Harris: Okay.

Zaharie: There was a couple shots, you know, the last second you can hear.

Harris: Okay, and then what do you do?

Zaharie: Huh?

Harris: And then what do you do or see or?

Zaharie: Um –

Harris: What happens?

Zaharie: Just, yeah, just crouched below my window.

Harris: Okay.

Zaharie: Um, didn't really know what to do.

Harris: Okay. Do you hear anything else?

Zaharie: No. Just talking, yelling from the cops I'm assuming. Nothing I could...

Harris: ...decipher.

Zaharie: Yeah.

Harris: And then I'm assuming at some point you stood up or tuned the phone off or?

Zaharie: Yeah, turned it off, um, I heard HIEDI out in the hall.

Harris: HIEDI?

Zaharie: Yeah.

Harris: Okay.

Zaharie: The dean.

Harris: Okay.

Zaharie: Uh, went out, saw a bunch of the guys looking around so then we went upstairs to look out a window, see what was going on. Couldn't really see anything.

Harris: Okay. Too far, too dark?

Zaharie: Yeah, too far, a tree was in the way.

Harris: Are you on an upper level, second story or?

Zaharie: No, first level. But we went up to the second story.

Harris: Filmed from the ground level, but...

Zaharie: ...ground level...

Harris: ...then went up there to see what you could see?

Zaharie: Um-hm.

Harris: Okay. So you told the dean you're in the, your upstairs in the window not seeing much and then, how do you get, how do the police contact you or?

Zaharie: Um, came downstairs, went in my room, wanted to see the video like on the computer.

Harris: Um-hm.

Zaharie: Took it off, put it on the thumb drive, WES wanted to see it. And then HIEDI came back and said, hey the cops want to talk to you.

Harris: Okay. Yeah if we could I'd like to take a look at that on, on the computer. Uh, for this interview do you have any more questions? Or you have any questions for us?

Zaharie: Uh -

Dran: I have a couple actually. Um, just real quick. Um, before you, when you first heard the yelling and it, it caught your attention, you looked out your window - uh, how long were you watching this guy before you ducked out of sight just, just to hold the phone up to record it?

Zaharie: Um, I had the window, or I had the curtain almost, you know, completely closed for awhile and then I started like hearing the yelling and I was like oh, like - I wasn't sure if uh, his wife was there or something and she was running, I don't know, I thought he was threatening his wife or something. So then I was like oh, this is kind of serious so I started videoing.

Dran: Okay. But how long did you actually physically in the window look out and watch him before you...

Zaharie: ...started videoing?

Dran: Yeah, no, I'm sorry, before you ducked down.

Zaharie: Oh, I was ducked down the entire time.

Dran: Okay so for about how long did you actually, with your own eyes, watch him out the window?

Zaharie: Um, with my own eyes?

Dran: Yeah.

Zaharie: Uh, not, I didn't.

Dran: Okay. So the um, just so that I, that I'm clear then, the description of the events that you just gave was based on watching it from the video that you took of it.

Zaharie: Yeah, I was watching my screen as I was videoing it.

Dran: Okay, okay. That clears some – thank you. And then um, when you said uh, that you didn't, you did not see anything in his hands, were you, were you able to see or was it a matter of you don't know or you didn't see anything or you couldn't see...

Zaharie: ...I couldn't really see. I didn't peek around to watch him. Um, you can, in the video you'll see him run past so maybe if you paused it or something you could see something, I'm not sure.

Dran: Okay. Thank you.

Harris: Just clarifying, when you're watching the screen while you're videoing, you don't see anything in his hands on the screen?

Zaharie: No, I can't see, no.

Harris: Is that correct?

Zaharie: That's correct.

Harris: Okay.

Zaharie: Not that I noticed. I didn't...

Harris: ...right, right. No, that's fair, I mean – anything else?

Dran: I'm good, thank you.

Harris: Alright, do you have any questions for us?

Zaharie: Um, no.

Harris: Okay, that concludes it at 12:17.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 022213 / 1112 T. Bradshaw

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

RECORDS

Case #13-13674

February 18, 2013

Page 1

Sponhauer: Today is February 18th, uh, 2013, the time is 0031 hours about. We are in the uh, ER waiting room area of Portland Adventist. I'm Detective Mark Sponhauer, my partner, Detective Mark Slater and RICK BUTLER. RICK, do you understand this conversation is being recorded?

Butler: I do.

Sponhauer: Okay, and you are a security officer here at the hospital?

Butler: Correct.

Sponhauer: Okay, what time did you start your shift tonight?

Butler: I started my shift at uh, tonight was kind of a weird one because I was taking half a shift, but it 1800.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: Yes, 1800.

Sponhauer: Okay, alrighty, go ahead and walk us through the events then.

Butler: From my understanding our security officers first made contact with this individual at about 1910. At which time there was just kind of an agitated person in the lobby and our staff wanted someone to be nearby. We had no more real knowledge or inclination about anything that was going on at that time. So the two other security officers, CAROL and SHARA, they went and spoke to him and just kind of walked with him back to room 12, which is where I was. I was in the psych hallway, we rotate every hour, and that, from 1900 to 2000 that was my hour to be back there. So at around 1910/1915 he was in room 12, the door was open, I'm sitting there with another patient and I'm just with him talking to him for that entire remainder of that hour. Um, what else was relevant from that time?

Sponhauer: Well while you were talking with him uh, what was his speech pattern like?

Butler: He was definitely very paranoid. I mean that was obvious, he was thinking that there were two, these two individuals, he said one was Asian and another one had some kind of clothing on, I don't remember. He was very specific about what they looked like. And um, but it also appear- it seemed to me to be like a meth delusion. It was really on par with that. He had admitted to using meth three days prior and it seemed like he was just paranoid because of that. Um -

13 MAR 12 PM 10:04

Sponhauer: And what about these two people that were – what did he say about them?

Butler: They were, they, he said that they were coming to kill him and that they knew where he was and me made these sort of grandiose statements about how they have a network where they were able to communicate throughout the whole city and there's more than just these people, that these two were here in the department, in the Emergency Room with him. Or something like that. They got scared when they saw police officers who were here for a different patient. That's what he said. Um – throughout that hour it, it didn't seem that relevant to me at the time, because again, on par with the meth intoxication type attitude, he said tonight wouldn't be a bad night to die. And now it's very relevant com- after what's happened. You know, but at – we um...

Sponhauer: ...so in the context when he said tonight would be a good night to die, do you remember the words he used? Did he use those specific words?

Butler: Those were his specific words at one point. But he, you know that was, he was talking about those people coming to kill him at that time.

Sponhauer: Um-hm.

Butler: He would talk about them and then he'd be like tonight's not a bad night to die, something like that, something that pressured and rapid and agitated sounding.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: You know, but in all in all I mean I had coherent conversations with him too. We talked about playing football in high school, the two of us and, you know, we had conversations that were normal and healthy.

Sponhauer: Okay, and what was he wearing at that time when you were talking to him?

Butler: At that time he had a um, he had blue jeans on, tennis shoes of some kind, he had a white t-shirt on and then he had a gray pull-over, or not pull-over but a zipper hoody and he had taken the hood, the hoody off and was just sitting there in a green chair with a, with his jeans and a shirt on.

Sponhauer: Okay. Okay. Alright so you were there with him for about an hour talking and then what?

Butler: Um, then I rotated out.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: From that hour so we went outside.

Sponhauer: Did somebody replace you or?

Butler: Right, that's when uh, Security Officer CAROL GRAFF replaced me.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: Um, and I guess also of note, during my hour a doctor hadn't spoken to him and a nurse had spoken with him to briefly and, and asked him if um, if he had knives, drugs, weapons of any kind and he denied it. And I can cooerate that that was around 1915 or so, right when he first got there.

Sponhauer: And he said no?

Butler: He said no to that.

Sponhauer: And you, what'd you say about the doctor? Had or had not?

Butler: Had not seen him during my hour.

Sponhauer: Okay, okay.

Butler: So it happened sometime after...

Sponhauer: ...okay...

Butler: ...10:00, 10:00pm.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: Um, so then I, I rotated outside and I was driving around in the security truck for a little while, probably 20 minutes or so and then our, um, radio code for a violent sit- or a weapon involved violent situation is a Code silver, that was called, I mean at roughly 2125, 2130, somewhere in that range. I, I - they have that information specifically available....

Sponhauer: ...okay...

Butler: ...but I'm uncertain what time.

Sponhauer: How'd that come out over the radio system or?

Butler: It was, yes it came over the radio and it was very broken and choppy and the, the details came in slowly.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: So um, I knew that CAROL was in the hallway, which is our room, where we room the psychiatric patients, behind a locked door etcetera, and so she called Code silver and that's all she was able to say at that time. She asked Telecom to radio 9-1-1 because of a Code silver. And so I started, I flipped on our overhead lights on our security truck and raced back to the ED, but by the time that I had gotten to the ED she now mentioned that he is...

Sponhauer: ...what's the ED?

Butler: Emergency Department.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: So I was coming back to al- to meet with her in the hallway back there, but by the time I'd got to the ED lot she um, was able to tell me that he's now in our courtyard, which is, it's directly beyond these walls that we're sitting on, it's our employee entrance, it's our loading bay, it's sort of this like, it'd be a really obscure place for a psychiatric patient on a mental health hold to have escaped to.

Sponhauer: Okay so the courtyard...

Butler: ...I can take you there...

Sponhauer: ...we initially thought that it was out here by the ER entrance, but that's not the case?

Butler: That's not the case.

Sponhauer: Okay, so it's south...

Butler: ...I, I can show it to you.

Sponhauer: Okay, eventually we'll...

Butler: ...okay...

Sponhauer: ...probably have you do that, but – okay.

Butler: So yeah it's actually in our, it's where our loading docks are, we have some plant services type entrances there.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: But it's not, it's typically not something that any patient would ever know about or want to go through, and, and so – um, so by the time I get there, I mean the pe- thin- things really aren't adding up too well, but then she is able to tell us over the

radio that he is in the courtyard and I may- I can vis- see him walking up into our employee lot which is where the incident occurred. Um –

Sponhauer: Now where'd you see him initially?

Butler: Initially he was walking up the pathway between the courtyard and the employee lot.

Sponhauer: And how was he dressed at that time?

Butler: Uh, he had all of his clothes on so he had that gray hoody on.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: Um, jeans, shoes.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: And he's, he's got his short hair and he's kind of balding I think.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: Um, so I still had no knowledge of the weapon he has, I just know that he has a weapon. And based on my conversation with him earlier in the night and just kind of his overall, like disheveled appearance, I'm assuming he just has a pocket knife or something. So I'm approaching but slowly inside of our security truck. He's angry with me and he's confronting me with verbal gest- or hand gestures, but we're still 2/300 feet away from each other.

Sponhauer: And how do you mean he's, he's angry with you?

Butler: I mean you can see him kind of using his hands to be like, you know, come at me, these types of gestures where he's like threatening me or not threatening, provoking, they were provocative gestures. It was like he wanted me to come over there and –

Sponhauer: And you're demonstrating, kind of your hands up by your head and you're motioning your hands towards you and...

Butler: ...yeah, like motioning towards myself...

Sponhauer: ...okay...

Butler: ...and you know, he just seems overall just angry.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: Um, uh, but then as I am, I'm slowly approaching him with the security vehicle and he, I see that he's in the center of our employee lot, which only has three entrances. I'm by almost, I'm by two of them, not the third that no one would ever be able to find anyways so I'm just being there in the way, observing. It, then she, CAROL is able to tell me that he has a gun, or has a supposed gun, an alleged gun and at that, almost at that exact same moment I see him point a black object up at me from 200 feet away and it's, he's holding it sideways like the "gangster" handgun thing, you know? And um, my immediate reaction was to just turn the truck around and get out of there. He didn't fire at me or do anything more than that, he didn't run at me, he just - 200 feet away pointed something at me that resembled a handgun from that distance. Um, so I got out of the employee lot and parked the vehicle out of harm's way immediately so that way I could block uh, that same pathway that he had used earlier, that our employees use to get to their cars. And so we blocked that and I actually turned one employee back into the hospital at that time. Um, and within five minutes of sort of my exit from the employee lot the police had arrived I believe. I want to say five to 10 minutes from my exit, my sort of feeling of safety and distance, the police had been on-scene.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: And -

Sponhauer: Now a couple questions, 200 feet away, that can mean different things to different people.

Butler: Okay.

Sponhauer: Some people are right on and some people are not that great with distances.

Butler: Uh-huh.

Sponhauer: Um, how many car lengths do you think that is?

Butler: When we were...

Sponhauer: ...when he pointed...

Butler: ...it's actually kind of easy to do because I was in the very first lane of parking spots, that, avail- closest to the employee lot and I was kind of parked there because I was approaching so slowly, he was probably four parking lanes farther than me.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: And so that's --

Sponhauer: Was he by anything?

Butler: Just vehicles. I mean at that, he had, he was trying to ex- exit, but he was doing so in just sort of this...

Sponhauer: ...okay...

Butler: ...si- you could tell that he was just tunnel vision just walking around angry. And there was no, there were no real exits available to him, except the one that was behind me.

Sponhauer: Okay, did he say anything when he was pointing this?

Butler: Nothing, I could tell that he was yelling, only by the way his mouth was moving, I couldn't hear him through the truck, plus I had radio chatter in my ear.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: So --

Sponhauer: Okay, how long do you think he pointed this potential weapon at you?

Butler: There was definitely a solid three seconds.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: Where we were both looking at each other and he was doing that and kind of jutting his hand forward like he wanted me to see it. I want to, I believe that was his intention.

Sponhauer: You, you're demonstrating, was that the gun hand that he was jetting?

Butler: Correct, it was...

Sponhauer: ...back and forth?

Butler: And it was his right hand I believe.

Sponhauer: Okay, okay.

Butler: Um --

Sponhauer: And was it held sideways at that same time and doing that?

Butler: Yes, correct.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: Um, but then I had turned the vehicle around and had exited. At that point, I can't confirm or deny that he had put the gun away, but I had seen him mom- minutes later walking around without anything in his hands, but he would always have a hold of his beltline. Like to sort of, again I feel like that's a gesture to indicate that he has it there.

Sponhauer: Okay, which, which hand was holding his, his belt area?

Butler: I believe it's his right. I –

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: The details probably are a little less – I can be a little less confident with that detail.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: Um –

Sponhauer: Okay and then so you drive away and then, and then what?

Butler: Police pretty much took over from that point.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: We did our, the best we could do to do crowd control.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: We have the...

Sponhauer: ...did you tell the police that you saw him with a, with what you thought was a gun?

Butler: They were, they knew, uh, from what I know Telecom, our operator system...

Sponhauer: ...um-hm...

Butler: ...had been on um, on the phone with 9-1-1 dispatch...

Sponhauer: ...okay...

Butler: ...relaying all of the information that we had been discussing amongst ourself.

Sponhauer: Okay, did you tell radio that you, that a gun was pointed at you?

Butler: I did, I actually, I confirmed that because I said um, something along the lines that okay the individual just pointed a weapon at me I'm now giving him, or a gun, a handgun at me...

Sponhauer: ...you said gun?

Butler: Yes.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: And I said I'm giving him a wide birth and he's still in the employee lot, he's in the center of the employee lot, he's by the gas pumps.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: And that's where he was at that time.

Sponhauer: Okay. And did you hear any gunshots?

Butler: No.

Sponhauer: Okay. Did you hear the police yell anything?

Butler: At that time they were yelling at the two security officers that were nearby to start blocking entrances.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: And so we were dealing with that um, and then I noticed that he had, at some point, my, my, okay my view of what was going on in the employee lot was pretty limited at that time because I'm down maybe a 10 foot hill.

Sponhauer: Um-hm.

Butler: And so I can only see what happening right along the fence line at this point.

Sponhauer: Um-hm.

Butler: But I see him, he had walked towards the School of Nursing which is south from where the police are and he had, he was standing up near a tree and just still thrashing about with his hands and I took our um, our rotating spotlight on our truck and pointed it at him at that time. And then from there I was called away

from what was taking place. My vehicle was blocking the employee ability to get through there and um, I was called back into the hospital to secure the building because it's part of protocol to lock up.

Sponhauer: Sure.

Butler: So I was sent far from the scene at that point.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: Um, back to your questions about gunshots. After 20 minutes or so after I had been far from the scene I heard Telecom send us an update that MING heard eight shots fired or something along those lines.

Sponhauer: But you didn't hear anything?

Butler: I did not hear it from my distance. The, I heard sirens and that was it.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: But I was well a- well away from the scene indoors at that time.

Sponhauer: Okay. While you were in the room with him talking, um, was he making any gestures in his waist at that, at that time?

Butler: None. None.

Sponhauer: Okay, did he have any, any bags or anything with him? Any?

Butler: No.

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: Not no, he had nothing in his hands, nothing with him, just his clothes. I mean we had actually taken, I gave him a patient belonging bag, like a white one...

Sponhauer: ...um-hm...

Butler: ...that we use to, so patients can take their stuff home with them. And we started throwing some of his uh, hoody in there just so we could keep it safe and -

Sponhauer: Okay. Um, was his white shirt tucked in or, or untucked when you were in the room with him?

Butler: I want to say it was half and half. I want to say maybe the front was tucked in and then kind of the back was just -

Sponhauer: Okay.

Butler: You know, chaotic.


Sponhauer: Okay. Detective, anything?

Slater: No.

Sponhauer: No. Can you think of anything that uh, that we've left out?

Butler: No.

Sponhauer: Okay, ready, time is 0040 hours.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 022013 / 1337 T. Bradshaw 

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

RECORDS

Case #13-13674

February 18, 2013

Page 1

Dran: This is Detective Arjay Dran with the Portland Police Bureau's Assault Detail, it is approximately 12:33am, on February 18th, 2013. Present is Detective Tony Harris, also with the Assault Detail and we're with MATT ROBERTS at a dorm room that's uh, associated with Portland Adventist Hospital in Portland, Oregon. And uh, MATT, just for the record, is it okay if we record this conversation?

Roberts: Yes.

Dran: Thank you. And then MATT if you could, could you give us your uh, full name and date of birth please?

Roberts: It's MATTHEW WILLIAM ROBERTS and its uh, 05-25-89.

Dran: Thank you, and your address?

Roberts: [REDACTED]

Dran: And then the dorm room number?

Roberts: Uh, room [REDACTED].

Dran: Thank you, and then you think this is 97216 area, or zip code?

Roberts: Yeah, yeah, zip code, yeah.

Dran: And then your phone number please?

Roberts: It's [REDACTED].

Dran: Okay, thanks. Alright so MATT I understand uh, that tonight you may or may not have witnessed something that happened in a, a parking lot.

Roberts: Um-hm.

Dran: To the north of us, can you just kind of start from the beginning...

Roberts: ...yeah...

Dran: ...and let us know what, what you saw or heard?

Roberts: Yeah, so me and my girlfriend HOLLY were out in her, uh, Suburban just talking and watching like clips on YouTube on her cell phone and um, we were just sittin'

13 MAR 12 PM 10:12

there chatting and uh, I caught this guy out of the corner of my eye. Um, and I was just kind of watching him and then he was just kind of, looked kind of weird walking through the parking lot I guess. And uh, so we were kind of just watching him and then he was like acting really strange 'cause he uh, at one point he got like down on the ground and he, he may have like thrown something in a bush. I didn't think of that until um, the officer was interviewing us. But he may have, I don't know, thrown something in bush or something. But anyways we were watching him and then um, at the same time HOLLY was texting our dean to uh, to get a hold of security just in case they wanted to know about the crazy guy walking through the parking lot. And uh, so she was texting them and then the guy started to get kind of far away from us so we circled around the parking lot to give a description of him or whatever and...

Dran: ...were you in the car or were you on foot?

Roberts: We were in the car.

Dran: To, but did you circle around the car to, did you drive around to look for him?

Roberts: Yeah we, we drove around so...

Dran: ...okay...

Roberts: ...we were like on the, kind of the perimeter of the parking lot.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: So we were driving around him and then we got to where the main gate was and we saw all the cops there. So then we just kind of kept going around and then we parked right in front of like the sidewalk there I guess. Um, and the, by this time the guy had already seen and he was like yelling at us and stuff.

Dran: Do you remember what he was yelling?

Roberts: I don't remember what he was yelling then, after we got out of the car HOLLY was starting to run, to run in and um, yeah she was running in and he, he uh, like we, we both were kind of getting out and she was running and I was kind of taking my time, 'cause I was like watching the guy and he was saying something about, where's the smokes or do we have smokes or smoke on the ground. It something to do with smoke, it was weird.

Dran: How far was he from you at this point?

Roberts: Um, a ways away, probably 50 feet plus.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: He never, he never got real close.

Dran: Was he, just was he stationary? Was he advancing on you?

Roberts: He was like kind of slowly walking.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: And he was like, like, and kind of obviously, I wanted to say like threatening, but he had his arms out and stuff like that.

Dran: Like posturing?

Roberts: Yeah.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: Yeah, so kind of like that, so then we kept going inside um, like coming around towards the courtyard here. HOLLY was in front of me, um, and then she, two cops were coming around at the same time she was coming and then she had, she told them that I was following her 'cause she thought it might look weird that I was chasing her or something so – um, so we both got inside, the cops went around and did their thing um –

Dran: And the officers came from the, the east?

Roberts: They came from like around here.

Dran: Where the church is kind of?

Roberts: No, just like right through here.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: Between these two buildings.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: That little –

Dran: So that's gonna be from the southeast basically.

Roberts: Okay, okay that's southeast then.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: So yeah then we came in here, um, I went back, I went straight back to my dorm room because I can see straight out to the parking lot from there and then from there, um, I was peeking through my shades and I saw him, he was standing on top of my red 4-Runner, at this point he was just yelling at the cops. And uh, yeah he was standing on it and then he, he was yelling stuff about, telling, like telling you guys to come at him or whatever and then, then, he mentioned hostages, taking hostages. Um, yeah that's mainly all I remember except right before he got off the car he said something how he uh, he couldn't see you guys 'cause your lights were in his face or something. So then after that he just, he got off the 4-Runner and then he took off running towards the gate, um, the main entrance to the parking lot. And then he kept running that way and then right after he, he, I lost sight of him behind cars and bushes and stuff, and right after that is when I heard the shots fired.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: So it's pretty much the same, I saw basically what the video saw.

Dran: Okay, so you've seen the video that?

Roberts: Yeah, yeah.

Dran: That SPENCER took?

Roberts: It's the exact same thing except I had a better view of him standing on top of my car before he got off and ran.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: And then, but I didn't actually see him fall or anything like that. I just, I just heard the shots.

Dran: Okay. Um, how, how was he, what was he doing with his hands during this, this time that you were able to see him?

Roberts: They were up, I don't know, gesturing, like posturing like you mentioned earlier.

Dran: Okay, did you see anything in his hands?

Roberts: I didn't. Um, before he got, before like when we were out at the parking lot, the whole time he was out there he was holding his waist belt, like –

Dran: With, with his, you're, you're showing your right hand. Was he, was he using his right hand to hold his waistline?

Roberts: Uh, I don't remember.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: I remember he always a hand down.

Dran: But it was, it, it'd be one, one or the other holding up in something on his waistline?

Roberts: Yeah he, either his pants were falling down or he was holding something.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: Is basically what I was thinking.

Dran: Okay and you, you, I'm sorry, when did you see him doing that?

Roberts: It was, the, the whole time he was out in the parking lot before um, HOLLY and myself came inside.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: And then, but when he was on top of the car I don't remember him holding his pants. I remember his arms out.

Dran: Okay. And then about when he ran towards the officers?

Roberts: Um, I don't remember what his hands were doing then.

Dran: Okay. Do you recall hearing the officers saying anything to him?

Roberts: Um, I think I, I remember hearing 'em say, say, stop. But I'm not for sure.

Dran: Okay. And then as far as gunfire, do you remember how many shots you heard?

Roberts: Um, there was, I would guess 10ish. I remember there was one that happened after the rest. There was like, there was like a bunch real fast and then like a delay and one more pop.

Dran: Okay, and then for timeframe, minutes or seconds? How many, how long did it take from start to finish for the gunfire to, to end?

Roberts: Oh a second, maybe two, it was real quick.

Dran: Okay. I noticed you're Montana Grizzly cap and, and your area from Mon-Montana, are you familiar with firearms?

Roberts: Oh yeah.

Dran: Did you, or could you tell a difference in calibers that were fired?

Roberts: Um, I, I assumed that those were 9 millimeters.

Dran: Okay. Did they, did any of them sound different or, or did they all sound the same to you?

Roberts: They all sound pretty similar.

Dran: Okay. Let's see what else. Have you, have you seen this guy before?

Roberts: No.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: Well I never got a good look at his face, but I kind of assumed he was just some random guy. Because a lot of random people come walking through the parking lot so --

Dran: Right. And you said that your, your, it was your 4-Runner he was on top of?

Roberts: Yeah.

Dran: And yours is red?

Roberts: Yeah, red one.

Dran: Okay. Where is that parked? Do, did you remember seeing a silver 4-Runner out there?

Roberts: A silver? No.

Dran: Yeah, okay. I'm just trying to get our bearings as to --

Roberts: Well me and HOLLY, we were driving in a, it's like a dark silver Suburban.

Dran: Okay. And then your car, does it have Montana plates on it?

Roberts: Yeah.

Dran: Okay, then it will stick out.

Roberts: Yeah.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: And it's just right out by, by the sidewalk there.

Dran: Okay.

Roberts: Yeah, you can't miss it.

Dran: Alright. Tony, think of anything else?

Harris: Real quick, um, you said you heard 10ish rounds go off, then a delay, and then one more pop, how long do you think that delay was?

Roberts: Oh, very small. Um, half a second if that.

Harris: Okay.

Roberts: I just know it was like a noticeable like –

Harris: Right, it was a barrage, pop.

Roberts: Yeah.

Harris: And then um, have you witnessed uh, SPENCER's video?

Roberts: Yeah.

Harris: Um, what's that?

Roberts: Oh everything that the video shows is basically what I saw.

Harris: Okay.

Roberts: So like when he goes out of sight in the video is when I lost sight of him.

Harris: 'Cause your, your in a window just...

Roberts: ...just to his left.

Harris: Okay. Before that, before you get to the window uh, you saw him acting strangely, is that correct?

Roberts: Like when he was in the parking lot?

Harris: Yeah.

Roberts: Yeah, he was kind of, like kind of sauntering around, he was yelling.

Harris: Was he with anybody?

Roberts: No.

Harris: Okay, and that's when you saw him with the hands on the waistband?

Roberts: Yeah.

Harris: And then at some point you said he may have thrown something in a bush?

Roberts: Yeah, like he actually got down on his, I couldn't tell if he was on his hands and knees or if he went like prone, but he was by like one of the little bush holders in the parking lot, went over to the...

Harris: ...would you be able to point that out to us?

Roberts: Yeah, and actually we told the other officers. They said they were gonna go look for something out there.

Harris: Okay.

Roberts: But I could point it out to you also.

Harris: Okay. That's all I think.

Dran: Okay, MATT any questions for us before we go off record?

Roberts: No.

Dran: Okay, cool. Alright I'm gonna conclude the interview it's approximately uh, 12:40am.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 022213 / 0905 T. Bradshaw



**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL
TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

Case # 13-13674

February 18, 2013

Page 1

Winters: Good morning. It's February 18, 2013. It's approximately 2:07 am. This is Detective William Winters, BPST # 34381 with the Portland Police Bureau. With me is Jim Seymour, with the Gresham Police Bureau. BPST is 30260. We're interviewing Jason Pearce of the Portland Police Bureau K-9 Unit. Jason, what's your BPST?

Pearce: 29904.

Winters: And present with him is a union representing _____, Jeff Niiya. Jeff, what is your BPST?

Niiya: 30666.

Winters: And we're investigating a officer-involved shooting that occurred at the Portland Adventist Hospital on the east side of the parking lot. Jason, you know this interview is being recorded. Also can you just tell us tonight's events starting from when you heard the call and what you did.

Pearce: I was coming into work. I was coming down 205 when I heard the call come out, I was actually listening to another K-9 doing a track in East Precinct. This call came out of a suspect with a weapon at PA Hospital, Portland Adv...

Winters: Sorry to interrupt you. Do you remember what time that was?

Pearce: Uh, not exactly. I would guess around 9:30 I think. A little after, right around 9:30. The call came out that there was a, Portland Adventist had called in that there was a person in the parking lot, I believe up by the ER, Emergency Room, with a gun. Call said or Dispatch said that security was saying he pointed a gun at a security vehicle. That he was a patient there. So I attached myself, I heard other cars get dispatched. I just attached myself on the MDT, started going. As I was going, the call was updated that he was moving around. That they were hearing yelling, screaming. When the first officers got there to set up containment, I heard I believe it was one of the sergeants get on and ask for K-9. And I already said I was en route. And I believe some of the officers were, began seeing this guy. Broadcasting that he was in the employee lot, that he was moving around, that they were seeing him on top of a car, that he was yelling, that he was screaming.

MAR 12 21 01 PM '13

Pearce: So as I'm going, he's moving around, my thought is, well, if this guy's mobile, where do I need to go? I didn't get on the air. I just kept going, driving Code, lights and siren. Um, just as I was getting off the freeway, I heard one of the sergeants ask what my ETA was. And I said, about 30 seconds. And I asked what's the best route in. I was told the driveway to the Emergency Room. As I turned onto Market, I could see there was a car blocking the street at, the next street west of where the hospital is. Rolled my window down just in case I needed to, uh hey, I'm coming through. It wasn't the case so I just kept going. Right as I'm on Market, just about ready to turn onto the entrance to the ER, I could hear shots being fired. And I'm not sure exactly how long but almost immediately after, someone got on the air and said shots had been fired.

Winters: You could hear that because you had your window down?

Pearce: Had my window down, I was coming up, like I said, on Market, getting ready to turn on the driveway. And I couldn't tell you exactly how many I heard. But I could definitely tell they were shots. And then someone got on the air and said, shots were fired and the guy was down and that the gun was next to him. As I pulled in, I knew where the employee lot was from other calls there.

Winters: Um-hm.

Pearce: Other searches there. And I could see officers running in off of Market.

Winters: Okay.

Pearce: ...as well. When I pulled in, the gate to that lot was open and there were two police cars; one parked directly behind the other. And I could see a group of officers up by the lead car. I pulled up, parked next to the, parallel to the rear car. As I was running up to the front group, I could see glimpses of officers behind two civilian cars that were probably about 40, 50 or so feet at an angle away from the lead car.

Winters: Um-hm.

Pearce: And as I was getting there, I could hear someone talking about uh, putting a shield together. And I could see someone putting a shield together. There were a group of officers there and I could still see the gun smoke in the air.

Winters: Okay.

Pearce: Um, John Anderson was there and they were putting a plan together to put a contact team together with the shield and approach the guy.

Winters: Okay.

Pearce: Um, and I said to Sergeant Anderson um, I said as an option because the guy was lying right next to the gun, obviously the concern is we're gonna be approaching a guy. I could see his left arm moving and I could hear other officers talking about, you know, is he breathing? Can you see his chest moving? Um, the concern is you're gonna be, even with a shield, approaching a guy you know has a gun. That's down and the gun is right next to him. So I told Sergeant Anderson as an option what I can do is attach I've got a 30 foot lead in the trunk. I can attach that lead to my dog's harness. We can go up behind the shield and from a distance, I can send my dog on a tape and what the dog will do is he'll go bite on the guy. When he latches onto him, I can literally reel the dog and him away from the gun and create distance from him and where the gun is. It's a little bit, obviously you're gonna be safer. We've created more distance between him and any weapon. I mentioned that to John and I said, you know, are you good with that? And he said, yes. I went back to my car, got my 30 footer out there and rolled it, hooked it up to the dog's harness, got him out. About that time, I think they were done putting the shield together. And I said from where we're at, I said we need to move up behind the shield, up to where those private cars were, the civilian cars were and I said, I'll make an announcement and we'll send the dog from there. We got up to the corner where the car is. And in order to get the dog target locked on and where we go. Fortunately he was right away. He could see the person laying out there. There wasn't anything obstructing his view.

Winters: Sorry to interrupt. Were they giving him commands at that time? Was anybody?

Pearce: Not at that point. If they were, I don't remember.

Winters: Okay.

Pearce: Um, we got up to the corner. I moved around from the side of the shield so I could make sure that my dog was in front and target locked. Um, and yelled a couple commands at the guy, you know, hey, move back and I can't remember exactly what I said or I'm gonna send the dog. I could see his left arm moving just a little bit. I sent the dog straight in on a take. Marko went in and the guy was lying with his head towards us and his feet away from us. I could see a dark object by his right hand, probably right down where his knee is.

Winters: Okay. Was he face down or ...

Pearce: He was face up.

Winters: Face up. So on his back, okay.

Pearce: So Marko immediately went and engaged him. Bit him on the chest and shoulder area, right about here I think.

Winters: Um-hm.

Pearce: And as soon as I could see that he had a good bite, I immediately began pulling back on the lead, on the harness. It worked perfectly. Marko maintained his bite, maintained the grip. And I was able to pull him probably a good six, seven feet away from where the gun was, the object was. Once I got him to a point where I, that was an acceptable distance, out of the dog, when he returned to me, the Shield Team moved up and I just removed my dog and got him out of the area.

Winters: Okay. And then after that, what did you do?

Pearce: Put my dog away because at that point, we were done. And at that point obviously there was a lot of people there. I just kind of helped identify who was involved, who the witnesses were and started getting the people separated as needed.

Winters: Okay. Um, when your, Marko grabbed onto the guy, was he yelling? Was he making any sounds?

Pearce: No. No he wasn't.

Winters: Okay.

Pearce: No and this exact scenario, we train for. We've trained for it at Oregon Police K-9 Association seminars. And it's kind of one of the advantages of the dog is rather than use another Less Lethal tool on the guy to try and get compliance, whether it's a beanbag gun or whatever. This has the option of being dynamic in that we can use the Less Lethal tool, latch onto the guy and physically remove him away from a threat, away from a weapon. Like I said, we've trained, we train at our weekly unit training. We've trained at seminars to do exactly this scenario, that's exactly how it worked out.

Winters: From the timeframe from the shots were fired, to you getting your car set up, getting the lead on him, to you guys sending Marko and pulling him away, what was that timeframe?

Pearce: A couple minutes.

Winters: Couple minutes?

Pearce: You know, the other reason is we have now shot this person. He's down. Next priority is giving him aid. But we have to do it safely.

Winters: Um-hm.

Pearce: And you know, we're not doing this to stop this person but we're doing this to remove him from a threat that we know is right there.

Winters: Right.

Pearce: That way, we can get him away from there, we can get up there and safely deal with him quicker. And get _____ As I was putting him away, I did hear one of the officers say there was a pulse. Get medical here. And as I'm putting my dog away, I can see medical arriving. At that point, you know, once we started getting people separated, started identifying where shell casings were and where people had been and getting everything taped off.

Winters: Okay. Um, could you see casings on the ground?

Pearce: I did.

Winters: Do you remember how many you saw or anything?

Pearce: Don't remember how many. I know there were four around my car.

Winters: Okay.

Pearce: Um, between my driver's door and the passenger door of the car that was next to me and then there were a couple in front. I noticed that there were um more casings up by the two private vehicles where that second group of officers had been. There were more up there.

Winters: Okay.

Pearce: So basically that's where we outlined the tape so we could keep people out of it.

Winters: Do you have anything?

Seymour: I do not.

Winters: Okay. There's a packet here. It's interview outline checklist. Um, have you been to the Basic Academy?

Pearce: Yes.

Winters: Advanced Academy?

Pearce: Yes.

Winters: In Service?

Pearce: Yes.

Winters: Active Shooter training?

Pearce: I've been to the original Active Shooter training. I'm supposed to go to the Advanced training on Monday.

Winters: Okay. Do you have a Taser?

Pearce: Yes.

Winters: And CIT?

Pearce: Yes.

Winters: Okay. Other than that, that's all I really have. Anything that we did not ask you that you think we should know?

Pearce: No, not that I can think of.

Winters: Okay. It's 2:18 am and we're going to end the interview.

Transcribed verbatim 022013 / 1304 hrs B. Geltzeiler



**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL
TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

Case # 13-13674

February 18, 2013

Page 1

Beniga: This is Detective Rico Beniga of the Portland Police Bureau. The date is February 18, 2013. The approximate time is 0208 hours. We are in a office at East Precinct. We're speaking with Portland Officer Tommy Clark, DPSST # 50706. Also present with me is Detective Kevin Odil, DPSST #49890 as well as Portland Officer Ryan Reagan, DPSST # 36623.

Officer Clark, we're here to discuss the officer-involved incident that occurred earlier this evening at the Portland Adventist employee parking lot. And you are aware that our conversation is being recorded?

Clark: Yes I am.

Beniga: Okay. Let's start with how long you've been employed with the Portland Police Bureau?

Clark: Three and a half years.

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: It'll be four years October 1st.

Beniga: And where are you currently assigned?

Clark: East Precinct Afternoon Shift.

Beniga: And how long have you been at East Precinct?

Clark: Two years.

Beniga: Okay. Prior to East Precinct?

Clark: I was going through my rotations and I was at Traffic Division.

Beniga: Okay. And so you were on duty this evening?

Clark: Yes.

13 MAR 12 PM 10:07

Beniga: And tell us what district you were assigned to.

Clark: I was assigned as 965.

Beniga: Okay. And were you a single car or a partner car?

Clark: Single car.

Beniga: Okay. Were you, you're dressed in a Portland police uniform with all the badges and patches. Is that the way you were dressed during the incident?

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: And were you driving a marked police unit?

Clark: Yes. I was.

Beniga: Do you remember what unit?

Clark: Uh, car number 080056.

Beniga: Okay. Um, going to the incident specifically, do you recall where you were when you first became aware of the incident?

Clark: Yes, I do recall.

Beniga: Where were you at?

Clark: I was at 147 and Stark.

Beniga: Okay. Were you on another call? Or...

Clark: No, I was doing car-to-car with another officer, 964. We were waiting for somebody to pull out that we were going to pull over.

Beniga: Okay. Who was that officer?

Clark: Um, Royce Curtis, Officer Curtis.

Beniga: And then you became aware of this incident. How did you become aware of it and what information did you initially have?

Clark: I heard 966 was dispatched as primary. 964 was dispatched to cover and then the Dispatcher said 965, why don't you go as well? There's a man with a gun. He just pointed a gun at the security officer at the hospital, Portland Adventist.

Beniga: Okay. Who were the initial officers? You mentioned their unit number. Do you recall who they were?

Clark: Yes I do recall. 966 is Officer Silverman. 964 is Officer Curtis.

Beniga: Okay. And so from your location, you respond to the area?

Clark: Yes we did.

Beniga: You say "we."

Clark: Uh, Officer Curtis and I because we were next to each other. He got out before me because I was facing southbound, he was facing northbound. So he got a start before I did. I had to do a Uturn.

Beniga: And how did you respond to the area?

Clark: We responded Code 3. Man with a gun so we had to get there as quick as we could.

Beniga: Code 3?

Clark: Lights and sirens.

Beniga: Okay. Do you remember the path that you took?

Clark: Yes I do.

Beniga: Go ahead and describe that.

Clark: So from 147th and Stark, we went eastbound on Stark and then we went southbound on 106th and then towards Main and towards the parking lot where the gunman was supposed to be at.

Beniga: Okay. And while you're traveling, did you or was there more information broadcast? Do you remember?

Clark: Um, the information, the only thing that I remember at this point was that, other than the fact that there was a guy who pointed a gun at the security officer was he was now walking around in the parking lot.

Beniga: Okay. Was there a physical description of this individual put out? Do you remember?

Clark: Um, I remember them saying he had a white shirt and I recall Officer Silverman asking for a rifle and I said, 965, I'm en route.

Beniga: Okay. And you arrived in the area. Were you the first or do you remember who arrived?

Clark: I remember someone else saying, I'm 23. I don't know who that was. But when I arrived, I noticed that Sergeant Clinton was there. Uh, Silverman was there, Royce Curtis was there. And four or five other officers.

Beniga: Where did you park? Or where did you arrive? What particular area? You can refer to the Google map that I presented to you earlier as a reference.

Clark: Okay. So if this is the entrance, right here on SE Main, we parked right about right here, just basically past Cherry Blossom.

Beniga: Why don't you indicate on the map maybe perhaps with a #1 to indicate where you stopped your car.

Clark: I stopped my car probably right about here.

Beniga: And you can circle that if you, okay. And in this area when you arrived, you mentioned you, Sergeant Clinton was already there.

Clark: Uh-huh. Yes, Sarah Kerwin was there. I saw her. I saw Royce Curtis. Um, Officer Silverman and those were the main people that I saw.

Beniga: Okay. Why did you choose this particular spot? Or that area...

Clark: Uh, that's where everyone was, that's where Officer Silverman said to set up for the call.

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: Just basically northwest before the entrance. And that's where all the officers had actually set up already.

Beniga: Okay. So was this in general terms, a staging area for everybody to arrive at?

Clark: Yes. Staging area.

Beniga: Is that a fair characterization of what that was?

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: Okay. And so when you arrive, what information was shared or what was the plan?

Clark: When I arrived, I opened my door and I unlocked my rifle. I got out. I basically, you know, racked my rifle. I put one round in the chamber. And I heard someone yelling, "He's right over there. He's got the white T-shirt. He's walking around in the parking lot." And I believe that was Sergeant Clinton that said that.

Beniga: Okay. And where was he, Sergeant Clinton at the time?

Clark: Uh, he was somewhere in front of me. I could just hear his voice.

Beniga: Was this a transmission or was this his clear voice, him yelling?

Clark: Clear voice, yelling.

Beniga: Okay. And did you see the individual at that time?

Clark: I did. Yes I did. As soon as I saw him, I got my rifle out because someone said he had a gun. Someone also yelled that he's got a gun.

Beniga: Okay. And could you indicate on the map where you first saw him?

Clark: I first saw him let's see...

Beniga: Generally.

Clark: ...mmm, he was somewhere in the middle. I know there was a fence um, I'm sorry. I think we...I'm just looking at this now. There was a fence. He was somewhere around the middle.

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: Somewhere in the middle of the fence. He was walking back and forth.

Beniga: Okay. And there was a parking lot?

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: Okay. And you mentioned fence. Was it a fence perimeter on the lot? Or...

Clark: Yeah, the whole, I noticed that the whole lot was fenced in and yeah, I could see through the fence.

Beniga: Okay. And you're still near your vehicle?

Clark: Yes. I'm still near my vehicle and then as I was getting out and then someone said, Take cover! Take cover! He's got a gun! So...

Beniga: Okay. And you put a dot in that because the recorder can't see it. Maybe put an X to where you initially saw him.

Clark: Okay.

Beniga: Okay. And you see him in the parking lot.

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: What do you see as far as description?

Clark: I saw him walking and what I noticed that was different about his walk was um, when he was walking towards the hospital, so his right side was exposed towards me, and I noticed that his right arm wasn't moving but I could see his left hand was, you know, doing the natural hand movement as you would walk.

Beniga: Um-hm.

Clark: And I noticed that on his right side he wasn't moving at all as far as his right arm.

Beniga: Could you see where his right arm and right hand...

Clark: Yeah. He had it basically tucked next to his body and he was cupping his sweat, uh, the pocket of his sweatshirt.

Beniga: Okay. Based on what you saw, what did that lead you to believe?

Clark: It led me to believe that he was probably hiding a gun. And just the way he was holding things. And he was far enough to where I couldn't see the details of what he was hiding in his hand or in the sweatshirt.

Beniga: From your vantage point, what would you say the distance was?

Clark: I would say the distance was probably about 45 to between 45 to 60 yards.

Beniga: Yards?

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: Okay. And did you have a clear, unobstructed view? Or were you having to look through...

Clark: A chainlink fence. It was clear, unobstructed but the chainlink fence.

Beniga: Okay. Was there vehicles in the lot?

Clark: Yeah, there were vehicles parked all alongside the um, the road.

Beniga: But you had enough of a view of him to describe this behavior you saw...

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: ...where the hand is, the right hand is static or...

Clark: He's cupping yeah, static.

Beniga: Okay. And so he's walking towards the hospital?

Clark: Yeah, he was walking towards the hospital and then we started paralleling him as he's walking towards the to the Emergency Room and eventually I jumped from car to car to car, taking cover as I went behind cars.

Beniga: And are those cars, you're talking, you're referring to patrol cars?

Clark: Uh, no they were actually just parked cars that were parked alongside the road.

Beniga: And that would be on Main Street?

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: So from what you're describing, you're moving west as he's moving west.

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: ...through the lot and taking cover at available cars parked on the street.

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: Okay. And then continue on.

Clark: So I'm moving westbound. I remember first car was like a red Volvo and then I went to a minivan, a gray minivan. And then and so on and then there was some trees and shrubs and he kind of disappeared out of sight. And then I heard somebody yelling, He's running, he's running towards the Emergency Room. So we all started running towards the entrance, basically um, if this is the entrance, we all started running towards there. We kind of did the whole loop and ran...

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: ...and we all stopped right here.

Beniga: And so you've indicated on the map you guys started running west, along Main Street...

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: ...toward that driveway entrance, leading to...

Clark: To the Emergency Room.

Beniga: ER, okay. And you stopped just short of the entry into the parking?

Clark: Yes. We met with him about right here. He stopped right there and...

Beniga: We'll put the original position X1 and then X2. Okay. So this individual stopped...

Clark: Um-hm.

Beniga: ...at the position you marked X2?

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: And what happens from there?

Clark: So got my rifle up on him and I heard somebody else say, Let me see your hands. Let me see your hands. And then the guy started saying, Fuck you. Fuck you. I think he said it two or three times. And then he started walking back and forth and someone's yelling commands, Let me see your hands. Let me see your hands. Wouldn't show his hands at all. But I'm more focused on

the, you know, the midsection of his body. And finally he walked away and like at a very quick pace, walked away.

Beniga: Which direction?

Clark: He started going about northwest, northeast, I'm sorry.

Beniga: Northeast or ...

Clark: So this is north. So he started walking, yeah, about north towards the parking lot. Kind of like in a northwest direction.

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: He started walking basically towards the chainlink fence on this side.

Beniga: Towards Clay Street?

Clark: Yeah, towards Clay Street.

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: And that's when half of us broke off and started paralleling him. And the other contact team was still here, basically blocking the entrance so he couldn't get out to the uh...

Beniga: Emergency Room.

Clark: Emergency Room,

Beniga: And what did you do? Were you the part that broke off or...?

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: Okay. So you returned...

Clark: I started running this way. Basically started paralleling him as he's walking like this.

Beniga: So you began running eastbound on Main?

Clark: Yes. And um, trying to recollect what happened. But there's about four or five or six of us and that was Officer Flipppo, Officer Martinson, um, Officer Wuthrich, Sam Wuthrich and Officer Flipppo. Basically we all ran paralleling

him while the other half of the team stayed static, blocking the entrance. And then he stopped again right in the middle of the parking lot. And the parking lot is very well lit. There's lights everywhere. And he's screaming something. I can't hear him. I can't hear exactly what he's saying. So I'm going from, instead of car to car now, I'm hiding behind trees. And we're basically doing the bounding overwatch, basically doing a flanking maneuver on him.

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: And he stops right in the middle and then he, he uh, he walks to a vehicle and at first I thought he was climbing a fence because all of a sudden, I see his body elevated.

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: But then I realize he climbed on top of a vehicle. And he's just standing there, looking around, looking around. And at that point, I could see something black protruding from his right pocket. I'm not sure exactly what it is. It's just something black, maybe a little piece of it. And then he jumps down and then he starts walking towards the, the team that was staged right here in from of the um, the Emergency Room.

Beniga: While the entrance way there? The driveway?

Clark: The entrance way, yeah. He jumped down from the vehicle and then so he's walking so we're walking back paralleling him again. Walking towards the other contact team and then he started basically um, he was walking normal and then he basically started kind of like doing a half jog pace. He started to walk faster basically.

Beniga: Walking...

Clark: Towards, towards the other team.

Beniga: That would be westbound?

Clark: Yeah.

Beniga: Back towards the parking lot entrance.

Clark: Yes, towards the entrance.

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: And then so we're going back again paralleling him or doing the, you know, hiding behind cars and behind trees and watching him the whole time. And then I see him stop and I heard some yelling um, I don't remember exactly what was yelled at but then I heard shots fired and then I see him go down.

Beniga: Okay. How many shots did you hear?

Clark: I heard about eight to ten.

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: ...shots.

Beniga: Did you know at the time who discharged their weapons?

Clark: No. I did not know at the time. No.

Beniga: Going back a little bit, you heard an officer yelling, Show me your hands?

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: Do you recall what officer that was?

Clark: I don't recall who said that. I just heard somebody say, Let me see your hands. Let me see your hands.

Beniga: Okay. And then it sounds like your position, you were outside the fenceline the entire time.

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: You and several other officers sort of paralleling him.

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: ...as he moved?

Clark: Yeah. That's basically how everyone got started and then the officers that were responding from the west came through and basically, you know, stopped right by the entrance. And then that's how they formed up that other team.

Beniga: Okay. When you first saw him, other than his, you know, the gait that you described him walking with his hand, was any other kinds of behaviors? Was he yelling or saying anything at that time when you first, initially saw him?

Clark: Uh, I just saw him, he was just walking back and forth and he was basically standing there, looking straight at us. And I heard, I remember Sergeant Clinton saying, hey, I think he's looking right at us. Get behind cover.

Beniga: Okay. Um, and you said you don't recall how many shots? Or eight to ten shots?

Clark: Yeah, I heard about eight to ten shots.

Beniga: Okay. Then what happens after?

Clark: Right when I see, after I see him fall down, we're basically, well I saw him fall down as I was running so we were all running towards um, the other team and I remember yelling to the other guys, Hey, let's go. Let's go. And I heard somebody on the radio say, hey, shots fired. Shots fired. And right when I heard that was called out, I was entering the parking area and as I entered that parking area, I see the guy was down and I could see him moving a little bit.

Beniga: Um-hm.

Clark: And then I also heard someone say, Hey, the gun is still near his right hand.

Beniga: Do you remember who said that?

Clark: I think that was Sergeant Clinton.

Beniga: Okay. Was that just something said out loud or was that something broadcast?

Clark: I don't know if that was broadcast or something said out loud. I don't remember.

Beniga: Okay. And then what else did you do from that point on?

Clark: Um, so I see that guy was still moving just a little bit and I kneeled on the left side of Sergeant Clinton and I remember Officer Manougian was standing as a rifle operator also on his right hand side. And so we're basically providing cover just in case, you know, he moves again and tries to grab for the gun. And then I heard the K-9 sergeant, Sergeant Pearce, on my left saying um, he said something about getting the dog so he can drag him away from the gun.

Beniga: Okay. And then were you part of the Custody Team then?

Clark: Um, yes I was. I was, after they got the shield, they, I don't know who else was involved in that. I remember I was like the fourth person to approach the um suspect. I had my rifle on (him) the whole time. And then, and then when we got there, I dropped my rifle and then they turned him...I don't know what they did after that. But they got their hands on him.

Beniga: Okay. So from your position outside the fence line bounding between cars and trees, were you able to, ever in a position to use deadly force yourself?

Clark: Um, when he was um, when he was in the middle and away from the other team, yes I could have, I could have fired but I didn't, he wasn't a threat then. But I had a good line of sight and I had a good side picture and if need be, I could have fired if he would've elevated the threat. But at that point, he hasn't yet.

Beniga: Okay. So that was prior to him picking up his pace and moving west towards the other officers?

Clark: Yes. Yeah. And right when I saw him, I saw him go down, I couldn't even see the other team and of course, I was worried about crossfire at the same time. And I, like I said, I didn't even know that they were going to fire.

Beniga: At the time the shots were fired, can you indicate generally where you were at the time?

Clark: Um, let's see. If this was the entrance to the Emergency Room, we were right about probably right here. And there were some trees, shrubs, some go down and I mean within that split second, I saw him go down. I was already basically rounding the corner.

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: ...to go into the uh,...

Beniga: So it sounds like you were...

Clark: Pretty close.

Beniga: On Main Street or just kind of due north of where the parking lot is when the shot was fired?

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: Okay. And then you quickly moved west to join the other officers?

Clark: Um-hm.

Beniga: And you didn't see where the shots had come from?

Clark: No, I don't know who fired. I had no idea who fired. All I heard was, you know, shots being fired and I got right next to the sergeant 'cause he was still pointing at the suspect.

Beniga: Okay. Detective Odil, do you have any questions?

Odil: From that point, after he was taken into custody, or however you guys did it, the dog moved him away.

Clark: Yes.

Odil: ...moved him away from the gun, what happens after that? After everything sort of calms down?

Clark: After that, uh, we started putting the yellow crime scene tape on the outside and then we had the red on the inner crime scene. And I was the one that put the red tape all around the area of the crime scene.

Beniga: You weren't the officer who put the handcuffs on him?

Clark: No.

Beniga: Do you recall who that was?

Clark: I was not. I don't recall.

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: I was just the Lethal Cover.

Beniga: Okay.

Odil: When, just prior to the shots, I know you were north of and sort of paralleling him, you say you heard some yelling. Do you know, remember who was yelling? Was it officers yelling at him? Or giving commands or was it him...

Clark: There was a few people yelling. I don't know who was yelling at that time. I heard someone say, He's got a gun. And I heard somebody say, Show your

hands. But I don't know who was yelling at that point. I was basically focused on watching the guy, making sure he doesn't turn on us because he did look at us a couple times and my main worry was that he was gonna come toward the fence and jump over the fence. We were trying to contain that side of the area of the parking lot.

Beniga: At the time, from your vantage point, that the shots rang out, did you have a view of the subject?

Clark: Yes. I saw him fall down.

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: I don't know where he got hit but I just saw him fall down.

Beniga: Okay. But that was at the time that he was moving quickly you said

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: ...towards the officers?

Clark: Towards the other officers, yeah.

Beniga: Other than moving quickly, did you see him doing anything else?

Clark: I didn't see him do anything else. I just saw him walking really fast.

Beniga: Okay. Is there anything else you have?

Odil: After you put up the crime scene tape, you guys didn't, did you talk to anyone about it? Did you...

Clark: We were all separated basically. They said, hey, um, I want the shooters over on this side. Are you a witness? They asked if I was a witness. I said, yes, I'm a witness. And they separated us and said hey, don't talk to each other. Just stand over there. And you know, and just stand there and don't talk to anybody.

Odil: Okay.

Beniga: Okay. If you could, just maybe indicate on the map where you were at the time the shots generally. Just kind of indicate with a number 2 I guess.

Clark: Number 2. If I remember correctly, he was pretty close to the entrance. I want to say maybe right about right here. And I'm not 100% because I remember, I remember it felt like I was running a long distance after the shots had fired.

Beniga: You weren't in the street area. You were...

Clark: We were on the sidewalk.

Beniga: Sidewalk area.

Clark: Yeah, we were on the sidewalk.

Beniga: That would be the south sidewalk on Main?

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: Okay. Does that sound right?

Clark: Yes.

Beniga: Okay.

Clark: I know I know for some reason, I'm also thinking, I'm just looking at this. It's I'm also thinking the fence was perfectly straight but I'm not sure now with this map. There's a little V right there.

Beniga: And that initial commands being given to show his hands, again the subject's response was expletives towards the officers? Is that...

Clark: Yeah. He said, "Fuck you. Fuck you." And he wasn't complying at all.

Beniga: Okay. Anything else you recall him saying or uttering?

Clark: That's the only thing that I remember at this point.

Beniga: Okay.

Odil: I don't have anything else.

Beniga: Okay. Anything else you want to add, Officer Clark, about the incident?

Clark: Um, no. That's all that I can remember.

Beniga: Okay. If nothing else, that will end our discussion. The time is 0235.

Transcribed verbatim 022113 / 1105 hrs B. Geltzeiler

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to be 'B. Geltzeiler', written in a cursive style.

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL
TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

Case # 13-13674

February 18, 2013

Page 1

Myers: This is Detective Myers of the Portland Police Bureau. Case number 13-13674. Today's date is the 18th of February, 2013. Time now is 0230. Currently at the East Precinct. Present with me is Sergeant Anderson, A-N-D-E-R-S-O-N, Sergeant Niiya, N-I-I-Y-A and...

Harris Harris.

Myers: Harris, H-A-R-R-I-S, Detective Tony Harris. Um, Sergeant Anderson, would you start by with your full name please?

Anderson: John Anderson, J-O-H-N A-N-D-E-R-S-O-N.

Myers: And your BPST?

Anderson: 24003

Myers: And where are you assigned?

Anderson: East Precinct Afternoon Shift.

Myers: And you worked Afternoons today?

Anderson: Yes sir.

Myers: In uniform?

Anderson: Yes.

Myers: As you are today?

Anderson: Yes.

Myers: Um, did you proceed to a call at Portland Adventist?

Anderson: Yes.

Myers: Approximately what time?

13 MAR 12 PM 10:11

Anderson: Some time after nine o'clock.

Myers: After 9:00 pm?

Anderson: Yes.

Myers: And how did you become aware of the call?

Anderson: Well, I was in the office. I just finished dinner and then read some reports in the electronic report system. And I heard I believe it was Sergeant Voeller, who was also in the office...

Myers: Voeller?

Anderson: Voeller. Asked about did I hear that call. And I says, no not really. I had my radio turned down. And he says, A guy with a gun over at PA. So I turn my radio up and then I heard Dispatch say something about a guy was pointing a gun at a security guard. So I got up and left because I'm one of the senior sergeants but I'm also the Acting Lieutenant currently.

Myers: You're Acting Lieutenant today?

Anderson: Yes. I think today it ends. Sunday was the last day. So I go down there with a bunch of cars 'cause it's just up the street.

Myers: You drove alone?

Anderson: Yes. And was there within 30 seconds.

Myers: 30 seconds after leaving the office?

Anderson: Yeah and I didn't come on the air and say I was going or there because people were talking so I put myself on manually in the car by picking up the call and hitting the assist unit and then on scene.

Myers: And when you arrived, where did you go?

Anderson: I remained in my car on um I believe it's Main Street at that point 'cause 106th goes across and then veers off to the right, heading west which turns into I think it's Main which goes past Portland Adventist Hospital. Then I saw officers on foot and in cars in front of me. So I rolled my window down and asked where the guy was 'cause they could see him.

Myers: Okay. So you were where specifically? Where were you parked?

Anderson: Uh, I remained in my driver's seat in my car but was in the far left lane so I was in oncoming traffic along the edge of the cars, kind of paralleling the officers that were on foot walking.

Myers: Okay. So you were still moving..

Anderson: Still mobile, yeah.

Myers: And you were actually on Main?

Anderson: Yeah, by that time, I did a turn. It was right there at the elbow.

Myers: Okay. And what happened next?

Anderson: Uh, I asked the officers if they could see where the guy was 'cause I was hearing the call as the guy was fully on foot outside.

Myers: Do you know what officers those were?

Anderson: I thought, Sarah Kerwin told me that he was right there in the lot walking. And I go where? She goes, right there, see? And I move forward a little bit and I could see the male with sort of a light gray shirt walking eastbound.

Myers: Okay. So the officer was Sarah...?

Anderson: I think it was Sarah Kerwin. I remember it was a female officer with blonde hair and so it was either Sarah Kerwin or uh, Sarah Clark.

Myers: And that officer said what to you?

Anderson: That he's right there, he's walking eastbound in the lot. And I said where 'cause I couldn't see and then I moved forward between some of the cars that were parked along the street.

Myers: And you're still in your car at that time?

Anderson: Yup. Because he was mobile, I wanted to be mobile and he was on the side of a fence and I didn't know if he was gonna get in a car and leave, run and jump or what. So until we had determined what he was doing, so I felt it was best to be in a quick response mode myself.

Myers: Okay. So is, you're looking in the direction that the officer told you where the individual was. What exactly did you see?

Anderson: Um, a male subject wearing like a gray shirt, walking eastbound.

Myers: And where was he?

Anderson: He was inside the lot. I think it's the employee's lot of the Portland Adventist Hospital. It's enclosed with a fence.

Myers: He was walking eastbound you said?

Anderson: Correct.

Myers: Could you see his hands?

Anderson: Um, no. I just saw probably from his waist up. I couldn't see what was in his hands at that time. He was walking straight ahead like he was...to me, I thought he was gonna walk to a car.

Myers: Okay. And were you looking at his front or his back?

Anderson: Uh, on his left side, left profile.

Myers: Okay. And what happened next?

Anderson: And then I heard, they said no, now he's heading back westbound.

Myers: Did you lose sight of him?

Anderson: Yes.

Myers: Okay. Approximately how far away from him were you?

Anderson: He must've been a good 75 feet inside the fence line.

Myers: And how far from the fence were you?

Anderson: I was in the street in my car so it's a two-lane road, one lane eastbound or westbound. I was in the eastbound lane right there at the elbow with no lights on to see.

Myers: So approximately how far from the fence do you think?

Anderson: Another 50 feet maybe.

Myers: Okay. So he was approximately 75 foot inside the fence and you were about 50 foot away from the fence? Okay. What were the lighting conditions?

Anderson: Uh, parking lot lights inside the fenced area. And then street lights on the outside.

Myers: When you lost sight of him, where did you last see him?

Anderson: Um, once they said he was moving westbound, I said, we gotta go. I don't want him getting into the hospital. And so I stayed in my car. Went down to the entrance to Portland Ad, right off Main and I know there was some cars behind me. And I thought that's why I stayed in my car because he's mobile. So I left officers on foot but had officers responding in cars. Because prior to getting to the hospital, I saw overheads behind me and people were coming here saying to shut down the sirens.

Myers: Okay. Were you giving any commands?

Anderson: Just out the window as far as I don't him to get back in the hospital. And that's where I took off to go to entrance. And once I got into the driveway, he was already at the fence. The opening where people drive in so if you look at it, it's like a Y. You go inside from the street and you can go up to the right, to the Emergency Room or you can veer off to the left into the enclosed parking lot. And by the time I got to the entrance into the driveway, he had come out and was maybe 15 feet outside the fence. And I lit him up with my spotlight.

Myers: Okay. So you could actually see him from where you were?

Anderson: Yes.

Myers: Approximately how far away from him were you?

Anderson: Maybe 50 feet?

Myers: Okay. And you said you lit him up with your spotlight?

Anderson: Yes. He was at a distance and put him in the spotlight. I could see what I thought was in his left hand at that time. Looked like he was holding a semi-automatic pistol.

Myers: What made you think it was a semi-auto?

Anderson: Because it looked like a full slide like we have with our Glocks.

Myers: Okay. And where was the weapon in his left hand?

Anderson: It looked like he was holding it right in front of his waist like this.

Myers: Okay. And you're motioning with your left hand...

Anderson: Right at his waistline.

Myers: Pointing down?

Anderson: Yup 'cause it wasn't in his waistband because then I wouldn't have seen the muzzle. So it was outside the waistband like he was just holding it down like this.

Myers: And did you hear anything?

Anderson: No, because he started looking around and we were getting ready to get out and start challenging him. And then right when we were getting out of our cars, the cover was showing up. He takes off, back inside the lot.

Myers: Okay. Who is "we?"

Anderson: Whoever was behind me. There was other cars, other officers around me. I know that Sergeant Voeller was on scene and other than that, I had target lock on the guy at that point. I wanted to see where he was running because I didn't know if he was going to run into a car like I said, jump the fence into the blocks or what he was gonna do. And he looked like he was just looking for an escape route.

Myers: Okay. And when you saw him and lit him up with your spotlight, were you in or out of the car?

Anderson: In my car.

Myers: Okay. And did you say you got out of your car?

Anderson: We were getting ready to get out of the car, figuring he was gonna stay there and start challenging him. I didn't challenge him. Um, because I wanted to see what he was doing because I was the first car in line and I had to decide if he was gonna go, if he started to bolt up that ramp, back to the parking lot, I had to decide what my next course of action was gonna be, what officers outside may have been yelling. You know, I have no idea.

Myers: So you remained in the car?

Anderson: Yes.

Myers: And was your well, first of all, did you have your duty weapon?

Anderson: Yes. It was in the holster.

Myers: Okay. And we saw earlier you had three times 17 plus one. You had your mags full and one in the chamber?

Anderson: Correct.

Myers: And you don't have a secondary weapon?

Anderson: No sir.

Myers: And you said it remained in your holster?

Anderson: Correct.

Myers: And what happened next?

Anderson: He went running back into the center of that lot and I drove right in to the entrance. Probably where my car is still at. And stopped and the whole group that was at the driveway momentum, we went on in and he went west, eastbound on foot. And then went taking off, southbound. And I remember saying I wanted cars to go into the church lot which is a 7th Day Adventist church off of Market. Because that's directly on the south end of the lot and there's a gate there that I didn't want him getting through or climbing over. And I know there's a few manned gates on the side of the hospital and so I was asking officers, where did he go?

Myers: Okay. And was this your first transmission on the radio?

Anderson: No. I was out of my car and...

Myers: ...oh you weren't on the radio?

Anderson: Correct. And by that time, Sergeant Voeller was there. Sergeant Clinton was there. And Officer Curtis was there with me and so I had myself and two sergeants and Officer Curtis and a variety of others that were coming up. And I remember I kept saying, I want to see where he was 'cause ...

Myers: So when you got out of your vehicle, could you see the individual?

Anderson: No. I saw, when I pulled in the lot I saw him jet, or run to the south. And then Officer Curtis who was on foot said, He's on top of that SUV over there and pointed south. I looked south. I saw an SUV but I didn't see anybody on top of it. I go, what SUV? The SUV right there. He goes, come over here so you can see. And I have a big Polarian flashlight which is the brand name. It's a 4000 lumin high intensity light that I got, donated by a company to use for patrol work. So when I finally turned it on, I could see he's back there and another SUV 'cause a bunch of cars parked. And I got my binoculars out of my trunk as well. Put on a Kevlar helmet as well. And then looked to see the guy and it was the same person and that he was elevated on either a roof, car top or on like I said, it could've been a dirt berm. But he was car top high and so I could still see his upper body and he's still looking around and fairly animated.

Myers: Could you see his hands?

Anderson: I used my binocs to see and I could see the same object in his hands. So I said, he's still got the gun in his hands.

Myers: Which hand?

Anderson: This one was in his right hand.

Myers: Okay. And what was he doing with that object?

Anderson: He was just holding it but he was looking around and he was bent over or went down on his knees. Um, but at that point, I'd been hearing the call of a guy with a gun and had pointed it at security. He is not listening to us. He is avoiding us. I remember telling Sergeant Clinton, I said we're going to have to call SERT.

Myers: You were telling who?

Anderson: Sergeant Clinton. We'll have to call SERT on this guy because we had an armed subject hold up in the parking lot. Obviously eluding the police. And...

Myers: If I can inject for just a second, you said that you saw the individual with the weapon in his right hand and could you tell me where the, what the direction of the weapon was?

Anderson: It was just sort of down. He wasn't pointing there at us at that point or anything else. But it was just in his hand like he was prepared to shoot it out with us or he was looking for somebody else. So I wasn't sure if it was somebody hiding in that lot that he was looking for. So there's a lot, I was trying to gather as much as I could about is he fleeing? Is he going to be combative towards us? Or is he about ready to find somebody else? Was there somebody hiding under a car or in a car or whatever so...

Myers: And approximately how far away from you was he at that point?

Anderson: 50 yards maybe. It was, it was, it seemed like it was a long way away because it was, the cars were small and using my binoculars you know, versus dead eye, it seemed a lot farther so my binoculars would've brought it close to me.

Myers: And was there any communication of any of this to the other people you were with, the other officers?

Anderson: Yes, I believe it was communicating as much as I could on the radio as well so everybody knew what was going on.

Myers: Okay. And who was with you specifically?

Anderson: Well, I know Royce I believe Royce Curtis was on my left. And then a bunch of other officers were sort of behind and to the side. Because when I popped my trunk to get my Kevlar helmet and my binoculars, I left it open so it was almost like cover at some point.

Myers: And were you in charge of the scene at that time?

Anderson: Basically yes. It was not mentioned over the air because there was no time but with Sergeant Voeller's probationary and Sergeant Clinton is just off probation, like a year ago. And it just kind of would fall onto me. But we kind of bounced things off as a team and then make the call.

Myers: Okay. And what happened next?

Anderson: He jumped down off the car and started walking towards us. And I believe I mentioned that on the radio if I got out on the air.

Myers: And walked towards...

Anderson: Towards our direction.

Myers: Okay. And could you see his hands at that point?

Anderson: I tried to get up and see but there was cars and I know he was still had the gun in his hand.

Myers: How do you know that?

Anderson: 'Cause I could see it. I saw the same object as I saw so I figured he's coming armed. He's coming towards us now.

Myers: And you pushed your hands up as if you were looking through the binoculars?

Anderson: Yep, they were up and down a bunch.

Myers: Okay. And were you sharing this with anyone?

Anderson: Um, yeah, I was saying on the radio and saying it out loud.

Myers: Okay. And could you, do you remember which hand he had the weapon...

Anderson: It was in the right hand still.

Myers: And what was the direction of the weapon at that time?

Anderson: He was still walking with it, sort of down to the side and in front. Almost like a march, like marching.

Myers: Okay.

Anderson: But not marching but just kind of walking with your hands moving. It was a hand movement. But then the closer he got, he came in between two cars from what I can recall. And then just started making a beeline right toward us and then the hand was up.

Myers: Okay. Was he saying anything?

Anderson: I couldn't hear anything.

Myers: Was anybody giving him, were we giving him any orders?

Anderson: I wasn't giving any commands to him. I said, he's coming our way. And I left my position because if he had gotten too far to the left of my car, there was no cover. So I remember I moved around to the back where my trunk was open and once I got to the rear of my car, I knew there was officers to the right and I wasn't sure how many were off to the left at that point because my focus was

on him. And I just remember seeing is, I went from cover behind my car and I saw his hands coming up marching towards us.

Myers: Okay. And you just motioned as if you brought...

Anderson: I would say he was gonna start shooting.

Myers: ...like he brought...you're motioning with your right arm up and that's the arm, the hand he had the weapon in?

Anderson: That's the arm I remember seeing was the arm was up like this. And he was coming directly, once he got around those two cars, it came up and he came right at us with it.

Myers: Okay. And approximately how far away was he at that time?

Anderson: 25 yards maybe.

Myers: Okay. And again, you put your right arm up and straight out as if he was pointing right out in front of him?

Anderson: Pointing at us and I'm not sure if he was pointing at a particular officer or just in our direction because when I got around behind the car, I could have sworn I heard pop, pop. And the first thing I thought was, that son of a bitch is shooting my car or at my car. I kept waiting to hear my car get hit.

Myers: Back when you saw him bring his right arm up, could you see what was in his hand or if there was anything in his hand?

Anderson: There was, the gun was in the hand. He was armed until the very end, until I saw otherwise.

Myers: Okay. And he was walking towards the group of officers or sergeants you were with?

Anderson: That were around my car. There was a car behind me but we were behind and off to the side of our car and I think we kind of were moving when he moved.

Myers: And you said you went behind the trunk of your car.

Anderson: Yeah, I came around the side to get myself some distance and cover from him. And when I got to the back, I heard the two shots that he's shooting at us. I expected to hear my trunk lid get hit or my headlights or my windows on my

car. And then I heard a few shots from my right and I probably heard a variety of shots but I couldn't tell you how many.

Myers: Okay. Could you see who was shooting?

Anderson: No.

Myers: Um, could you hear any commands or any the sergeants or officers?

Anderson: Once, once he started coming, and once he came between those two cars, I had this total tunnel vision on him. And at that point, I had a feeling we were gonna get in a shooting. Either he's gonna be shooting at us you know, or we're shooting at him. And then once I heard the shots, I went back around sort of to the left of my trunk lid to see as far as I could see. And that's when I saw him falling down. And I looked at my, the guys and everybody was standing and didn't seem like anybody was injured from the police officer side.

Myers: Okay. And you motioned with your head, you looked to your left and your right.

Anderson: Um-hm.

Myers: Pardon?

Anderson: Yeah, I just scanned the area.

Myers: Okay.

Anderson: That's where all my people were and...

Myers: And you said the individual you saw him go down?

Anderson: I saw him fall and laid on his back with his hands outstretched to his side as if he was going to do snow angels. And then the gun from what I'll say was just yelled outside the range of his right hand on the ground. And I came on the air and said, shots fi...

Myers: So you put your hands up to, were you...

Anderson: I used my binoculars again to see, to see what he was doing. Because I knew he was down but was he down dead? Down alive? Down still with the gun? What was he gonna do with it? And that's when I see just looking straight up. I was looking for rise and fall in the stomach. I saw hot breath, steam coming

out of his mouth. And I saw some, looked like blood on his right hand. And then that's when I noticed I looked at the gun and I realized I don't think that's a gun. But if he got shot in the hand, maybe it's the slide came off so it looked like the slide of a pistol. Which is the top part of a semi-automatic. And so I had told Medical to come up. But wait at the gate until we tell them it's clear to come in. And we started discussing myself and Sergeant Clinton about the shield team and by that time, Sergeant Pearce from K-9 was there. And so we had our shield already out and we were just trying to figure out how best to approach this guy. And so I look one more time, he didn't seem to be moving.

Myers: You looked?

Anderson: Looked again with the binoculars. And nothing had changed from what I saw last. And Sergeant Pearce said that he could use his dog to go up on a take and drag or whatever you call it. And so we put a Shield Team together with a Custody Team and the dog and went up to some vehicles to the left of us. And the dog drug him away from the gun. And then...

Myers: And you were on the Shield Team?

Anderson: Yes.

Myers: And who else?

Anderson: I believe one of the new guys, um, Martinson had the shield. It was Pearce and Clinton, maybe Tommy Clark. I don't know. I just know that I had enough officers there to do the job.

Myers: Okay. And you said the dog went up?

Anderson: Dog went up and drug him away. And then I remember didn't let go for a while and then finally it drug him away from the pistol for a safe distance and we went up with the Shield Team and took control. I thought we handcuffed him but then later when I looked, I don't know if the Medics took the handcuffs off. I looked at what the object was.

Myers: Did you put hands on him?

Anderson: No. I did not touch him.

Myers: Okay.

Anderson: There was plenty of other people in my group that did.

Myers: Okay. And they did cuff him or didn't?

Anderson: Once they grabbed him, I started looking to see what the weapon was, looking at the area to see when I find out it was not a pistol. I went over to the grassy or the dirt median thing to see just by chance maybe it flew into there. And I just did a quick scan and didn't see anything. And then we had Medical come in. One paramedic from AMR came in and was checking the guy by himself. And I go, what do you think? How's he doing? He goes, I don't, I'm not getting anything. And I looked up and his partner, a gal, was coming in with a gurney. And I said, well you better check with him because you may not need that. And they apparently had called it right there.

Myers: Okay. They pronounced him there?

Anderson: Um-hm.

Myers: Pardon me?

Anderson: Yes.

Myers: And what is the object that you saw?

Anderson: I don't know. It was about an 8 inch piece of oblong plastic.

Myers: I'm sorry. Eight inch piece of ...

Anderson: Oblong, or you know, oblong kind of plastic. To me, it looked like a longer version of a face plate off of a car stereo in a car but it had thicker sides but it seemed like it had hollow cutouts in the center.

Myers: What color was it?

Anderson: Black.

Myers: And you said you didn't find anything else?

Anderson: No. And then I just switched into crime scene mode and separating people and who were the shooters, and is everybody okay? And Lieutenant Resch from Night Shift showed up and I let her take it and run, make the notifications from there.

Myers: Okay. So just go back over a few points. At any point in time did you have your weapon drawn?

Anderson: No.

Myers: Okay. And you didn't see specifically who or um, if anyone else shot?

Anderson: No because they were off to my right and I was watching. I got behind my car with the trunk lid up which took a lot of the whole view from say one o'clock to four o'clock view out. And I was watching to see if he was gonna come on their side or was he gonna come on my side. Or are we gonna hafta run. So I'm not gonna have my pistol in my hand until I know if I'm gonna hafta run, keep moving, hit the deck or what but I was expecting either he's gonna come this side or he's gonna keep running and come at me in front of my police car. And then he's on my side where I have no cover, no.

Myers: Okay. And is there a reason you didn't draw your weapon?

Anderson: No, I feel comfortable pulling it out fast enough when I need it. But I know there was plenty of guns out. I know I saw AR-15s there and plenty of officers there so I figured as a supervisor, as a sergeant, and especially as the Acting Lieutenant, I had to be in varying roles. I thought there's enough people that can do the gun work and the custody work. I've got to somehow be somewhat detached to do sergeant or acting lieutenant Incident Commander work at the same time. So I figured I can leave mine in the holster and just deal with the rest because if we had to go do the SERT call-out, and if he stayed where he was, then we'd have done the SERT call-out and set up the Command Post and then we'd have to have our Rapid Action Team and our people there in case he bolts and runs. Or that's when we get on the P.A. and start engaging him verbally to give himself up or talk to him. Um but there wasn't any time for any of that.

Myers: Okay. And again, you may have already answered but before you heard the volley of shots, did you hear any commands?

Anderson: Hm,

Myers: From any of the officers or the sergeants?

Anderson: I want to say I heard yelling, but I couldn't tell you what it was because at that point, I was waiting to see if he's coming around the car and I, I was waiting to see which side he's going to come around on.

Myers: Do you have a map?

Harris: I, no.

Myers: Pardon?

Harris: I did not grab one. Do you want me to go get one?

Myers: Yeah if you would. First I'm gonna have you look really quickly at a map and see if you can diagram where you were...

Anderson: Okay.

Myers: ...and where they were. That should be about it.

Anderson: I can remember telling Dispatch to be quiet.

Myers: About like the, for the tape, Detective Harris gave Sergeant Anderson a Google map of the area around Portland Adventist Hospital.

Anderson: So when I came in, this is my first spot, right here in this bend where it goes from 106th to Main.

Myers: And will you mark that with a...

Anderson: just to a one

Myers: ...and with the direction you were going.

Anderson: 'Cause the precinct is up here.

Myers: Okay. And why don't you with 1A show where you first saw the individual.

Anderson: I'd say we were kind of up here with the Main, where Main is. And looking across, he was probably in here the first time I saw him.

Myers: Okay. Why don't we make that 1B.

Anderson: And that's where the officers were on foot here. There was police cars parked blacked out.

Myers: And you're indicating right around where your vehicle was on Main by the number one?

Anderson: Yes. Yes. And then when I saw him, he was going in this direction.

Myers: And you have an arrow pointing that would be looks like east?

Anderson: Yes sir. Um, then they say he's going back west and I say he's not going. I say he's not going to go into the hospital. And that's when I come around to...

Myers: And you lost sight of him after he starts going eastbound?

Anderson: Yup.

Myers: Okay.

Anderson: And then they said he was going westbound. I couldn't see because there's a variety of cars in the area so then I come around to about here 'cause there's an entrance to this structure here...

Myers: And would you put an arrow the direction you're going. Okay. And why don't we make that Number Two. Okay. And what happened from there?

Anderson: Something's not right with this right here. But if this is the gate, he was right here but this seems like it should be over here more. Because it swoops in up this way and then left into here.

Myers: Okay. If you'd just put approximately where you think the gate is.

Anderson: Well, it seems like it's right here because it's at an angle.

Myers: Okay.

Anderson: So it looks like this but it's closer to right here and he would've been outside the gate like right there.

Myers: Okay. Why don't we make that 2A.

Anderson: And I had to use my vehicle spotlight at that time and like I said, the crew that was here...

Myers: About up on Main?

Anderson: They were all coming in behind me. And I think I remember trying to unlock my passenger door and roll the window down because there was an officer out there. Who it was, I don't know because I want him to have my door as cover. 'Cause we thought we were going to engage the guy right here. This is where I see him, that he has it in, looks like it's in his left hand at that point. And then he goes back inside the parking lot.

Myers: Back eastbound?

Anderson: Yup. And we're talking 30 seconds of time spent if we're lucky, right here.

Myers: And did you maintain visual on him? Or did you lose sight?

Anderson: That entire time but once he went in here, I said I need to see where he's going. Um, so I was talking to people outside my car window and it could've been sergeants, could've been officers but at that point, it didn't matter to me who it is. Um, so he gets inside the lot and he gets somewhere out in the middle here. And I come in and say this is the lot, and then they say, he's going south. But I can't see any more and I end up stopping my car sort of in this angle. Another car comes in behind me here.

Myers: And will you put a arrow at the front of your vehicle? Perfect. And why don't we make that 3, that's where you stopped?

Anderson: Yeah, that's my final resting spot.

Myers: Okay. And then where did you see him again?

Anderson: I got out of the car and I said where did he go? And Officer Curtis is outside with me. He says he's on top of the SUV which is somewhere like I don't know what that is there but say it's up in this area.

Myers: Okay. Why don't we make that 3A.

Anderson: And so we just had this view here and there's a variety of cars from different spots.

Myers: And you're looking from where your car is 3, over to 3A?

Anderson: I'm using my car as a barrier. And I took my light and put it on him. And I laid it on the, I think I laid it up on the roof. 'Cause I know I had it later on the hood.

Myers: You're talking about that flashlight?

Anderson: Yeah. 'Cause you can turn it on and it gets bright, very bright. And so it lit him up really well in this direction.

Myers: And where did you see him?

Anderson: He was standing up on top of something. Roy said he was on top of an SUV.

Myers: And that's the same place where 3A is?

Anderson: Yeah. And so that's when I ended up popping my trunk, getting my helmet on, getting my binoculars out of my bag in the trunk and then coming back around 'cause I carry that flashlight in the front seat.

Myers: Okay. And what direction, when he started walking, was he going? If you'll indicate with an arrow.

Anderson: Okay. Once he started walking, it was sort of like this in this direction. And then there was a car here and a car here and he just went right at us.

Myers: Okay. And approximately where did he come to rest?

Anderson: Um, pretty much right here. So I mean it's not to scale on this thing. I don't know _____ but...

Myers: Sure.

Anderson: But like I said, it probably...

Myers: Why don't you put a 4 approximately where that was.

Anderson: Like I said, maybe 20 yards.

Myers: Okay.

Anderson: If that. And so that's where when he was coming this way, I thought he was gonna keep coming because it was sort of open here. Because I thought, well there's a gate right here and there's cars here. We've kind of got this blocked off right here. And so that's why I started backing up thinking he's gonna keep coming around 'cause he was coming fast with his hand pointed...

Myers: You mean he's backing up? You were walking behind your car?

Anderson: Yeah. Yeah. And so I didn't want to be out here where there's nothing so I kind of went to the back...

Myers: Out in front of your car you mean?

Anderson: Yeah. And my trunk lid was up and so that's what blocked my view of him, along with the light bars. And then that's when I heard two shots. By the time I got back to the back, I got to the back just in time because he's shooting.

And then I hear, you know, return fire. And I don't see him coming so then I kind of go back to my left to see. And that's when I see him going down.

Myers: Did you later find any rounds that may have hit your car? Or any other cars?

Anderson: Um, no. I didn't actually examine my car for bullet holes.

Myers: Okay. Anything else you know that we haven't already discussed?

Anderson: No, 'cause once the shooting piece was done and then the shield, 'cause there were two cars over here. This is where we walked over with the shield and then approached from this angle to take him into custody.

Myers: Okay. Why don't you make that a 5.

Anderson: And then well, this angle.

Myers: Okay.

Anderson: So and then we just, the dog pulled him away from the weapon and then we walked up and took him into custody with the cover of the shield.

Myers: Okay.

Anderson: And like I said, I thought about calling SERT but when he bailed off the hood of the car, negative on that. And once I said, shots fired, we had medical staging and told them to stay put. I wanted them up front, close so when we need them, they can be there instead of waiting around to show up. And then once we went 10-61 with him, then we just had them come in so they were there really quick.

Myers: And so he was pronounced at the scene?

Anderson: Correct.

Myers: Approximately how long do you think it took from where you started in Position #1 until it ended where he was down in #4?

Anderson: Somewhere between maybe five, eight minutes. It went fast.

Myers: Okay.

Anderson: Like I said, he wasn't there the entire time. He wasn't yelling, go away. He wasn't yelling anything so we, but you try to get cues from them to engage

them. And you think you're going to engage him here and he goes the other way. Like I'm gonna engage him here at 2A and he goes back inside. We go inside, he goes over here.

Myers: To 3A?

Anderson: And then we're setting up...

Myers: Is that what you're pointing at? 3A?

Anderson: Correct. 'Cause I'll get on the P.A. or have an officer do it so I can supervise. And the next thing he's coming toward us.

Myers: Okay.

Anderson: So we, we thought about all our options, SERT, negotiating with him, and every time you'd think that's what we're gonna do, then he was on the move again.

Myers: Okay. Were you able to have any of those discussions?

Anderson: With?

Myers: With other sergeants or other officers?

Anderson: I know Sergeant Clinton and I, I told _____ probably call SERT on this guy and then in the next few seconds, he was off.

Myers: Okay.

Anderson: But I remember distinctly saying, he's not gonna go back in that hospital because then you have, he was already there, pointing guns at people and I'm not gonna have shootings, Active Shooter issue, hostage taking, whatnot so that's why there was a whole lot of options going through my head right here. Whether I'm gonna...

Myers: When you're pointing at 2?

Anderson: When we first, he came outside that gate, 'cause he was heading back to the hospital and so you know, there was a variety of things to consider at that point. And so we just start thinking what you may do if he does this, I'm gonna do this. Start getting your cover situation to contact him, he's back in the lot again which in a way, was a relief. I didn't have to worry about Active Shooter in the hospital.

Myers: Okay. Do you mind, in the lower right hand corner signing it, dating it and the time now is 1510.

Anderson: And it's the 18th today?

Myers: Yeah. 18th

Anderson: And what time?

Myers: 1510. I'm sorry, 0310. Detective Harris, do you have any questions?

Harris: No.

Myers: Okay. That concludes this statement.

Transcribed verbatim 022013 / 0918 hrs B. Geltzeiler



**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

Records

Invest.

Writers

DA Copy

Case #13-13674

February 18, 2013

Page 1

Housley: Okay, we are starting our interview, it is 2:43 in the morning on uh, February 18th, 2013. I am Detective Hiedi Housley, I am here with Detective Tracy Chamberlin and I'm also here with Sergeant?

Clinton: JOHN CLINTON.

Housley: And uh, Sergeant CLINTON you realize that this interview is being recorded?

Clinton: Yes.

Housley: And you're okay with that?

Clinton: Yes.

Housley: Okay. So um, uh, we are here to talk about the officer involved shooting that happened tonight at Portland Adventist. Um, can you just go ahead and start and tell us how you got the call and what happened once you were there?

Clinton: Sure. Uh, I was at East Precinct doing some paperwork, uh, which is right down the road and I heard a call come out where the dispatcher said um, that there was a security guard that was out with someone and that the person had, was pointing a gun at the security guard. Uh, so I went out, got into my car and drove um, you know, down Cherry Blossom to where it turns into Main and then um, I was one of the first cars, if not the first car there. So I, the dispatcher said this was by the gas pumps.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Inside the employee parking lot or something of that nature.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, and so on the, what they said, on the eastside I think it was, of uh, Portland Adventist. So I parked my car, um, kind of on the corner where Cherry Blossom and Main are.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Which is...

Housley: ...and we have a map in front of us and you're pointing to...

13 MAR 12 PM 10:03

Clinton: ...yeah...

Housley: ...the corner of...

Clinton: ...yeah...

Housley: ...where Cherry Blossom meets Main and SE Clay?

Clinton: Yes.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: So I parked my car there and I got out, um, and when I did I could see that there was a guy in the parking lot, uh, essentially, directly to my south.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And um, he was running around, I couldn't um, I couldn't tell if he had any things in his hands at that point. But I assumed this was the guy, he had a light colored shirt on.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And um -

Housley: Could you hear what he was yelling?

Clinton: No I couldn't tell.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: But um - again I was, I was trying to direct other officers in.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Because I was unsure where exactly he was and I wanted to get as much information as I could out.

Housley: Right.

Clinton: Um, so I started moving uh, to the west down Main Street. Uh, there were parked cars on both sides of the street and I was using those as cover and as I was moving that way I was looking in and seeing him running uh, through the parking lot.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And I got to the corner of Main and um, I guess the entrance to the PA/ER.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And um, I...

Housley: ...are you on foot or are you in your car?

Clinton: I'm on foot at this point.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And so I, I um, I'd got on the radio and had told people to cut their sirens because as they were coming in it was um, obvious that the police were coming.

Housley: Right.

Clinton: And um, I said I needed a car with me there and, over the radio and that I needed a um, an AR-15 with me if this guy was armed I wanted to have uh, the ability to accurately uh, defend ourselves from a long distance.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: So from here, um, we uh, uh, started, I, I got in the car and drove it down to um, kind of the first intersection and the, uh, the entrance to the hospital.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And if you head due east...

Housley: ...um-hm...

Clinton: ...we were kind of parked here, um, in the, almost in the section, I wanted to be able to block, if this guy was in a car, block his ability to leave uh, with a car.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: So I had our, the patrol there as well as, uh, we could use that as cover.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: As we came in, and then also to identify ourselves as the police because it was a marked car.

Housley: Right. And we're kind of looking at a map here, it looks, according to the map that where you were parked at that is the only entrance and exit that you can see to the parking lot?

Clinton: Yes.

Housley: And um, the parking lot, is it surrounded by anything or is it open?

Clinton: Yeah, there's a cyclone fence that I think goes the entire length around the en-, the entire lot.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Other than the entrance that we were gonna drive into.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, so the guy was somewhere in the parking lot and I could hear now that he was screaming, I heard a fuck you, uh, real loud.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, and I could hear other officers on the radio um, say, you know, that they had eyes on as well.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And so we moved, or I was in the driver's seat.

Housley: Um-hm.

Clinton: And told um, I'm trying to think of who the officer was. I - to be honest with you, let's see - I don't know who it was that was with me at that point.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: But I said, I know that ANDERSON, Sergeant ANDERSON was somewhere close because he had arrived just, uh, after I had.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And uh, I said to somebody, hey cover me I'm gonna drive the car in.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, and it, it might've been uh, Officer CURTIS.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And uh, so I pulled the car into kind of the entrance area that it goes into the parking lot.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Kind of two-fold again to block a, an exit if um, the suspect was gonna take a car and drive out.

Housley: Right.

Clinton: As well as, again, to show our presence...

Housley: ...right...

Clinton: ...and to have cover for us because we were in an open parking lot that was oh, probably a third to half full of unoccupied parked cars.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um -

Housley: What kind of lighting is in the parking lot?

Clinton: Uh, there's, there are um, I guess parking lot lights or street lights type of things.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Uh, some of them were lit.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Some of them I think were not lit.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, it wasn't completely light in there.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, uh, and again I was trying to find where the guy was. I could hear him occasionally yelling.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, you know again I heard some fuck you's, um, I don't recall anything else...

Housley: ...Okay...

Clinton: ...Off the top of my head of what he was he was saying.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, he ended out, somebody was saying on the radio that he was on um, he was standing on top of a car.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And um, somebody had the polarion light which is this real bright highly intense light, um, and it was on, on top of the patrol car, on the hood of the patrol car.

Housley: Um-hm.

Clinton: So I started using that to aim it over from where we were sitting...

Housley: ...um-hm....

Clinton: ...uh, you know, by the patrol car down to kind of the middle southeast uh, of the parking lot. Kind of where it says Jeffery S. Mosier here...

Housley: ...okay...

Clinton: ...Dr. Jeffery S. Mosier, kind of...

Housley: ...on our map...

Clinton: ...yeah.

Housley: Could you see him or could you hear him?

Clinton: Initially I couldn't see him.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, but then moving, I put the light on him and actually rested the light on the hood so that it was directly on him.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And he was just kind of walking back and forth, um, had his hands on, on top of his head and was putting 'em down at his, uh, his waist and just, acted almost like he didn't even see us or care that we were there.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And then um, what, it just, it happened pretty quickly. He ended out um, we were trying to, to decide what we wanted to do.

Housley: Um-hm.

Clinton: Because I was concerned if he jumped over this fence he would have access to the hospital as well as um, there's a housing complex that's right next to the, where it says Dr. Jeffery S. Mosier on the map...

Housley: ...um-hm, okay...

Clinton: ...and then there's also another housing complex uh, to the, I guess this would be the southeast.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And I didn't want him loose in the parking lot because I didn't know, I assumed most of the cars were, or all of the cars would be unoccupied but I didn't know if there's other, you know, people walking to their car from the hospital or what the deal was.

Housley: Right.

Clinton: So I was concerned we needed to get containment so I was saying on the radio we need to have people on the, you know, the southside and/or the eastside. Um, and I was also concerned again for um, you know, cross-fires if we had issues because people were, uh, you know, taking up those positions.

Housley: Right.

Clinton: Um, somebody says – essentially he leaves out of my view, I can't see him.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And somebody says uh, he's coming towards you or something like that on the radio.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And then I see him, kind of in the middle of the parking lot through the cars and he's walking briskly, um, towards us and he has his hand, uh, his right hand is down the front of his pants.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And it looks like he's yanking or pulling or jerking on something, like that it's caught in his pants.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And um, he starts walking towards us and I'm, um, I am in the door, the open door of the car – I'm standing next to it in front of it.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, kind of by the front tire.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And he's walking...

Housley: ...on the driver's side?

Clinton: Yeah on the driver's side.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: He's walking towards us and uh, he's yelling fuck you and I can see he's angry, his face is pretty agitated and animated and he has his hand down his pants, and like I said it looks like he's trying to pull the gun out and uh, it's caught on something.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And as I'm looking around uh, there's an officer on my left um, I think it was Officer CLARK.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And I yelled to him, get back he's coming at us, and um, the guy starts – I start, I'm yelling at the guy now, I don't know if anybody else is, I'm yelling show me your hands, show me your hands, uh, numerous times.

Housley: Um-hm.

Clinton: And then I start moving back and I'm telling the officer that's next to me, get back, get back and as I'm moving back uh, towards the trunk of the car I hear shots start ringing out.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And I'm unsure if he's shooting at us now. Because he had, he had started to run at us.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And maybe I'm, I'm getting past myself, but --

Housley: That's alright.

Clinton: He um, as I tell the officer, get back he's coming at us, he starts sprinting and he pulls what I believe to be a black gun...

Housley: ...okay...

Clinton: ...out of his pants.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And I start moving back um, I have my pistol out...

Housley: ...okay...

Clinton: ...and I'm thinking I'm gonna need to shoot him...

Housley: ...right...

Clinton: ...to protect myself, protect the other officers and, you know, everyone else that's here.

Housley: Right.

Clinton: Um, he's coming at us, um, and then I hear the shots ring out and again, I'm not sure if he's shooting at us or um, you know, who is shooting, I don't know at this point.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: So I go around, I'm at the trunk of the car and I look up and he's laying on the pavement.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And um, his head is towards, head is towards us and the gun is next to, within, within a foot, I mean yeah, within a foot, if not touching uh, his right hand.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um –

Housley: Is he laying um, facedown or face up?

Clinton: He's face, he's face-up.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: He's laying face-up and his head is towards us.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And um, uh, somebody on the air says shots fired and um, I think we staged medical at that point. If we hadn't already. And um, um, I can see there's breath, because it's cold out...

Housley: ...um-hm...

Clinton: ...I can see breath coming out of his...

Housley: ...okay...

Clinton: ...his um, his mouth. And so we determine we need to get him medical attention immediately. Um, we get a shield and we had already actually um, and I didn't even say this prior to, as we pulled into the parking lot...

Housley: ...um-hm...

Clinton: ...I had said somebody needs to get a shield out of the back of the car.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: So we had a shield and uh, that was at the um, driver's side tire.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And so I said get the shield, and uh, Sergeant PEARCE who is a K-9 officer said he was gonna come to the location.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And we essentially quickly developed a plan of we would have his K-9 uh, grab the suspect and pull him away from the gun.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, and so I called for a beanbag gun, um, everybody was basically locked down and um, and you know, just waiting for the dog to get there.

Housley: Um-hm.

Clinton: Uh, once the dog got there he pulled him a couple feet away from the gun.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: We approached with the shield. Um, I came up and grabbed a hold of his left hand, um, Officer BUDRY grabbed his right hand and I just said hold onto him here. Um, and I was waiting for medical. I could feel he had a pulse uh, in, in his left, left wrist and uh, I looked over and saw that what I had thought had been a gun...

Housley: ...um-hm...

Clinton: ...was a piece of plastic.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, and I think I said something like oh fuck, and um, and so then I said oh fuck that's a, that's not a gun and so then I was like well where'd the gun go so I patted his pockets, patted his groin, I didn't feel a gun so then um, I ran my hand down his legs and I didn't feel a gun so I, I instructed Officer BUDRY keep a hold of his right wrist and I basically lifted him up and I just felt the small of his back and ran my hand there. Um, and there was no gun.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And um, so medical then came in and um, we, we released him, I mean, you know, we just, they worked on him for a couple of minutes.

Housley: Um-hm.

Clinton: And then um, everybody that was involved I just said hey, um, we need to move over away from this. Don't talk about this amongst yourselves.

Housley: Right.

Clinton: Um, take a breath and, and you know, try and gather your thoughts on, on what just happened.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And, and kind of left it at that.

Housley: Okay. Um, if you can go ahead and mark on this, again we have a map in front of us.

Clinton: Sure.

Housley: If you can mark on here um, where you were at the time of the shooting and also maybe where he was initially when you first saw him.

Clinton: Uh-huh.

Housley: Maybe put like um, maybe a J – how about C for your last name and then maybe just an A-1 for where you first saw him and, where you first saw him and then where he ended up at.

Clinton: Okay.

Housley: If you can do that for me.

Clinton: You want me to draw my little car here as well?

Housley: Sure, yeah, absolutely.

Clinton: So – (sound of pen on paper) but you didn't get me a pen that –

Housley: Well, I'm trying to see how creative you are.

Clinton: Yeah, there you go. Um – again obviously not to scale.

Housley: Right, right.

Clinton: Um, I was probably, here's my little C.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And initially he was somewhere in this area.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And then um, he ended up being roughly here.

Housley: Okay, and where um, if you can, do, do – where you aware of where other officers were at this time?

Clinton: I was aware of where some of them were.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Not necessarily know, know where all of them were.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, I know that there was an officer somewhere back behind me over here. I don't know who it was.

Housley: Behind the car?

Clinton: Yeah.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: I, I don't know, recall exactly who it was.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, I think that Officer CLARK was somewhere out, uh, essentially to my northeast a little bit.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And Sergeant ANDERSON was somewhere, I think, to my northeast.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, and then uh, I believe there were other officers that would be uh, what, essentially my east.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: I don't know what this –

Housley: Inside the parking lot?

Clinton: Yeah.

Housley: Inside the chain link?

Clinton: They were inside, inside the chain link fence.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Uh, that were over here, um, and I believe Sergeant VOELLER was somewhere around close to the car as well. I don't know exactly where he was.

Housley: Okay, uh, where, what was your line of fire? When you had your gun out and you were looking at the suspect what was your backdrop?

Clinton: Um, my backdrop would've been um, a parking lot that had cars in it.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: That I believed, like I said, most, more likely than not were empty.

Housley: Right.

Clinton: Um, and it was probably, you know, 60 yards of cars.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And then after that it's um, how was I facing? I'd say either the building that was there or the parking lot uh, outside of the, the building.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, again initially we were kind of over towards uh, we were aimed over towards this and then he came out um, across and he was walking and then once he got um, you know, into the middle of the parking lot...

Housley: ...um-hm...

Clinton: ...that's where he just sprinted and started pulling the gun out or his plastic...

Chamberlin: ...so he, so he walked kind of east and then south pretty much?

Clinton: Uh, yeah he walked east and then north.

Housley: North.

Chamberlin: North.

Clinton: I'm sorry I'm -

Chamberlin: Yeah.

Clinton: Yeah, so if this is – I'll just put a north here.

Housley: Yeah.

Chamberlin: So he walked east a little ways and then when he started running towards you he was running almost directly north towards you?

Clinton: Yes.

Chamberlin: Okay.

Housley: Was he saying anything as he was running?

Clinton: Uh –

Housley: That you remember?

Clinton: I – whenever he was walking towards us he was walking with a, a real purpose.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: I was thinking this guy wants the police to kill him.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, and I remember him yelling fuck you.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: A couple times, very um, aggressively.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And again, like I said, he had his hands down his pants, or his right hand was down his pants, um, and it just, again, looked like he had a gun and it was caught on something and he was trying to, to just yank it out...

Housley: ...okay...

Clinton: ...because he was so angry he wanted to engage us.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: So um –

Housley: Okay. Um, when he was over here you had noted on your map and on our map there's kind of a little building that says Dr. Jeffery Mosier, um, you had mentioned earlier that there were cars in this area...

Clinton: ...um-hm...

Housley: ...um, could you see what he was doing when he was over there?

Clinton: He was on top of the car for a bit or on top of something.

Housley: Um-hm..

Clinton: Um, I could see he was, he was, I don't want to say he was pacing 'cause he wasn't taking a lot of steps back and forth.

Housley: Um-hm.

Clinton: He was basically in one spot and it just looked like he was angry.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, it didn't even look like, yeah, we were shining this extremely bright light on him.

Housley: Yeah.

Clinton: And it seemed to have no effect on him at all.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, you know and I had yelled, you know, Portland Police, you know...

Housley: ...um-hm...

Clinton: ...get your hands up and he was um, totally unresponsive and, and totally it seemed unaware that we were even there.

Housley: Okay.

Chamberlin: Could you expand upon that? You said that twice now, you said that he seemed angry and agitated then right now you just said he's angry. Can you kind of expand upon why he seemed angry or what gave you that impression?

Clinton: Well I remember when I had initially arrived he was in the parking lot and I remember him yelling, I couldn't hear what it was, um, but then as we got, you know, as I came in and got in closer I could, I could hear him yelling occasionally

and it was fuck you. And then his face um, he had a scowl on his face, he looked very um, I mean he just looked angry and his voice was gruff and loud and aggressive uh, and then coupled with his um, his body language he was leaned forward, he was uh, standing up but leaned forward. Um, he was wanting to engage.

Housley: Um-hm.

Clinton: Is what it was. This wasn't a person that was trying to um, flee us. Uh, whenever he came at us he – it was clear we were in a marked patrol, you know, we had a marked patrol car up there, um, you know, I was yelling show me your hands, we're all in uniform and he was wanting to engage us. He, he wasn't happy, he wasn't um – we didn't get an opportunity even uh, have dialog with him because he started sprinting at us and this piece of plastic, in hindsight, knowing how it was shaped. It, it's um, kind of for lack there of better terms, uh, kind of like a, a, what a U.

Chamberlin: You want, you want to draw it? Maybe draw a picture of it or something?

Housley: Yeah.

Clinton: I'll draw you a good picture.

Chamberlin: Okay.

Clinton: Um –

Housley: What color was it?

Clinton: It was black. The whole thing was black and it was a piece of hard plastic that I'm going to assume was um, out of a dash of a car.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: That's my assumption. And the only reason I knew this was I thought he had a gun until I actually put my hands on him and grabbed his wrist.

Housley: Um-hm.

Clinton: And um, looked over at the piece of, I thought it was a black gun and I looked and it was a piece of plastic. But in hindsight looking at this um, piece of plastic, I can see how he was trying to jerk it out of his pants.

Housley: Um-hm.

Clinton: And, and it, it uh, would get caught because of the shape of this thing.

Housley: Right.

Clinton: So he's trying to just pull it out and, and can't get it out. Um, and then as he got, he ended out as he was running at us he pulled it out and it was black and it looked like a gun, um, and I didn't see if he had raised it or not, I was looking back um, I was looking over my shoulder to see where the people that were around me were when I heard the, the uh, shots come out and then I wasn't, I wasn't sure if he was shooting or if they were shooting.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um -

Chamberlin: Do you know how many shots you think you heard or estimate that you heard?

Clinton: Um - gosh I, you know I, I can guess. It was probably six to eight. That's my guess. Um -

Housley: Were those all at once or was there a separation in sounds?

Clinton: Um, I think they were pretty much all at once.

Housley: Okay. Do you remember any muzzle flash?

Clinton: No, I don't remember seeing any muzzle flash.

Housley: Okay.

Chamberlin: Could you tell if any of the shots were from the AR-15 that you had called for? Could you tell a difference in the sound that the shots were making?

Clinton: No I, I couldn't. To be honest I couldn't distinguish it.

Housley: Okay.

Chamberlin: So back to the, your drawing that you drew the, the plastic, could you estimate how long it is?

Clinton: I'm gonna, again a rough estimate, it's, it's 12 inches.

Chamberlin: 12 inches?

Clinton: 10 to 12 inches, that's rough.

Chamberlin: And how long were the two legs coming off it?

Clinton: Um – three to four inches. It's just a –

Chamberlin: Okay.

Clinton: A rough. I didn't spend a lot of time looking at it.

Housley: Right.

Clinton: After, you know, he was on the ground. I just remember seeing it and thinking I can't believe that that's not, you know, he doesn't have a gun.

Housley: Was he wearing a coat or anything like that?

Clinton: No he had a uh, light colored shirt on and he was wearing long pants and I don't uh, I should remember the color of the pants, but I don't.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: I want to say they were tan.

Housley: Okay. Uh, Detective Chamberlin do you have anything else?

Chamberlin: Let me check.

Housley: Sergeant CLINTON is there anything else?

Clinton: Right now I can't think of anything else I need to add.

Housley: Okay. Um, we had talked about when you parked your car on um, kind of the corner of Cherry Blossom and SE Main.

Clinton: Um-hm.

Housley: You said you could look and see him, um, because the, the parking lot, there's a chain link fence around it so you couldn't walk straight to it, but you could see through the fence and see him.

Clinton: Right. There's actually, there are trees, there's some sort of foliage here that kind of blocks...

Housley: ...okay...

Clinton: ...your complete view of it.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: You can kind of make your way and see through in different spots.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Um, and then again it's dark uh, through here and I want to say it was darker in the area where the gas pumps were. That's or- originally where he was reported to be and that's where I first saw him was kind of by, they have a gas pump area there.

Housley: Okay and, and the gas pump area in the parking lot is kind of in the northeast corner?

Clinton: Yes.

Housley: Okay. The corner closest to maybe where uh, Main and Clay...

Clinton: ...Main and Clay...

Housley: ...meet.

Clinton: Right.

Housley: Okay.

Chamberlin: How long did it take for medical to arrive?

Clinton: Um - they were probably there within 30 seconds to a minute. I mean it was quick. We called for them as soon as we approached and, and I think I actually, 'cause I, I gloved up, um, and when I put my hands on him uh, within seconds I was on the radio saying send medical.

Chamberlin: Was it, could you tell if he was bleeding when you were cuffing him? Or did, did you cuff him?

Clinton: We didn't handcuff him, no.

Chamberlin: You didn't, could you tell that he was bleeding?

Clinton: Well I could see on his left shoulder there was a uh, there was blood and then also on his um, right kind of midsection there was blood. It didn't appear that it was coming out of it. When we, when I rolled him onto his right side I just kind of took his shoulder and lifted that and then uh, pulled him by like the side of his pants. I pulled him up to see if there was a gun in his ba- lower back and um, I could see there was blood, quite a bit more blood on his left shoulder, um, and then again on his, uh, kind of the midsection of his right side of his back.

Housley: When you were doing that could you still see any breath coming from him?

Clinton: Hm-um.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: No.

Chamberlin: Was he saying anything? Making any kind of noise?

Clinton: He didn't say a word after um, after the initial gun, you know, the gun shots he just was laying there and he didn't move after that. Um, and again, just my concern was that um, you know, if, if – if we approached him the gun was so close to his hand that um, with the action/reaction principal he would have been able to roll over and I could not tell from where I was at that he had actually been hit.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Until we were literally within feet on him.

Housley: Alright.

Clinton: Um, so I didn't know if he, you know, had actually been hit.

Chamberlin: Did you, made your approach with the shield?

Clinton: Yes.

Housley: And just to clarify you, did you ever fire your gun?

Clinton: I did not, no.

Housley: Okay. And it looks like he, I don't know the size of the parking lot, how much distance do you think he covered when he was running, you said, you used the word sprinting actually.

Clinton: Yeah he, he sprinted. I mean I, I kind of use those the same I guess, running and sprinting. Um, he took off and he sprinted at us.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: Uh, he didn't give us a choice.

Housley: Right.

Clinton: Because had he went by us um, he would have been free- you know, he would have been free to, to shoot and kill someone who is, you know, not armed. It was our job to protect um, the citizens that were there as well as the security guards and whatnot. We had, there was no place we could go.

Housley: Okay. So he was running directly at you?

Clinton: Yeah absolutely, yeah there was...

Housley: ...okay...

Clinton: ...no doubt about it.

Chamberlin: How much distance did he cover, about?

Clinton: Um, I'm gonna say he covered 30 yards, uh, he ended out roughly, I'm gonna say somewhere between 40 and 60 feet away from us is where he fell from where the car was.

Housley: Okay.

Clinton: And again I'm not Mr. Measurement per se, but it's, that's rough.

Housley: Anything else?

Chamberlin: No.

Housley: Okay, anything else Sergeant CLINTON?

Clinton: No.

Housley: Okay, and we're gonna end the interview and its 3:12am.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 021913 / 1042 T. Bradshaw 

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL
TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

Case # 13-13674

February 18, 2013

Page 1

Winters: Good morning. It's February 18th, it's 0254 in the morning. Present is Detective William Winters, BPST # 34381, Jim Seymour from Gresham, BPST # 30260. I'll be interviewing Sara Clark from East Precinct. Sara's BPST is 43492. Her union rep is Ryan Reagan, BPST # is 36623. Investigating case number 13-13674, it's an officer-involved shooting that took place at Portland Adventist tonight. Sara, you know this interview is being recorded?

Clark: Yes.

Winters: Okay. So tell me about tonight, what unit you were working, and did you hear the call come out that led up to the shooting tonight?

Clark: Yes. I was 954. I was on a perimeter spot on another call out on 111th and Holgate. Heard the call come out and I knew it was actually in my district. So when they broke down the perimeter, I headed towards...

Winters: And what was the call that came out?

Clark: A subject in the parking lot pointing a gun at a security vehicle.

Winters: Okay. And so you broke down your perimeter and spot and headed that way?

Clark: Um-hm.

Winters: And what did you do?

Clark: Um, came into the area with a whole bunch of other police cars. And parked in the area of say 106th where it turns into something else, Main and Clay and parked the car there. I heard somebody updating that, you know, that the person had a gun, the guy had a gun. And to find hard cover if you're arriving in the area. I just came to East in the last ten days and the streets around PA are all the same names, or the same numbers with coords and streets and so I was trying to find a spot to go into and get an eye on the guy.

Winters: Um-hm.

13 MAR 12 PM 10:08

Clark: ...for some sort of containment 'cause they were calling out all different sorts of spots and I didn't want to obviously drive in front of a guy that had a gun.

Winters: Okay. And so when you arrived and you were looking for a spot, where did you end up? Do you remember?

Clark: Um, I was right at, where I ended up was right at Main and Clay. I think I parked near one of these, I have to look at the entrances.

Winters: And what we're looking at right now is a Google Map showing the area of 106 to Main to Clay.

Clark: So I end up...

Winters: On the east side of the Portland Adventist.

Clark: ...parked back here.

Winters: Okay.

Clark: And was walking up this way. There was still a lot of pedestrian and vehicular traffic and so I saw a subject walking around in the parking lot, kind of back and forth, running back and forth. I could hear some yelling but I couldn't make out anything they said. Just some sort of commotion. I then went back to my vehicle and moved it to block traffic.

Winters: And you were blocking, show on the map probably the area that you were showing is Main to Clay and she parked just about 106th maybe 107th and that's when she heard, as she was saying, the yelling and a guy running around in the parking lot. Okay. Go ahead.

Clark: Um, after I moved the vehicle back, a couple other officers had showed up. Um and another officer had ran back to get a shield from one of the sergeant vehicles. And at that point was when I heard well, I could see him I guess before that. Looking through the parking lot, I could see him elevated on something. I don't know. Somebody at some point had said no, no, it was before after I saw him. That he was standing on top of a vehicle. He looked elevated. I couldn't see what he was standing on.

Winters: How far away were you from him?

Clark: Um, he had to have been towards the back of the parking lot so it to me, 100, 150 yards.

Winters: Okay.

Clark: Definitely outside of any sort of range that I would've been comfortable...

Winters: And it was nighttime?

Clark: Yes.

Winters: And was there street lights that were illuminating him?

Clark: Yeah, in the parking lot, there was the big...

Winters: Was there any spotlights on him at that time?

Clark: Not that I could see.

Winters: Okay. And from that distance, could you see if there was anything in his hands?

Clark: No. I saw his hands go up and kind of waving around a few times but um, he was running. He was moving so much in the parking lot and I would lose sight of him when he'd go behind things. And obviously I had vehicles, trying to keep some sort of cover between him and I. But other than seeing him on top of something, and ranting. I didn't see much or hear anything besides that.

Winters: So when you arrived, from that time could you hear officers challenging the subject?

Clark: I don't know. I think I may have been coming back from either talking with the other officers and going back up to see where we needed to go with the shield. Um from when, I never saw where the, where the other officers were. I saw him and so not knowing where the other officers were, I didn't want to put myself in a position to be in a cross fire situation with them. And so kind of trying to stay behind vehicles and keep an eye on him.

Winters: Okay.

Clark: There was a chainlink fence between him and I.

Winters: How high was that fence? Do you remember?

Clark: Very, very tall. Probably 12 feet and I think it curved in and had

Winters: Um, so you see him from that elevated distance, 100, 150 yards away. You see him get down maybe walking around some.

Clark: Um-hm.

Winters: You lose sight of him. Uh, from that time 'til you see losing sight of him, 'til you were saying you heard or you couldn't tell what happened next but or if anybody was yelling or screaming, did you hear, what did you hear next?

Clark: Um, at some point I heard a volley of gunshots. I don't know how many, maybe six to ten?

Winters: Okay.

Clark: Um, some rapid succession of sounded to me like multiple guns.

Winters: Okay.

Clark: And I saw him kind of bounce around a bit and then fall.

Winters: Okay. And were you still at that distance, 100 yards?

Clark: He was a little bit closer than when I first saw him because I think he had been further back in the parking lot. By this time, he'd moved up a lot closer.

Winters: Closer to you? Or closer toward...

Clark: We had both moved. I had moved, I was probably closer um, about here

Winters: Okay.

Clark: ...when he was shot than when I first saw him and he was further away. It seemed like he was maybe back here somewhere and then this. I think he was closer over here by that time.

Winters: What Sara was pointing at was SE Main Street, heading westbound toward about the hundred and three block. She was about mid block from there and the subject was still parallel to her when she heard the volley of gunfire.

Clark: Like I said, I was looking at him from his right. His right shoulder was kind of turned towards me.

Winters: Okay.

Clark: So I saw a pretty good side shot of most of the front of his body.

Winters: Okay. Could you see any of his hands at that time?

Clark: I seem to recall him, you know, maybe waving his hands around or something at some point but there was so much...he's yelling and stuff.

Winters: And after the shots were fired, what did you do?

Clark: Um, we went around, we kind of stayed there. We still, I didn't know where the officers were shooting from. Had no idea and I know that they had said that the gun was still by his hand and to call for Code 3.

Winters: And what officers, do you remember what officers were with you when that happened?

Clark: Uh, Officer Kerwin and I think Andrea Ettlin.

Winters: Ettlin? Okay. And then so you guys stayed on that about the 103 block, mid block?

Clark: Yeah.

Winters: ...from Main?

Clark: There were some other officers that are up closer to the fence line and we ended up afterwards walking up towards them. And then walking around when you know, the world showed up.

Winters: So you walked around toward the...

Clark: Emergency area.

Winters: Okay. And what did you do after that when you walked up to that Emergency area?

Clark: I went and talked to Lieutenant Resch.

Winters: Okay.

Clark: Since I was a witness officer and had never been involved in the shooting so I wanted to make sure I went to the right spot. And they had me go up and stand in the parking lot.

Winters: Okay. And did you talk to anybody about what happened?

Clark: No.

Winters: Okay. And you got union rep with you and stuff like that. Did you ever approach the subject or anything? Was that your task to do anything like that?

Clark: No.

Winters: Okay. Sara, is there anything we didn't ask you today that we need to know? That we didn't forget or anything like that, that you think would be beneficial?

Clark:

Winters: It's 3:02 am and we're concluding our interview.

Transcribed verbatim 021913 / 0815 hrs B. Geltzeiler



**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

Case #13-13674

February 17, 2013

Page 1

Winters: Good morning it's February 18, 2013, its 3:21am. Presently I am speaking with ZACH FLIPPO with the Portland Police Bureau, his BPST is 51054, uh, his Union Rep is Ryan Reagan, #36623. I'm Detective William Winters, BPST 34381 and my partner is Detective Seymour with the Gresham Police Department, 30260. Uh, we're investigating case number 13-13674, it's an officer involved shooting that occurred at the parking lot of the Portland Adventist Hospital. Uh, ZACH you know this interview is being recorded?

Flippo: Yes.

Winters: Okay, and uh, what I'm gonna ask you is uh, tell me about how you heard the call that came out tonight.

Flippo: Um, I was on a perimeter after a foot pursuit and um, dispatch broadcast that uh, they, well they dispatched a couple cars to Portland Adventist because there was a guy with a gun, um, in the park- courtyard I think is what they said at first.

Winters: Okay, and where were you coming from?

Flippo: Uh, we were at 113th and Insley on a perimeter spot. Um, once dispatch radioed um, more information about the call, the primary on the uh, foot pursuit and dog track said we could breakdown the perimeter and so we could respond to that. So um, we were responding from 113 and Insley.

Winters: Okay did you uh, how'd you get there? Lights and siren, did you drive just lights, did you just drive fast, no nothing?

Flippo: We had uh, lights and sirens for a little bit, I was in the passenger seat, my partner, Officer BIGONI was driving. Uh, we had our lights on for a little bit, someone came over the air and said no sirens so um, he turned, he had his siren on but he turned it off.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: And we went just lights.

Winters: Okay, and uh, how did you come into the area of the hospital?

Flippo: Um, we came up uh, Main - we came, we came up to Division um, then we took Division to 112th Avenue, we took 112th north and then it um, turns and it kind of

13 MAR 12 PM 10:09

bends and turns into Main, turns into 106 I think and then um, we took a left onto Main, Main Street that runs in front of the hospital.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: I believe.

Winters: And uh, when you're arriving was there other officers, did you know if other officers were there yet?

Flippo: Yes, there were other officers there.

Winters: Okay, and uh, what was being broadcast across the radio?

Flippo: Um, dispatch had informed everyone that he was pointing, that the sus- there was a subject pointing a gun at security officers. Um, as um, and he was in the employee parking lot. Um, as we arrived we parked behind another patrol car and were getting out and someone radioed that he was running east and that would be, that was towards where we were.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: Um --

Winters: Did you and BIGONI uh, well as you guys were coming there did you develop a plan at all, were you guys talking about anything coming in the area?

Flippo: Um, I was telling him where to go.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: Because he was, I think he just wasn't sure on exactly how to get there so I was telling him...

Winters: ...okay...

Flippo: ...where to go and that's all we were talking about.

Winters: Okay so just about directions.

Flippo: Yeah.

Winters: No plan about when you guys were gonna get out who was gonna be maybe lethal cover if you con- or a less-lethal or anything like that?

Flippo: No, um, I assumed that um, we were gonna stage up, that it was gonna be, there was gonna be a staging point and we weren't gonna be right in the middle of it when we got there so –

Winters: Okay, so you guys come down uh, Main to about 106 and toward the hospital, you guys get out and someone says he's running eastbound towards you guys?

Flippo: In the lot, yeah.

Winters: In the lot.

Flippo: In the parking lot.

Winters: And uh, seeing that parking lot, was that to the north or the south of where you guys were at?

Flippo: It was to the south.

Winters: Okay, and uh, could you tell if there was, was this, if this guy was gonna run at you was there a barrier that prevented you guys from getting to you?

Flippo: There was a fence with barbed wire on the top.

Winters: Do you remember how high that was?

Flippo: It was probably about eight feet.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: Eight feet, eight foot fence.

Winters: So uh, you guys get out, you hear that he's running eastbound towards you guys, what'd you guys do?

Flippo: Um, we ran um, up Main Street on the, ran up Main Street on the north side and then we um, I saw officers taking cover behind cars on the uh, on the south side of the street. I got over on the south side of the street and took cover as well and I saw the subject in the parking lot, um, walking east.

Winters: Okay and how far from where you guys were taking cover to where you saw the subject?

Flippo: He was a, a few hundred feet.

Winters: A few hundred feet?

Flippo: Yeah.

Winters: Uh, did you have a gun out?

Flippo: Yeah, I had my shotgun.

Winters: Your shotgun.

Flippo: Yeah.

Winters: Okay, and uh, tell me what happened next.

Flippo: Um, he was walking through the parking lot, uh, he had his right hand in, in his waistband, he looked pretty agitated, um, he was walking pretty quickly and swinging his arms and um, he kept walking uh, he walked past us, he was still pretty far away. Um, he walked over to some gas pumps and then he um, which were a little bit to the north or to the south and east of us.

Winters: Was that inside the parking lot?

Flippo: Inside the parking lot, yeah.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: It looked like, there was like some gas pumps or some sort of station thing there.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: I thought they were gas pumps. Um, then he walked um, south, he kept walking south, but then he turned and, and kind of went southwest, um, he was really far away, but I saw him chase some people out of the parking lot. There, there was a couple people running away from him.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: And he was um, walking quickly towards them.

Winters: Were they, were those people, could you tell if they yelling/screaming, were they doing anything? Or was?

Flippo: They were too far, but I saw them running. I couldn't hear anything.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: But I saw 'em run away from him.

Winters: And was that guy, was the subject chasing them or was he just walking, following them?

Flippo: Uh, I couldn't tell, it was too far.

Winters: Okay, and then after those people ran away what happened next?

Flippo: Uh, he climbed up the back of a, some sort of red SUV, got on the um, top of the car and was up there. I couldn't rem- I can't remember if he was sitting or standing. Um, uh, he climbed down and started coming back west towards the officers that were in the parking lot.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: Um, I looked and saw, I know I saw Sergeant VOELLER behind a car and he, someone was next to him. I know it was Sergeant VOELLER 'cause he's a big guy and he has gray hair.

Winters: Um-hm.

Flippo: Um, there was someone next to him and uh, I saw a patrol car with other officers uh...

Winters: ...could you point out, sorry to interrupt, could you point out from this Google map uh, that I'm showing you, um, there's two maps, one has vehicles in it, one doesn't, I'm showing him the one that has vehicles. There's an entrance on the west side near the Emergency Room, it's like a four-way intersection. Uh, can you tell me from where that area is uh, where those, where the officers were positioned?

Flippo: Um, they were probably around here.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: Somewhere. Um -

Winters: And he's pointing to the...

Flippo: ...off- sergeant...

Winters: ...sorry to interrupt.

Flippo: Sergeant VOELLER was about right here, Sergeant VOELLER and the other officers. And then there was a patrol car that pulled in behind 'em.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: With the...

Winters: ...so how the cars were positioned were they, looked like they were setting up for a felony stop? Were they setting up to just create a line, uh, like a defensive barrier? What were they?

Flippo: Um, well I th- I believe Sergeant VOELLER and the other officer were behind just a regular car, not a patrol car.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: And uh, and then uh, the other car had come in I think for a felony stop type thing.

Winters: Okay, and uh, when those guys were, you saw them, you were to the north of them?

Flippo: Yes I was, no - yeah to the north.

Winters: Okay, and uh, did you notice, did they have their weapons out?

Flippo: I didn't notice.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: 'Cause I just looked over real quick and then looked back towards the guy.

Winters: Okay, so from the distance from where you were to them to the bad guy, so - kind of tough question. So from where VOELLER was and the other officer to the, the suspect, uh, the subject, how far do you think that distance was?

Flippo: From Sergeant VOELLER to the suspect?

Winters: Yes.

Flippo: It was um, a few hundred feet.

Winters: Okay. And what happened next?

Flippo: Um, the subject started running towards the officers, his hand was in his waistband, um, he kept running towards 'em. As he got closer he yelled one, two, three and as he yelled three he pulled something from his waistband, stuck his arm straight out and pointed it at, at the officers and the officers fired on him.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: Um, multiple times.

Winters: Could you tell what that was that he pulled out?

Flippo: I couldn't tell, it was too far.

Winters: Okay. And uh, based on where you were at, you said you had your shotgun?

Flippo: Yes.

Winters: Did you point your shotgun at him or anything at that time?

Flippo: Uh, I had it pointed at him when we, when we first saw him, but he was too far away and um, I wouldn't have had a shot so I didn't, I wasn't.

Winters: Okay, and uh, were you uh, what was your backdrop if you would have had to have done something?

Flippo: Uh, there was cars uh, behind him and another fence and then there was a, I think there was a building back there.

Winters: Okay, and did you have a clean line of shot from uh, between VOELLER and them to where you were at, where you positioned him?

Flippo: Um, I would have had a clean line, yeah.

Winters: Okay. And uh, you remember how many rounds were fired?

Flippo: Um, probably about 10 or 15 it sounded like.

Winters: Okay, and do you remember it was just one officer firing, multiple officers firing?

Flippo: There was, I know there was multiple officers I heard two different calibers of firearms.

Winters: Okay, and what'd you, what do you think you heard?

Flippo: I think I heard a, a pistol and like a Glock and an AR-15.

Winters: Okay, just because, based off the sound difference?

Flippo: Yeah.

Winters: Okay, do you remember how many rounds were fired from the AR, do you remember how many rounds, you think, from the Glock?

Flippo: I don't remember but there were more rounds from the Glock than there were from the AR that were fired.

Winters: Okay, and after those rounds were fired did the subject appear to be hit?

Flippo: Uh, he fell down right after the rounds were fired he went straight to the ground and I lost sight of him.

Winters: Okay, and then what'd you do?

Flippo: Um, I, we moved up behind a tree and um, they were giving him commands. I couldn't see anything else and uh, it was over after that.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: They took him into custody.

Winters: And you weren't part of that custody team?

Flippo: No, I was still on the other side of the fence.

Winters: Other side of the fence.

Flippo: Yeah.

Winters: Um, and then after that was all done what happened?

Flippo: Uh, I went back to my car, I put my shotgun away, I grabbed some crime scene tape to go set up a crime scene. Right when I got there someone had already done it so I waited around.

Winters: Okay.

Flippo: And that was it.

Winters: Okay, uh, do you know if your partner, was your partner next to you the whole time?

Flippo: Uh, he wasn't next to me, no, he was like a car down.


Winters: Okay, do you remember if he fired any rounds or anything like that?

Flippo: He didn't, he didn't fire any, no.

Winters: Okay. Any questions? FLIPPO is there anything that we didn't ask you today, uh, that we should know?

Flippo: No.

Winters: Okay. Okay, it's approximately 3:32am, we are concluding our interview.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 022013 / 0817 T. Bradshaw 

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

RECORDS

Case #13-13674

February 18, 2013

Page 1

Chamberlin: This is Detective Chamberlin, it is February 18, 2013, approximately 3:45 in the morning. I'm with, uh, Detective Heidi Housley.

Housley: Housley.

Chamberlin: Housley, sorry my mistake, and interviewing Officer RYAN MARTINSON about his, uh, knowledge and/or involvement in the officer involved shooting that happened at Portland Adventist Hospital on February 17, 2013. So Officer MARTINSON you were at this call or you went to this call?

Martinson: I was.

Chamberlin: Okay, could you kind of take us through from the very beginning of what you heard as far as, uh, when the call came out on the radio and then how you responded to the call?

Housley: Real quick, you recognize that the interview is being recorded?

Martinson: I recognize that.

Housley: Okay.

Martinson: Well I was at 102 and Sacramento when the call first came out. I heard a dispatch report that there was a subject in the employee parking lot at Portland Adventist armed with a gun who had pointed it at a Portland Adventist security officer in his vehicle. I responded to the scene, I approached the scene from the north on 106th and parked my vehicle just north of Clay. Um, as I was walking towards the scene I heard over the radio that officers should take hard cover. Um, as I was approaching I saw other officers already there on scene behind vehicles on SE Main Street. I took hard cover on SE Main behind a vehicle on the north side of the parking lot when I had found a position of safe cover I observed a male who had matched the description described in the call standing in the parking lot.

Chamberlin: Okay, so when your, your, your hard cover was on Main Street? SE Main?

Martinson: Yes.

Chamberlin: And so you're looking into the parking area at PA?

13 MAR 12 PM 10:05

Martinson: Yes, I was looking into the parking lot, uh, looking south.

Chamberlin: And could you describe what the parking looked like as far as its composition? Was there anything around it?

Martinson: Uh, the parking lot is an open lot with, there's many vehicles still in the lot since it was, you know, the hospital open so.

Chamberlin: Okay.

Martinson: There lot of employee vehicles in the parking lot, um, it was lit very well from the designated lighting. I could see clearly from my vantage point.

Chamberlin: Okay, is there anything around? Is it like a secure parking lot?

Martinson: It's a fenced, it's a secured fenced parking lot.

Chamberlin: So could you have actually made entry into the parking lot from where you were at?

Martinson: Not from where I was at. I would have to, um, I would have to go west on SE Main and enter through the main parking lot.

Chamberlin: Okay, were there any trees along Main where you were looking through into the parking lot?

Martinson: There, yes, there were trees along SE Main along the sidewalk.

Chamberlin: But you had an unrestricted view of the subject when you were taking hard cover on Main.

Martinson: I chose a position that was unrestricted.

Chamberlin: Okay, so what did you see?

Martinson: I saw a male matching the description with his right hand tucked into his front waist band, um, he was pacing back and forth in the parking lot in many directions yelling what I, I couldn't understand what he was yelling from.

Chamberlin: Okay, but, but whereabouts did you observe him in the parking lot?

Martinson: I observed him where I thought would be close to the middle.

Chamberlin: Okay, and you said he matched the description. What was the description that you had?

Martinson: It was a white male wearing a grey sweatshirt.

Chamberlin: Okay.

Martinson: Um, like I said he was pacing back and forth yelling, um, I couldn't understand what was being yelling, he had his front, he had his right hand tucked into the front of his waist band, he held that there for quite some time, um, he paced back and forth, um, he made his way to the south side of the parking lot and at one point he was standing on top of a vehicle and was yelling. He made his way down through the parking lot back to the ground and continued to walk around, uh, the parking lot at a pretty quick pace.

Chamberlin: Okay, was this still kind of in the, in the center or towards the south or where was he pacing back and forth and jumping on the car?

Martinson: He was making his ways in all directions, at one point he was walking to the northwest corner which is near the main entrance then he made his way south which was where he stood on top of the car, um, and then he eventually made his way back to the northwest corner by the main entrance.

Chamberlin: Okay, and then what happened?

Martinson: Um, as he was, after he stepped down off the car and was walking back towards the northwest corner, he was walking in the direction of where there was officers were positioned at to cut off the main entrance.

Chamberlin: And where were these officers positioned?

Martinson: They were positioned, uh, behind, uh, hard cover, behind a vehicle at the main entrance.

Chamberlin: And where is that, where is the main entrance? Could you go ahead and draw on the map where you saw the officers positioned? Just draw like a car like you would a traffic diagram. Okay.

Martinson: __ (inaudible) _____

Chamberlin: And that would be where you signified the vehicle is at is, is the, uh, main entrance into that parking lot?

Martinson: Yeah, those parked in just inside the parking lot, just past the gates.

- Chamberlin:** Okay and since we're working on the map could you draw roughly where you would be at on Main when you're looking into the parking lot?
- Martinson:** Yeah, I was standing on the street behind a vehicle on SE Main Street looking south.
- Chamberlin:** Okay, and could you draw roughly where you first saw A1, we'll just draw, just right the letter A and the number one to signify where you first approximately observed the subject in the parking lot.
- Martinson:** I'd say about.
- Chamberlin:** Okay, alright, so you see him, he jumps off a car, he pacing back and forth, uh, within the parking lot and then what happened?
- Martinson:** He hadn't jumped on the car yet. Yeah, he was pacing back and forth in, uh, many directions then he went to the south side where he jumped on a car and was standing and yelling then he stepped back down to the ground and made his way back to the northwest corner towards officers who were positioned at the main entrance.
- Chamberlin:** Okay, when you say he made his way, how was he moving towards the officers?
- Martinson:** He was moving at a faster than a walk pace, it was pretty quick.
- Chamberlin:** Would you characterize it as a run, a walk, a fast walk?
- Martinson:** It was a fast walk, it was not a run, but it was a faster than a normal walk.
- Chamberlin:** Okay.
- Martinson:** And as he was making his way towards the officers he was yelling in their direction I don't know he was saying exactly because I was a little bit to far away to hear, um, but I could hear officers yelling what I believe were commands, um, he did not comply, he continued at that fast pace right towards them. Then as he grew closer to where I believe they were at, I heard multiple shots fired, I saw the suspect drop to the ground and at that point I ran towards the main entrance to assist the officers in any way could.
- Chamberlin:** Okay, when you say multiple shots, do you know, could you estimate how many rounds you think were fired?
- Martinson:** I heard at least, at least three, approximately three.

Chamberlin: Could you see the officers when they were firing?

Martinson: I could not see the officers from where I was standing.

Chamberlin: Could you see muzzle flashes?

Martinson: I could not see muzzle flashes?

Chamberlin: Did you hear anything, uh, that would indicate to you that maybe an AR was fired, anything that sounded different, louder, or could you tell?

Martinson: Um, I couldn't distinguish the type of, um, weapons that were fired.

Chamberlin: Okay, so you say you then run up towards the entrance where the cars were parked that you've noted on the map.

Martinson: Right.

Chamberlin: And what happened then?

Martinson: I stood behind the officers who were already on scene who had their guns pointed in the direction of the suspect, he was on the ground. Um, a plan was devised of how to safely, um, approach the suspect. Officer BUDRY had assembled a ballistic vest to use, a K-9 officer was already there and they intended to have the dog sent towards the suspect before making our approach. Once the ballistic shield was assembled I used it and approached a vehicle, um, probably a good safe distance away and a K-9 officer released a dog.

Chamberlin: Okay.

Martinson: And then once, um, the dog was brought back we set up a custody team to approach the suspect on the ground.

Chamberlin: Did you see the, uh, K-9 do anything?

Martinson: The K-9 bit the suspect in the shoulder.

Chamberlin: Okay, could you see anything, um, that you thought may have been a weapon lying next to the suspect when you arrived?

Martinson: Um, from where I was standing I couldn't see anything until we approached.

Chamberlin: Okay. So go ahead.

Martinson: Oh. As we assembled the custody team we approached, um, the suspect Officer _____ grabbed his left hand and Officer BUDRY grabbed his right hand, um, they didn't handcuff him, they just secured his hands. I saw about I don't know how, how many inches probably at least 12 inches, not 12 inches, um, a piece of plastic that was kind of shaped as a phone lying next to him, it was black in color.

Chamberlin: Alright. How close was it to him?

Martinson: It was, I would say probably within 12 inches.

Chamberlin: Okay, could you draw what you saw maybe.

Martinson: Something like that.

Chamberlin: Okay so it's kind of shaped like a phone, and what was it composed of, what was it made of?

Martinson: Uh, it was black and looked plastic. It looked like plastic.

Chamberlin: And how long would you estimate this piece of plastic to be?

Martinson: It was probably eight inches or so.

Chamberlin: Okay, and what about, um, from here to here. Eight inches in length, how long, how far was it as far as width?

Martinson: The width, um, maybe about two inches.

Chamberlin: So two inches from here, is that fair.

Martinson: Yeah.

Chamberlin: So two inches in width by eight inches in length.

Martinson: Yes.

Chamberlin: Okay, and you said it was lying about 12 inches from the subject.

Martinson: Yeah, within 12 inches.

Chamberlin: It was black in color and you think it was composed of plastic.

Martinson: It looked plastic at a quick glance.

Chamberlin: Alright. So you got the, uh, Officer CLINTON and Officer, or excuse me Sergeant CLINTON and Officer BUDRY, uh, have a hold of the subjects arms or his wrists.

Martinson: They grabbed his wrists.

Chamberlin: Did they handcuff him?

Martinson: They did not handcuff him.

Chamberlin: Okay. Could you tell when you made your approach on the subject if he was still alive?

Martinson: I saw the suspect's chest move at least once.

Chamberlin: Okay. Did you see any blood on the subject when you approached?

Martinson: I saw blood on his left shoulder and also on his right.

Chamberlin: Did he say anything, was he making any kind of noise when you were approaching him?

Martinson: He didn't say anything and he did not move.

Chamberlin: Okay. Uh, just so it's clear for the record, did you shoot?

Martinson: I did not shoot.

Chamberlin: Okay, did you have your gun out when you were, uh, on Main Street?

Martinson: No, it holstered.

Chamberlin: Okay, so you were holstered pretty much the entire time.

Martinson: Yes.

Chamberlin: Okay, good. Um, as far as back stuff. I know you said couldn't see the officers and you couldn't see muzzle flashes so you're not entirely sure which direction they were shooting, but what kind of back stop, um, do we have in this area?

Martinson: There were several calls, cars behind the suspect throughout the parking lot.

Chamberlin: How, I know its impossible to know for sure but how many rows of cars or how many cars do you estimate were inside that lot?

Martinson: I'd probably say at least 30.

Chamberlin: Oaky, and what was beyond the cars if you go outside the lot. Was there anything in the, to the south of the parking lot?

Martinson: Um, there was some sort of building on the south of the parking lot.

Chamberlin: Could you tell they, what they were made of construction, brick or wood or plaster or?

Martinson: Probably wood.

Chamberlin: Okay.

Martinson: It was too far away, I could really see that far.

Chamberlin: As far as the interior of the lot, how would describe the lighting.

Martinson: It was very well lit; there was lights all along the parking lot. I could see directly into it.

Chamberlin: Okay. Could you tell if the officers on scene were using any kind of additional lights to illuminate the subject?

Martinson: As I made my way to the main entrance there was a high kind of powered light sitting on the hood of a police car.

Chamberlin: Okay.

Martinson: Pointing in the direction of the suspect.

Chamberlin: Was it on?

Martinson: It was on.

Chamberlin: Alright. Now as far as planning process, you mentioned that you had a K-9 officer on scene, is that correct?

Martinson: That's correct.

- Chamberlin:** And you actually utilized the K-9? You mentioned that Officer BUDRY put together a shield; he put together a custody team to approach the subject with the shield?
- Martinson:** Correct.
- Chamberlin:** Were there any additional resources or anything else that you remember hearing on the radio as far as planning or preparation to either deal with the subject or take the subject into custody?
- Martinson:** When I was standing on SE Main Street I heard they had requested Project Respond, um, and there was also long guns, when I arrived there was one, um, near me that I saw.
- Chamberlin:** By long guns you mean AR 15s.
- Martinson:** AR 15, correct.
- Chamberlin:** So you know there was one, you said there might have been another one?
- Martinson:** There might have been more prior to my arrival.
- Chamberlin:** Okay. What about medical. Do you remember if anybody asked for medical after you heard the shots?
- Martinson:** Medical was requested immediately after shots were fired.
- Chamberlin:** Okay, and how long do think it took for medical to arrive?
- Martinson:** Probably three minutes.
- Chamberlin:** Three minutes. Now specifically we've noted A1 where you first saw the subject in the parking lot and where you were positioned on Main Street, so you said the subject was walking at a, a faster than normal pace towards the officers that were positioned at the entrance of the parking lot.
- Martinson:** Right.
- Chamberlin:** So how much distance to you think that the subject covered, uh, before you heard the shots?
- Martinson:** He probably covered at least ten feet.

Chamberlin: Ten feet? And how far away from the officers or the entrance area because you're not sure where the officers were exactly, but how far away from the entrance into this lot, uh, did the subject actually fall?

Martinson: How far did he fall from the entrance?

Chamberlin: Correct.

Martinson: Um, probably 30 feet.

Chamberlin: Okay, could you do, just write a A1 where you think the subject fell as far as the map that you have in front of you.

Martinson: Right there.

Chamberlin: Okay, so he went about ten feet and then he fell about 30 feet from the officers that's your estimation.

Martinson: Yeah.

Chamberlin: Okay, good. Um, from the moment that you arrived and took a position of hard cover on SE Main Street til you heard the shots fired and the subject fell, how much time would you estimate passed during that time.

Martinson: The entire incident?

Chamberlin: From when you arrived and took hard cover on Main until you heard the shots and the subject fell.

Martinson: Wow, um, probably ten minutes. I mean it's to estimate, I'm going to say at least ten minutes.

Chamberlin: Okay. Um, anything else that you have?

Housley: Yeah, just to confirm. You're currently wearing a police uniform, were you in uniform during this time?

Martinson: I was.

Housley: When you approached the officers, um, were they in a uniform similar to yours?

Martinson: They were.

Housley: Were they, was this a marked patrol car?

Martinson: It was marked patrol car.

Housley: Okay. Could you see where the officers were at, um, when you standing on Main, could you see the officers at all?

Martinson: No.

Housley: Could you see any of the officers inside the gate area, the gated parking area at all?

Martinson: No.

Housley: Okay. Um, and you said during the roughly ten minutes of time was that when the officers were trying to talk with the subject and try to de-escalate the situation or is that the subject pacing around yelling? What was going on during that time?

Martinson: That include all of him pacing around and as he approached.

Housley: Okay, okay.

Chamberlin: What about commands? Do you remember officers giving him any commands prior to the shots being fired?

Martinson: I can't recall, um, I don't, I don't remember any specifics of what was said. I can't, I couldn't hear.

Chamberlin: Do you remember the officers on scene saying anything or yelling anything at the subject?

Martinson: I can't remember if they did.

Chamberlin: Okay. And you mentioned you heard the subject yelling, could you tell what he was saying?

Martinson: No, I was too far away to hear what exactly he was saying, but I, I could tell he was yelling though. He seemed very agitated.

Chamberlin: Okay, just, let's expand upon that just a little bit. You mentioned a few times that he was agitated; hostile I think was another word that you used. Described to me what led you that conclusion. I mean why characterize this person as agitated.

- Martinson:** Just the way he was pacing back and forth, um, he had his hand in the front of his pants, um, for quite some time which was disconcerting and him pacing back and forth and standing on top of the car yelling, uh, just led me to believe that he was not of a stable mindset at the time.
- Chamberlin:** Anything else that stands out as far as his demeanor or his attitude towards the police officers on scene?
- Martinson:** When I saw him walk towards the officers and I heard the officers yelling, um, he didn't hesitate at all, he was not compliant the entire time.
- Chamberlin:** Okay, so you did hear the officers yelling at him, but you just couldn't tell what they were yelling.
- Martinson:** Right.
- Housley:** And just real quick to clarify, you said you could see hand down his pants, that could obviously mean a couple different things. Was he fondling himself or did it look like he was grabbing for something or was he just resting his hand there? What was your perception of what he was doing?
- Martinson:** From where I was standing he had his hand just placed in the front of his waistband and based on the information that we were given, um, initially that he was armed with a gun and he had pointed it at a Portland Adventist security guard, I believed he was concealing a gun in his pants.
- Housley:** Okay. I don't have anything else. Do you have anything you'd like to add that we didn't ask about?
- Chamberlin:** Anything we didn't ask that you think is pertinent or important?
- Martinson:** I can't think of anything at the moment.
- Housley:** Okay.
- Chamberlin:** Okay, it is 4:04am and I am concluding the interview.

SM

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL
TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

Case # 13-13674

February 18, 2013

Page 1

Harris: All right, my name's Detective Tony Harris. I'm here at East Precinct with Detective Jeff Myers, Sergeant Niiya and Officer...?

Bigoni: Bigoni.

Harris: Okay. What's your first name?

Bigoni: Matt.

Harris: Is it Matthew?

Bigoni: Yeah. Matthew.

Harris: What's your BPST?

Bigoni: 50904

Harris: Okay. And it's February 18th, 2013. 3:23 in the morning. We're here to discuss an officer-involved shooting, Portland Police case # 13-13674. Everybody in the room understands that this conversation is being recorded. Do you understand, MATT?

Bigoni: I do.

Harris: Okay. What's your current assignment?

Bigoni: I'm assigned to East Precinct patrol, Afternoon Pre-Relief Shift.

Harris: Okay. And you are working what shift? We work the Afternoon Shift.

Bigoni: Afternoon Pre-Relief, yes, 3:00 pm to 1:00 am.

Harris: Okay. What district?

Bigoni: 976

Harris: Okay. One man or two man car?

13 MAR 12 PM 10:02

Bigoni: Two men.

Harris: Who's your partner?

Bigoni: Officer Flipppo.

Harris: Okay. Do you know his BPST off the top of your head?

Bigoni: I have it written down. 51054.

Harris: Okay. Are you guys considered a partner car? Work quite a bit together? Or is it random?

Bigoni: No, it's kind of random. I think it's probably the first time, maybe the second.

Harris: Okay. Regarding this call, how did that start for you?

Bigoni: We were on a perimeter of a different call around 113th and Harold.

Harris: What kind of call was that?

Bigoni: Uh, it was just a somebody had pedestrian violations on somebody...

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: ...and that individual ran so we...

Harris: Nothing high risk or...

Bigoni: No.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: So we set up a perimeter for that guy.

Harris: Okay. And then what do you hear?

Bigoni: On the radio, I hear there's a call at Portland Adventist. They sent the three 60s cars to that. It was a man with a gun. That was all they had for a moment. And then I remember hearing an update that this man had pointed the gun at security officers at the hospital.

Harris: Okay. Okay.

Bigoni: And soon after that, I probably came and officers broke down the perimeter on the call we were on. So we cleared immediately and went to Portland Adventist.

Harris: Who was driving?

Bigoni: I was.

Harris: Okay. And which route did you take?

Bigoni: Uh, we were on 113th. We went north from there. It doesn't go all the way through. We had to kind of jig jog a little bit so I think we ended up on probably about well, I'm not sure. But we ended up on Holgate, got back onto 112th kept going north, 112th turns into Cherry Blossom. Took Cherry Blossom to 106th. Made a left. That turns into Main and parked there.

Harris: Okay. Were you requested to go there and did you just go on your own?

Bigoni: We just went on our own.

Harris: Okay. And when you get on Main, did you recognize this map that's in front of you made by Google?

Bigoni: I do.

Harris: Can you take a pen and draw an arrow how you came in, do you think?

Bigoni: Um, well, we came in, so Cherry Blossom and then made a right. That's 106th right here or I'm sorry, we made a left south and we parked pretty close to Cherry Blossom. We were probably up here.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: And then we kind of jogged over this way.

Harris: Okay. And what was the first thing you saw when you jogged? Do you see other officers there?

Bigoni: Uh, no. In fact, there was one patrol car parked just off of Cherry Blossom when we made that left turn, you know, half a block.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: So we parked behind that. I assumed that that's where people were staging. Turns out there was nobody there. There were two or three officers that were right behind me as we were going to this so they all got out as well. And we jogged up to kind of this area here on the north side.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: ...of the parking lot there.

Harris: How many would you say, what I'm understanding is there was a group of officers jogging up?

Bigoni: Right. Officer Flippo, Officer Budry, um, were in front of me. And then soon after we kind of posted up in basically this area here. I remember Officer Tommy Clark was there. He had his AR and Officer Kerwin was there also.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: And Flippo had grabbed the shotgun out of our car when we got there.

Harris: Okay. Can you put a #1 by the area you think where you initially staged at in your circle there? Just put a #1. Okay. So what happens next?

Bigoni: Um, so there's cars parked all along Main here, on the south side of Main. And...

Harris: Not police cars?

Bigoni: Not police cars, just regular civilian cars parked there. We all kind of took up positions behind those vehicles to have some sort of cover. There's a chainlink fence I guess right around here.

Harris: Why are we staging right here?

Bigoni: We actually saw the uh, the subject. We went up there. I guess I stayed there because I wasn't exactly sure where everybody else was that was already there and I didn't want to go running into something. And that was a good spot. We had a clear view of the parking lot. Saw the guy, the subject almost immediately.

Harris: So to clarify, this area where you've marked #1, that's when you initially see the subject?

Bigoni: Correct.

Harris: Okay. And what do you see? Can you describe him?

Bigoni: I see him. He's a white guy, um, kind of middle aged looking, maybe around 40 I thought. Kind of just average, 5'10" average build. He was wearing a zip up white hoody and bluejeans I think. And he is walking to the east. There's gas pumps, it's hard to say. It's on the map but they're somewhere over here. So I see...

Harris: Can you write "gas"?

Bigoni: Yeah. So I see the subject walking from the west to the east, towards the gas pumps.

Harris: Okay. How do you know that's the subject?

Bigoni: Some officers on scene were dispatching his movements, saying that he's walking towards the gas pumps.

Harris: Okay. So over the radio you're getting some intelligence...

Bigoni: Over the radio. And at this point, he had been reported to be armed. I don't think anybody on scene had mentioned the gun yet. As far as any police officer seeing it at that point.

Harris: So did this description that you described to me match what had been on the radio already also?

Bigoni: Um, to be honest, I can't even remember what the description on the radio was. But I knew it was him by the way he was walking and he looked upset and he was kind of marching and moving his arms and looking around and saying stuff like he was angry. But I couldn't really, I couldn't tell what he was saying. But it was apparent that this was the man that was, that we were called about.

Harris: Okay. Could you see anything in his hands?

Bigoni: I could not.

Harris: Okay. So he's walking east towards the gas pumps.

Bigoni: He walks east towards the gas pumps. Um, I don't know if there were any cars at the pumps or not. I don't think there were but he was at the gas pumps for a moment. Just kind of hanging out, you know, doing the same, looking around, moving his arms, saying stuff.

Harris: Do you think he knew that police were there?

Bigoni: Um, yeah, I think he did.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: So he's at the pumps for a moment, probably 30 seconds or less. And then the next thing I see him do is walk to the south, southwest towards a line of parked cars. And I think it was along the south fenceline of the parking lot.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: And there's a red burgundy van parked there and he climbs on top of the van.

Harris: You saw him climb on the van...

Bigoni: I saw him climb on top of the van. He's standing up right on the van. Similar movements, saying stuff, upset. I can't hear what he's saying but I was thinking at that point that this is not good. Um, he does that for a moment, 30 seconds, a minute maybe. And then he climbs off of the van. He climbs onto the windshield of the van and gets off the van.

Harris: Are you still at area #1?

Bigoni: I'm, I'm yeah. I'm at area #1 the whole time.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: He then comes back north and I can hear the officers that were in the parking lot describing his movements. And I hear over the radio somebody say that they see the gun in his hand. From where I'm standing, dark out, chainlink fence in front of me, he's quite a distance from me. I couldn't say whether he had anything in his hand or not at that point. I couldn't, I couldn't make it out. And I think there was some bushes right here, sort of to my west.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: ...which obscured my view of the officers that were in this area. I couldn't see them. I knew that they were there, just based on the updates that I was getting and I knew that, right here, see? Well, they were, I knew they were near the entrance. I guess I, it's kind of hard to tell from the map but...

Harris: So you're saying, can you write officers in there? Or just...so what you're telling me is between #1 and officers, there's bushes and other obstructions? So your line of sight is...

Bigoni: Yeah. There's cars parked there so I couldn't actually see them but I knew that they were there, just based on the updates that I was getting. And I knew that there were people that arrived there before me that obviously were not around me but were closer.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: Um,

Harris: How far would you estimate where you're standing here from here all the way to the van?

Bigoni: It was all the way across the parking lot. I would say around 75 yards. 50 to 75 yards.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: It seemed like quite a distance. I remember thinking that having my pistol out and putting it away, thinking that I'm probably not in a position to make that shot. Distance being one of the main reasons.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: Backstop being other reasons and not necessarily being able to see where these officers are that I know are in the parking lot. 'Cause I couldn't exactly see where they were.

Harris: Okay. When did you first pull your pistol out?

Bigoni: Um, as soon as I arrived and saw the man walking in the parking lot.

Harris: Was it just out or did you have a bead on him?

Bigoni: Um, I, I had him in my sights at one point. It was dark out. It was kind of a difficult shot. So it was very brief and then I thought about it and decided that that probably wasn't gonna be a likely shot that I would make.

Harris: Clarify if I'm miss, if I'm not getting this correctly but when you first saw him, so is it here when you saw him walking east initially? That's when you did this with your firearm?

Bigoni: Correct. As I'm arriving, he's walking east.

Harris: And then you start saying aw, it's too far and then...

Bigoni: Yeah, really, you know, when he went over to the van, that's when I thought, well, it's too far.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: Um, I think when he was closer here, I think it was more of the darkness that I was concerned about.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: Just not being able to, I wanted to have a better eye on him as opposed to coming up, lining up my sights. I wanted to have it at low ready and be able to see.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: ...everything.

Harris: Okay. So let's go back. He's on the van. He starts, you said he starts walking north in this direction here.

Bigoni: Right. And then he, then he uh, starts, he curves and to the west, towards where I know the officers are. Um,

Harris: Where is your gun at that time?

Bigoni: My gun was holstered at that point.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: I knew I had Officer Clark, Tommy Clark, with an AR.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: ...close to me.

Harris: So he makes it west, towards where you believe the officers are.

Bigoni: He makes it west, towards the officers. He's not, he's not running. He's not slowly walking. He's walking with a purpose, directly towards them.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: As far as where I believe the officers were. I hear officers saying, Stop! Stop! Stop! He continues to walk. And I hear shots, I would say ten shots, maybe a little bit more. I could hear some louder than others. I believe there was an AR as well as our 9mms at the same time. They were all at the same time, very quickly one second, two seconds at the most. I hear what I believe to be the suspect yell out in pain. Well I should say once he's walking towards them, I hear the shots. He basically drops out of my view. I hear what I think is him yelling in pain. Um, on the radio, I hear one of, I'm not sure who it was. It may have been Sergeant Anderson say, Shots fired. He's down. But the gun is, I can't remember if he said it was still in the man's hand or near his hand. He asked for a shield. He asked for a dog and Code 3 medical to start. And eventually I hear the dog barking and kind of garbled I hear commands. What I believe are probably the K-9 handler yelling at the suspect. Then I hear what I think sounds like the dog doing something. And then they, I believe they told medical that they can come in.

Harris: Okay. This is all still from vantage point #1?

Bigoni: This is still, yeah. Still the same place. Um, it was, it seemed like something out of a training scenario that we would do at Academy or at In Service. Because it was, it looked like the man was walking with a purpose, knowing that he was gonna die. He was committing suicide. I knew that that was gonna be the outcome before it happened. My heart didn't even skip a beat. My heart rate didn't raise when I heard the shots because it was just something that I knew was going to happen. It wasn't a surprise. So after the K-9 does their thing, they let medical in. Officer Flippo who was nearby me, takes his shotgun back to our car. I'm in the same area, Area #1 on the map probably for a couple of minutes, not knowing exactly what I should be doing at that point. And then I did walk over to the entrance of the parking lot where everybody was.

Harris: Where the circle with officers is marked?

Bigoni: Yeah.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: So I mean looking at the map as far as I know, this would kind of be the entrance here to the...

Harris: Right. Okay.

Bigoni: ...to the parking lot there.

Harris: Okay. Did you recognize the guy at all? Or was he too far away or...

Bigoni: Um, I didn't see him right away. There were a lot of officers around, a lot going on. After five minutes or so, after it kind of cleared out, I saw the man lying on the ground, on his back. I didn't recognize him.

Harris: How far away were you at that point?

Bigoni: Um, I was right at the entrance of the of the parking lot so it was probably 15, 15, 20 yards away from him.

Harris: Okay. At this point where he's coming north, and then veering to the west, and you said he was walking with a purpose,

Bigoni: Um-hm.

Harris: ...is he doing anything with his arms or hands?

Bigoni: I'm not really able to tell from where I was, I couldn't tell what, if there was something in his hand nor not but I did hear officers come on the radio and say that he had the gun out.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: ...at that point.

Harris: Is he out of view when you hear that on the radio?

Bigoni: No, I could see him walking towards them.

Harris: Okay. Are there parked cars and stuff in this area?

Bigoni: Um,

Harris: ...in between your view and the subject?

Bigoni: Yeah. I mean yeah, there were cars parked all over the parking lot.

Harris: And you could not tell exactly what the subject was saying?

Bigoni: I could not.

Harris: Okay. And do you know which officers fired?

Bigoni: Um, I didn't at the time.

Harris: Okay.

Bigoni: but I just heard after.

Harris: Okay. Do you have anything?

Myers: No.

Harris: Do you have any questions?

Bigoni: No.

Harris: Okay. This concludes this video at 3:42 am.

Transcribed verbatim 022513 / 1055 hrs B. Geltzeiler



**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

RECORDS

Case #13-13674

February 18, 2013

Page 1

Dran: This is Detective Arjay Dran of the Portland Police Bureau's Assault Detail, BPST #34502, present is Tony Harris, also with the Assault Detail and HOLLY LUCE. Correct?

Luce: Yes.

Dran: Alright, HOLLY could you do me a favor and um, spell your last name for me?

Luce: L-U-C-E.

Dran: And your first name?

Luce: H-O-L-L-Y.

Dran: And your middle name please?

Luce: E-L-I-Z-A-B-E-T-H.

Dran: Thank you, and your birthday?

Luce: 10-13-89.

Dran: Okay, and you reside at [REDACTED]?

Luce: Yes.

Dran: Okay. Phone number is [REDACTED]?

Luce: Yes.

Dran: Alright, very good. And HOLLY it's okay if we record this interview?

Luce: Yes.

Dran: Okay, thank you. So I understand from, through the grapevine, that you may or may not have seen or heard some things that happened in the parking lot next door to us here tonight.

Luce: Yes.

Dran: Okay, why don't you um, just kind of free format tell me what you were doing, where you were and what you saw and what you heard.

13 MAR 12 PM 10:05

Luce: Okay, I was um, parked in my um, black Suburban on the uh, side of the parking lot near the, nearest to the church um, and we were facing the church and I heard some yelling so I turned and I was with my boyfriend, MATT ROBERTS, and I heard yelling so I turned and um I saw a man in the parking lot and so I thought that was kind of strange so we watched him for a little bit. We watched him duck down next to some bushes and like kind of lay down, maybe like – we couldn't really tell what he was doing and then he got back up and he was just kind of sauntering around in the parking lot. Um, so we decided to um, text our dean and kind of keep an eye on him and so we texted her to call security and we um, turned the Suburban on and pulled around uh, so that we could keep a better eye on him 'cause we didn't want him to hide somewhere where we couldn't see him. So we pulled around near him and he saw us and um, turned like to, and like kind of faced us and was yelling at us, but we had the windows rolled up so we didn't hear anything and he had his hands like down next to his waist and he was lifting up his shirt. Um, and uh, so we pulled around towards the entrance to our parking lot where we noticed the cops that were there that we didn't know were there um, and so there was a bunch of them so then we decided to pull over back parallel to our dorm and park and then try and get into our dorm. So we parked and got out of the car and the man had still like noticed us, like, and so he was yelling at us, um, stuff like um, about smoke and um, a light and um, the smoke coming off the ground or something weird like that. And so um, we just started to like walk really fast towards the entrance to our dorm and um, MATT stopped to turn around check the guy out again so then I stopped, but then we heard an officer from the church side of the um, parking lot, um, yell at us to keep running. So then we both just took off running and um, we pulled around, or we ran around into our court- courtyard where there was two other officers that met us there and we went into the dorm. And after that I went to a window upstairs to look out and see if I could see anything going on, um, and I could hear the man yelling, um, but I don't remember what he was saying by this time, and um, I heard the dogs and saw the dogs like kind of come out, but I didn't see, I, it looked like one was released, but I didn't see if it was released or not. Like I could just hear the officer giving the command and then saying like, good dog, good dog or something like that to him. And then the dogs were quieter. And um – I think when I was transitioning from one room to another was when the shots were heard because I didn't, I never heard the gunshots. Um, and so I think it was because I was like in the inner part of the school.

Dran: In the hallway?

Luce: Yeah.

Dran: Okay, alright – so you and MATT are hanging out in your Suburban.

Luce: Um-hm.

Dran: And you hear yelling, but you can't make out what the yelling is and you see this guy in the parking lot. Is he with anybody?

Luce: No.

Dran: Okay, can you describe this guy to me?

Luce: He was a man, um, white, he had uh, like a white and blue sweatshirt on and he was wearing blue jeans and I think he was wearing a hat.

Dran: Could you sh- tell how old he was?

Luce: Um, middle-aged. He wasn't like a, he didn't seem like a super young guy, but he didn't really seem like older either.

Dran: Okay. And you can't really make out what he's yelling, but it catches your -- your suspicious now of him.

Luce: Yes.

Dran: And so you next HIEDI the dean to have her alert security.

Luce: Um-hm.

Dran: And then, I'm sorry you said you were driving right?

Luce: No.

Dran: No, MATT was driving?

Luce: MATT was driving.

Dran: MATT was driving, okay. You guys go mobile in your car to keep an eye on him so he don't, you don't lose sight of him.

Luce: Yeah.

Dran: And that's when you see the officers.

Luce: Um-hm.

Dran: And they were towards the entrance to...

Luce: ...yeah the first...

Dran: ...kind of the one, the one off of Cherry Blossom?

Luce: Yes, that, that's also the entrance to the ER and everything.

Dran: Okay.

Luce: Where you enter left to get into the –

Dran: To your parking lot.

Luce: Yeah, it's actually the only entrance, the only like car entrance to the –

Dran: Okay

Luce: Place.

Dran: Were these officers, were they in cars or were they on foot or both?

Luce: They were all on foot behind the cars with their guns drawn and so that's when we kind of realized that it was a lot more serious. And then um, when we started to pull past them one of the officers like took off running towards, I think it was towards us and so that's when I thought like well if they're running towards us then we should definitely take this seriously and get out of here so –

Dran: Okay.

Luce: That's when we pulled off to the side and, and um, uh, ran in.

Dran: Okay, and what is, what is the, the guy in the parking lot doing when you, once you guys parked?

Luce: He was watching us the whole time. When we parked he was still like, he was yelling over to us like, and that's when he, that's when I heard him talking about the smoke and stuff.

Dran: Okay.

Luce: Um – and yelling, and he was swearing a lot, um –

Dran: How far was he from you?

Luce: Um, he was probably halfway through the, like he was in the middle of the lane of cars. So – we were all the way to the end next to the sidewalk where the fences were and he was in the middle, so I, I guess I'm not really a good judge of like feet distance, but –

Dran: Okay, that's fine.

Luce: Okay.

Dran: And so then you guys both get out of your car and head back here to the dorms where you encounter two or three other officers that...

Luce: ...had their guns drawn and everything.

Dran: Okay.

Luce: Yes.

Dran: And then you went upstairs to get a better view of what was happening.

Luce: Um-hm.

Dran: And what was he doing at that point?

Luce: The man?

Dran: Yeah.

Luce: Um, when I was upstairs he was yelling and we couldn't fi- we couldn't see him. We could only see the officers with their guns drawn, um, on the, the, at the entrance to the um, parking lot.

Dran: Okay.

Luce: And so – but we could just hear him yelling a lot and um –

Dran: The guy yelling?

Luce: Um-hm, yeah.

Dran: Okay.

Luce: And then we changed rooms and –

Dran: (sneeze) Pardon me. Did you hear the officers yelling anything?

Luce: Um – I guess I could, I can remember them hear- like I can remember hearing them like yelling, but I can't remem- I can't tell you what they were saying because I wouldn't remember that.

Dran: Okay. And you said you didn't, you didn't actually hear any of the gunfire because you were switching rooms.

Luce: I was, yeah, um-hm.

Dran: Did you, did you ever see this, ever see where the, ever see the guy? When you were looking out the window or windows?

Luce: No.

Dran: Okay. So you just heard him.

Luce: Um-hm.

Dran: Changed rooms and then you heard the dog barking or dogs barking...

Luce: ...the officers and the officers commanding the dogs, yeah.

Dran: Okay. Alright. When he was uh, in the parking lot with his hands to his waistband, was he using both hands or one hand or?

Luce: It was one hand and, from what I could see there was something like shiny on his waist, but I didn't know if that was a belt buckle, I don't, I don't want to say that it could have been a weapon because I could not see clearly.

Dran: Okay.

Luce: From where I was, but there was definitely, like he was lifting his shirt up to show us what was on his belt and I don't know if that was a belt buckle or what.

Dran: But it was shiny whatever it was.

Luce: Yeah.

Dran: And which hand was he using to do that? Do you remember?

Luce: Um, his right.

Dran: Right.

Luce: I, yeah, um-hm.

Dran: Okay. Alright.

Harris: Did you see that, him doing the lifting of the shirt before he went down on the ground? You mentioned some time he went down...

Luce: ...oh yeah, he didn't see us when he was down on the ground. We saw him go down on the ground and that's what really tipped us off to be like okay, this is

somebody we need to like call security. Because unfortunately we get a lot of foot traffic through our courtyard and through our uh, parking lot and so to us it was just like a, a person that we probably need to call security ou- on, but we tend to call security on a lot of people because there's a lot of homeless people that come in and out and we were not sure what that was. So – and that's, that's why we like started to follow him because he was being really suspicious to us.

Dran: Sure. Have you seen this guy before?

Luce: No.

Dran: Okay, okay, any questions HOLLY before we go off record? Okay, that's gonna complete the interview and it's approximately 1:00am.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 022213 / 0759 T. Bradshaw 

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

RECORDS

Case #13-13674

February 18, 2013

Page 1

Housley: Okay, I'm Detective Hiedi Housley and I'm here with Detective Tracy Chamberlin and Dr. SHARON MEIERAN?

Meieran: Yes.

Housley: Okay, and Dr. Meieran you recognize that this interview is being recorded?

Meieran: Yes.

Housley: Okay, and we're inside the Emergency Room of Portland Adventist and it is 1:10am. So um, Dr. Meieran can I have you spell your first name for me please.

Meieran: Yes, it's SHARON, S-H-A-R-O-N.

Housley: Okay, and your last name?

Meieran: MEIERAN, M-E-I-E-R-A-N.

Housley: And a birthday for us please.

Meieran: August 27th, 1964.

Housley: Okay, and a phone number to reach you?

Meieran: Cell phone is [REDACTED].

Housley: Okay, and what's your position here?

Meieran: Uh, emergency physician.

Housley: Okay. And were you working tonight? Obviously.

Meieran: I was working tonight.

Housley: Okay, and uh, were you in charge of patient FOX?

Meieran: I was.

Housley: Was it FOX?

Meieran: Yes.

13 MAR 12 PM 10:11

Housley: Okay, making sure I'm not making names up.

Meieran: Yeah, no it's -

Housley: Alright. Okay, can you tell me what your interaction with him was?

Meieran: Yeah, so uh, I had initially heard from staff that he had been in the waiting room. Uh, was anxious, had come up to the triage window and said I'm not checking in yet, but I'm very anxious and I may check in.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: Uh, and then when he did come up and check in he was, he was anxious, paranoid and agitated. They brought him uh, right back to a bed in the psychiatric unit.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: Uh, back here, and a nurse, I saw him after a nurse had seen him and uh, you know it was, it was a fairly brief encounter.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: Uh, he was anxious, uh, saying that he thought that there were people in trench coats with guns that were following him and that this was because he had, you know, "narked" on uh, a meth dealer.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: And uh, was very paranoid about that.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: Anxious, he uh, denied that he had any plan to harm himself or harm anyone else, but he did think people were out to harm him.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: Uh, and sort of fixated on that and otherwise, you know, from a medical standpoint uh, he, his vital signs were fine, he was breathing fine, there wasn't any acute medical emergency so uh, you know, I agreed um, he should be on a, what we call Emergency Department Hold.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: And I went and talked to the uh, Caremark, the, I don't know if she's a social worker, but the counselor.

Housley: Oh, okay.

Meieran: And they're the people that, you know, do more of the psychiatric evaluation.

Housley: Okay. Who was that, that you spoke with?

Chamberlin: Was that SHELLY?

Meieran: SHELLY.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: I actually don't know her last name.

Housley: That's okay, yeah.

Meieran: But uh, and so I spoke with SHELLY, uh, you know first I, because of the patients age...

Housley: ...um-hm...

Meieran: ...uh, and that he didn't seem to have a known psychiatric history, I did a little more of a medical workup than I usually would.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: Uh, I was...

Housley: ...how old was he?

Meieran: 57.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: Um, I was strongly suspicious of methamphetamine abuse...

Housley: ...okay...

Meieran: ...because, first of all the, he narked on the meth dealer, uh, second of all he had track marks, third of all he did have kind of this diffused, these skin findings that are consistent with uh, people who use meth and have psychosis and kind of pick at their skin.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: So um, strongly suspicious of that.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: Uh, but did order some additional labs...

Housley: ...sure...

Meieran: ... just because of his age.

Housley: Sure.

Meieran: Uh, those all came back fine, but, you know, I talked to SHELLY after she'd interviewed him.

Housley: Um-hm.

Meieran: Uh, and the plan was to have the hold placed, he was being watched by security.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: And um, then we were waiting because we both felt this was likely a meth psychosis which would, you know, if he is able to detox from that or improve then, you know, then the disposition might be different.

Housley: Right.

Meieran: So we were waiting for the urine/drug screen results.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: And uh, I got those back and he, he was positive for meth and cocaine.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: Um, but at some point before, actually before I got the drug screen results um, we heard overhead there was a Code silver.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: Which I'd never heard of before, but was informed that it involved a firearm um

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: And then I heard we were on lockdown, I had no clue that this had anything to do with this patient.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: Um, and then I started hearing just kind of rumors...

Housley: ...right...

Meieran: ...of, you know, it was bed 12, which is like wait – my patient is bed 12...

Housley: ...okay...

Meieran: ...and he's in there on a hold.

Housley: Right.

Meieran: Um –

Housley: And that had been Mr. FOX, he was in 12?

Meieran: And that was Mr. FOX. And uh, then people started saying, you know, and this is all hearsay, rumor.

Housley: Sure.

Meieran: But that uh, you know, one of our security guards, he'd, you know, potentially pulled a gun on and she had sort of walked him out and then had mouthed to one of our other staff people, "help me", um, and then I'm not sure what happened, how they called the Code silver, uh –

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: And then we were on lockdown and it, that was...

Housley: ...okay...

Meieran: ...you know this, this was all, like I didn't observe him walk out, I didn't...

Housley: ...okay...

Meieran: ...you know, I assumed he was in the locked psych unit.

Housley: Right.

Meieran: So, I kind of...

Housley: ...okay...

Meieran: ...on a hold so I figured that's where he was.

Housley: Okay. Um, when he was in the room when you saw him, what was he wearing at the time?

Meieran: Um –

Housley: Was he in a gown or was he in his street clothes?

Meieran: He was, he was not, no, he was, he was in street clothes.

Housley: Okay, do you remember what he was wearing?

Meieran: Uh, sort of a generic kind of outfit. I think jeans.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: I don't remember.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: I don't remember.

Housley: Do you remember seeing a gun at all?

Meieran: Absolutely not.

Housley: Okay. Did he ever mention having a gun?

Meieran: No.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: And I, I didn't ask him about firearms, the nurse does though and she told me that he explicated denied having any kind of a weapon.

Housley: Oh, is that, so that's something that they normally ask...

Meieran: ...'cause they do ask....

Housley: ...when they're bringing in...

Meieran: ...yes.

Housley: Okay. Um, did he, when he came to the ER did he have family with him or friends or anyone with him?

Meieran: Um, I didn't see him when he came in.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: But my understanding is that he was just out in the waiting room alone and agitated.

Housley: Okay, okay, and um...

Meieran: ...or anxious...

Housley: ...anxious. And did he say what the reason was he came here? Why he came here?

Meieran: Um, just that uh, for the anxiety and because uh, you know, I think there was some element of, and again he didn't say this to me directly, but that...

Housley: ...right...

Meieran: ...he had uh, told people, you know, he got concerned because he came to the ER and, you know, why would we let these people with the trench coats and the guns into the emergency department waiting room.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: And so that's, that's when he became a little more agitated.

Housley: Okay, and for the room 12, the psych room, is that typically, is it, is it a locked phys- a, a locked room?

Meieran: Um, it's not a locked room.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: There, we have a hallway.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: With four rooms, uh...

Housley: ...okay...

Meieran: ...that are the psychiatric rooms and we have a, sort of wall like thing that we can pull down...

Housley: ...okay...

Meieran: ...so patients don't have access to, you know, things that they can harm themselves with.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: I don't know if that was pulled, it should have been, I don't remember if it was pulled down in his room.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: Um, and then there's security guards, you know, one or more depending on the need in the hallway.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: And they watch the patients. And then the door to that hallway is locked.

Housley: Okay.

Chamberlin: So the rooms themselves don't lock?

Meieran: The rooms, I'm not sure if they, if they actually lock or not. We don't, we don't usually lock people in rooms.

Housley: Okay...

Meieran: ...we observe them.

Chamberlin: Okay.

Housley: That's what I did, wasn't sure.

Meieran: Yeah.

Housley: Okay, but the hallway to get back to those rooms was locked?

Meieran: The hallway is locked, yes.

Housley: And then the security person, was that CAROL who was back there with him?

Meieran: And I'm not sure who, I think there were...

Housley: ...okay...

Meieran: ...there were a couple of, I never know exactly who, which security personnel is watching room.

Housley: Okay, okay.

Meieran: Um, but there, there were a couple at various times.

Housley: Okay, so when you had gone back there, there was one or two at different times?

Meieran: There was, there was someone back there, yeah.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: Whenever I was, when I was there.

Housley: Okay, um, was that the only interaction you had with Mr. FOX?

Meieran: That was the only interaction I had.

Housley: Okay.

Meieran: And it was relatively brief.

Housley: Okay, um, did he talk about hurting anyone or wanting to hurt himself?

Meieran: No, he denied.

Housley: That night.

Meieran: Intent to harm himself or other people.

Housley: Okay, 'cause I'm sure that's something you probably ask.

Meieran: That's the one thing that, you know, that's –

Housley: Right.


Chamberlin: That's one thing we ask too.

Meieran: Absolutely.

Housley: Okay, Detective Chamberlin anything?

Chamberlin: No, I think that's good.

Housley: Alright, well we're gonna end this interview it's 1:19. Thank you.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added 022013 / 1202 T. Bradshaw 

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

RECORDS

Case #13-13674

February 19, 2013

Page 1

Chamberlin: This is Detective Tracy Chamberlin, it is February 19, 2013, at approximately 1430 hours. I'm here interviewing SHELLEY HAYES and with me today is Detective Housely. Uh, SHELLEY could you spell you last name for us.

Hayes: Yes, it's HAYES.

Chamberlin: And could you spell your first name?

Hayes: SHELLEY.

Chamberlin: And your middle name, could you please spell that?

Hayes: Sure, LAVONNE.

Chamberlin: And your date of birth as you told me before is 061271.

Hayes: Correct.

Chamberlin: And the address that I have here for you is [REDACTED] in Clackamas, Oregon.

Hayes: Correct.

Chamberlin: And the zip there is 97015?

Hayes: Yes.

Chamberlin: Okay and I have a few cell phone numbers that you have already provided me. A cell phone number of [REDACTED]

Hayes: Correct.

Chamberlin: And a home number of [REDACTED]?

Hayes: Yes.

Chamberlin: And lastly we have a work number which is 503 251-6390.

Hayes: Yes.

13 MAR 12 PM 10:10

Chamberlin: Good. Okay, could you tell me what, uh.

Housley: SHELLEY, you're aware that this is being recorded?

Hayes: Yes.

Housley: Okay.

Chamberlin: Could you tell me what you're position here at Portland Adventist Hospital is?

Hayes: I'm the Psychiatric Admissions Coordinator for Caremark Behavioral Health.

Chamberlin: Okay, and how long have you employed here?

Hayes: Uh, I started working here on-call in 1995 and now work full time.

Chamberlin: 1995. And you were working on February 17, 2013?

Hayes: Yes.

Chamberlin: And what was your, uh, capacity? What were you working as that night?

Hayes: As a Psychiatric Admissions Coordinator and my shift 2 o'clock to 11:30pm.

Chamberlin: Okay, uh, so you had contact that evening with the subject that was involved in the incident?

Hayes: Brief contact, yes.

Chamberlin: Okay, could you go ahead and tell us why you had contact with that person?

Hayes: Um, in the area he was brought back to in the hallway there, room 12, um, typically is my area where I see psychiatric patients or patients with psychiatric concerns and I happened to be back there that night seeing other patients, um, when I was, um, alerted to this patient coming back to the room. Um, it was reported to me by the charge nurse that, um, he was causing a scene in the lobby or the waiting room area in front of triage, um, raising his voice talking about, um, men with long hair and trench coats following him and entering our emergency department, um, so they promptly brought him back into room 12 where I happened to be at the time.

Chamberlin: Okay, who was the charge nurse that kind of alerted you to?

Hayes: Uh, her name is JAMIE, I don't know her last name.

Chamberlin: Okay and she's the charge nurse that works in the emergency room?

Hayes: Correct.

Chamberlin: Okay. So you went back to room 12 where you had contact with the subject?

Hayes: Yes, I had contact with him in the hallway as he was being brought back and then most of my contact with him was observation, um, just outside of his room, um, what I saw was him visibly anxious and restless, pacing intermittently in his room, um, talking to himself when he was alone, um, questions he answered for staff was, um, again same thing the complaint that he was fearing for his safety that men had been following him all day, um, he specifically mentioned that, um, he thought he was being followed because he reported some meth dealers and again he described men with long hair wearing trench coats carrying guns and that they had entered our building after him.

Chamberlin: Did you have any conversations with him about, uh, his person drug use or he had used drugs?

Hayes: No, the nurse asked him if he had been using any drugs and he admitted to recent meth use.

Chamberlin: Uh, could you describe him briefly since you're observing him, what he looked like, what he was wearing maybe?

Hayes: Oh gosh, um, he was tall, seemed rather slender, I didn't get that close of a look at him, but, um, tall, short hair, I believe he was wearing a dark jacket.

Chamberlin: White guy?

Hayes: White, Caucasian, yes.

Chamberlin: Anything else distinguishing about him as far as his appearance?

Hayes: Not that I can recall.

Chamberlin: Did you watch him the whole time through the window in the door or did you actually go into the room to have any contact with him?

Hayes: No, I did not go in the room. I was outside of the room with the door wide open.

Chamberlin: Okay, did you hear him or could you hear him saying anything while he was in the room?

Hayes: I could hear him talking to himself, um, after the nurse, well first I could hear him answering questions to the nurse, um, and then after the nurse left I could hear him, I was in the hallway periodically seeing other patients and talking to security and other staff and I could hear him talking to himself in the room with no one present but I couldn't hear exactly what he was saying during those times.

Chamberlin: Okay, anything stand out, uh, that he was saying to the nurse when the nurse was asking him questions.

Hayes: Um, the piece about the drug use, methamphetamine use recently, the piece about the men with the long hair and the trench coats.

Chamberlin: Okay.

Hayes: Um, I recall her taking vital signs, I recall him being compliant, cooperative with her, I don't ever recall a time where he was threatening anybody in the room, um, just the main thing that we saw is that he was visibly anxious, restless, _____, pressured speech, loud at times.

Chamberlin: Okay, what is the procedure when somebody is brought back into one of those rooms and maybe suffering some kind of, um, psychiatric issue? How do you deal with somebody like that?

Hayes: Um, well there's quite a bit of a process, the first thing, this was an unusual circumstance because he was brought back in an unusual way, um, they took immediate action because of his loudness in the lobby. Normally a person would check in to our triage department and they would be seen by a doctor in our back area and then they would determine their level of acuity in terms of needing to be seen right away or could wait in triage for a longer period of time. Um, in this case they brought him back quickly because his acuity was higher, um, and the procedure is to get security typically right away under these circumstances to watch the patient, um, because we feel like in this case he could be a danger to himself or others based on his presentation so security was there, we were, we were informing security was on a hold and could not leave, needed to be seen further by a doctor. Um, and then the next step is typically the doctor comes in to evaluate the patient, perform a

physical exam, um, write orders for labs, toxicology screens, and then orders Caremark which is me to evaluate the patient further. That piece had not been done yet because this was kind of a rush instance, um, and their our doctor was seeing other patients at the time so that's why I was kind of in the hallway when all was this was going on and I started my process there, my assessment piece there, um, but I never got a chance to conclude my assessment because of everything else that occurred.

Chamberlin: Okay, and you said security was present. How many security officers were present for him?

Hayes: There was one security officer present, uh, at the time he was brought back into there. I believe if I'm correct, security was one of the persons escorting him to the room from the front lobby.

Chamberlin: Okay, do you remember who that security officer was?

Hayes: Uh, I could you what he looked like, I do not recall his name. Um, he's, um, Caucasian, maybe mixed race, he's darker complected, dark hair, short dark hair, um, athletic build.

Chamberlin: Is it standard procedure to have one or two or more security officers watching a patient?

Hayes: Typically its one, um, unless, unless we're being informed, um, that a patient is combative or coming in in restraints, um, then we have multiple security back there with restraints ready to go, um, this was not, this was not one of those cases.

Chamberlin: Does the door to room 12 where the subject was placed, is that locked? Is that secure?

Hayes: It can.

Chamberlin: Was it locked that night?

Hayes: It was not.

Chamberlin: What about the door to the hallway that leads to the rooms where these are taken, does that door lock?

Hayes: Yes, there's two exit doors on either side of the hallway and both are locked when they're shut.

Chamberlin: So how would one exit one of those doors?

Hayes: Um, using our badge. There's a badge system that unlocks the door.

Chamberlin: Only employees here at PA would have a badge that accesses those doors?

Hayes: Um-hmm.

Chamberlin: Okay. Alright, so the subject is in room number 12, a little bit out of order as far as the procedure in which he is to be evaluated by nurses, doctors and yourself.

Hayes: Correct.

Chamberlin: Uh, you mentioned, um, a toxicology that you would take on subjects. Was that done on this subject?

Hayes: Yes, it was.

Chamberlin: And do you know anything about the results.

Hayes: The results were positive for amphetamines and cocaine.

Chamberlin: Okay, how long does it usually take for those results to come back once you've drawn blood or once you submit it?

Hayes: Uh, once we've submitted a urine sample usually ½ hour to an hour is what I've seen.

Chamberlin: So about what time was, uh, this guy, um, admitted or actually taken to the back and evaluated?

Hayes: I would say it was somewhere around 7 o'clock.

Chamberlin: And was that.

Hayes: 7:30 maybe.

Chamberlin: 7:00, 7:30?

Hayes: Yeah.

Chamberlin: Was that the same time, roughly the same time you that had, uh, contact with him?

Hayes: Yes.

Chamberlin: Okay. And how long, do you know how long he was actually, um, back in that room number 12?

Hayes: He was back there up until the time of the code I heard called which was around 9:30.

Chamberlin: So we're talking.

Hayes: A couple of hours.

Chamberlin: Between two and two and a half hours then roughly?

Hayes: Correct. I don't know how long he was out in the lobby area before he was brought back.

Chamberlin: Okay, what, if he had not left the facility here at PA, what would have been the procedure for him, what else would he have had in store for him while he was admitted here at PA?

Hayes: Um, by the time I left that area he was still waiting to be seen by the physician which sounds like occurred after I had left the department so the next step from my perspective would be the doctor coming in to evaluate and do a physical exam, um, of course we were waiting for the drug screen results to come back, um, in his situation we suspected that it was drug induced psychosis and then the drug screen came back to confirm that so at that point I would have said he was not safe to discharge based on his presentation, we would have continued to hold him in the emergency room until he cleared and we would re-evaluate him at some point to see if he would clear enough mentally to be able to discharge or we need to admit him psychiatrically.

Chamberlin: Okay. Uh, in our previous conversation, um, we had the night of the incident it was a brief conversation that I had with you to get your basic information, you had mentioned something about fresh track marks on the subjects arms.

Hayes: Yes.

Chamberlin: Do you remember that comment?

Hayes: Yes.

Chamberlin: Could you describe what you meant by fresh tracks on the arms?

Hayes: Um her, his nurse KAREN told me that she saw fresh track marks on his arm after he admitted to using methamphetamine.

Chamberlin: Did you ever see those marks?

Hayes: I did not physically see them.

Chamberlin: Okay. So who ultimately makes the decision to place a hold on people that may come in on a crisis here at PA?

Hayes: Um, typically it's the nurse or the physician depending on who first sees the patient. Um, again it was kind of out of order usually, usually we're alerted a patient is being brought into a room by an ambulance or a police officer and we have multiple respond simultaneously such as registration, the nurse and the doctor are usually all back there as a team, um, so I would say typically it's the nurse or physician that's making the official call that the patient is on a hold.

Chamberlin: So either one can do it.

Hayes: Correct.

Chamberlin: Okay. So how long do you think your observation of the subject lasted when you were looking through the door to room number 12?

Hayes: Oh gosh, it was intermittent so I don't know, because I was in the hallway as he was being, as he walked past me into the room, um, and then I stood outside the door observing him while I talked to the charge nurse who gave me the report about what happened out front and then I was in and out of the office and in and out of the hallway multiple times observing periodically so I don't know so I don't know how long I could say.

Chamberlin: Okay, that's fair. Um, at some point I assume that you had no further contact with the subject.

Hayes: No, my expectation was once we had the drug screen back and the doctor officially saw the patient and wrote an order for Caremark to evaluate him further, I would go back in and have a more detailed interview with him.

Chamberlin: So how did your contact with the subject conclude? I mean do you remember why you left or when you left?

Hayes: Yeah, um, I had a conversation like I said after she came out of the room she came and told me exactly what the patient said and like I said I observed some of those comments for myself, we looked up the patient together, um, on my office computer to see if he had any record with us and that's were I confirmed he had no previous record under the name he gave us. Um, I also looked in our Oregon State Database for psychiatric admissions and could not find anything, um, and then we agreed that we were going to work on getting a urine sample from him for a drug screen and, uh, then I stepped out and spoke with Dr. MYRON who was expected to see the patient and, um, explained to her what was going on, what was reported and that we needed a drug screen, that we suspected that this was meth induced. And she agreed and I left at that point to get dinner waiting for the drug screen results to come back and see when I needed to re-evaluate the patient.

Chamberlin: Okay, and then I, did you leave the campus for dinner?

Hayes: I did, I initially went upstairs to the forth floor where we have another Caremark office and I called a colleague over at Emanuel explaining our bed situation and letting her know that I was going to get some dinner, I called the hospital operator to let them know I was leaving for a few minutes, um, I left here nine or shortly after nine, went over to Taco Bell and got a salad and came back about 9:20 and then a short while late I heard the codes overhead.


Chamberlin: So you were here when the code silver was called.

Hayes: Yes, I wasn't quite sure what I was hearing, I didn't hear the whole code. When we're upstairs on the fourth floor with the office door closed it's hard sometimes to hear the overhead pages because they are not in our office directly, they are outside in the hallway. So I could hear code something but I couldn't hear exactly what the person was saying and then I heard parking lot, um, and I wasn't quite sure what was going on and then I heard it a second time, I still couldn't make out the whole thing. a short while later I had to call the unit asking about a room number for the patient that was coming over that my colleague was admitting from Legacy and they were asking me what was going on and explaining something about shots being fired in our parking lot, I said I don't know you're talking about, maybe that's the code that I heard overhead but I, I don't know anything at this point and that was my first knowledge of something going on on our campus.

Chamberlin: Okay. Detective, anything else that you would ask that I missed? How about you SHELLEY, anything that I didn't ask you that you think is important to talk about?

Hayes: I don't think so, yeah, fortunately like I said I wasn't down here for the incident so I didn't witness him exiting that hallway or anything.

Chamberlin: Okay, it is 2:46pm and I am concluding the interview.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added S. Maier 022513/1346 

**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

Case #13-13674

February 19, 2013

Page 1

Steed: This is Detective Brian Steed. Today's date is February 19, 2013. It is approximately 1604 hours and I am in the Gresham Police Department in an interview room. Present with me is Detective Mary Wheat, DPSST #27832. My DPSST is 19008. Also present is FAITH MARIE EGLI and FAITH you realize this is being tape recorded?

Egli: Yes.

Steed: Okay. This is in reference to Portland Police Bureau case #13-13674, an officer involved shooting that occurred on the seventeenth of this month at approximately 9:30pm. Uh, FAITH why don't you start out telling us how you're employed and how long you've been employed there.

Egli: Uh, I'm a CNA ER Tech, I've been there for 11 years, since 2002, um.

Steed: And you were working on the night of the 13th?

Egli: Yes, I was at the triage desk.

Steed: Okay. And what

Wheat: The 17th.

Steed: 17th, I'm sorry, yeah. And what are you're usual work hours?

Egli: Uh, 7a to 7:30p.

Steed: Okay, 12 hour day then.

Egli: Yep.

Steed: Okay. Is that a full time job?

Egli: It is.

Steed: Okay, do you have the same days off every week?

Egli: Yep.

Steed: And what days off are those?

13 MAR 12 PM 10:04

Egli: Monday through Thursday.

Steed: Okay.

Wheat: You're off Monday through Thursday or?

Egli: Um-hmm.

Steed: Okay. So you only work until 7:30pm?

Egli: Uh-huh.

Steed: So were you there later on the 17th?

Egli: I wasn't there during the shooting.

Steed: Okay.

Wheat: You were there prior.

Steed: Okay. So the person, um, that came into the ER that we're talking about his name is, um, HATCH, last name is HATCH, so we'll just call him Mr. HATCH because it's easier than saying that guy kind of thing.

Egli: Okay.

Steed: So how did you first contact Mr. HATCH?

Egli: Um, I didn't contact him, he came up the triage window.

Steed: Okay.

Egli: And he said that he was having a little bit of anxiety and it would pass and he felt safe just to sit and I had said to him, you know, if you need to check in we'll check you in, um, if it gets worse come up to the window and let me know and let me know whatever I can do to help you.

Steed: Okay, and about what time was that? Do you remember?

Egli: I think that was about 5:30.

Steed: Okay, so not too long before you got off.

Egli: Yeah.

Steed: Okay, and what happened from there as far as your interaction with him?

Egli: Um, I just continued to, he just, I saw him sitting in the waiting room just sitting and drinking his water and, um, and then we had, I had to go outside and then when I came back inside with the wheelchair I asked him how he was doing and he said better, or no he didn't I'm sorry, he said not any better but it's not worse my arm hurts, and I said okay well we're here if you need, if you need us and he said okay and then I went back in to the triage area.

Steed: Okay.

Egli: And then about 7:20ish he came to the window and said it was worse.

Steed: Okay and what happened from there then?

Egli: Um, he said that, uh, it was no longer anxiety, um, and I said ok well come on around the door and we'll get you checked in and then he came around the door and I got his name and his birthday and he, um, was talking, saying that I needed to call 911 and, um, they were after him, they were going to kill him and, um, I said okay, well you're safe back here, we're going to take care of you, let's get you checked in and get you back to see the doctor and I called the charge nurse to get a room for him and, uh, we just waited til she had a room which wasn't very long.

Steed: Okay, who's the charge nurse that was working that night?

Egli: JAMIE WELLS.

Steed: Okay. Do you remember Mr. HATCH'S name that he gave at the time you checked him in?

Egli: Um, FOX was his last name, um, DANIEL I think was the first.

Steed: Okay and did he just tell you the name or did he have any ID or anything?

Egli: No, he said he didn't have any ID, he gave his name and his birthday, he gave me 04/15/55.

Steed: Okay, okay. And what's your check in process for checking in, besides checking name and date of birth. Do you do anything else with them?

Egli: Uh, do their vital signs, um, kind of get a general idea of what their here for and like see, you know, if it's somebody that can wait to see our triage provider or they if need to go straight back.

Steed: Okay, alright. do you remember what his vitals were like? Did they appear to be in the normal realm?

Egli: I never got to take them.

Steed: Okay.

Egli: I think because he was too, I don't know, he was kind of pacing.

Steed: Okay.

Egli: So I never got to that point. He was only at my desk for maybe five minutes if that.

Steed: Okay, well since you're your talking about he was kind of pacing, describe his actions when he first came in and then when you went outside and came back inside in the waiting room and then what he was like when you were actually going through the check in process.

Egli: Okay, um, the first conversation we had he was calm and just talking, you know, seemed like with, in control, and just, you know, just wanted to let why he was sitting there.

Steed: Okay.

Egli: And then when I came back out he after getting the wheelchair he seemed a little more, I don't know, on edge but he was still like, you know, fine I thought, um, not acting out of the ordinary and then when he came back through the door, came to the window, he was much more agitated, much more, um, just like looking around and then when he came through the door he kept watching the door and he was just kind of, he wouldn't sit down in the chairs so we could take his vitals, he kind of stayed away and, um, I kind of could tell that this was something that we couldn't, you know, wait for so we needed to get a room.

Steed: Okay.

Egli: And the security guard was there, she had just happened to walk by to wash her hands and I kind of looked at her like, you know, maybe you stick around here for a minute.

Steed: Okay, which security guard was that?

Egli: Um, CAROL.

Steed: Okay, CAROL GRAFF?

Egli: Yeah.

Steed: Okay. Alright, so you're going through the check in process and you said it's about five minutes til they get him a room?

Egli: I think, I don't, I kind of, it's kind of, I don't know because they had to finish cleaning it, so I mean it could have been less than five minutes. It wasn't very long that he was with me.

Steed: Okay. Alright, so when they get the room do you take him back to the room?

Egli: Um-hmm, um-hmm.

Steed: Okay. Did you do that by yourself or did somebody go with you?

Egli: No, CAROL was with me and the gentleman walked with me and CAROL and continued to look around and kept saying call 911, call 911.

Steed: Okay. Did he say anything else about people following him again?

Egli: Yeah, he said that didn't you, didn't you see those, those 30 guys in the leather jackets? They just followed in when your back was turned and you just kept like looking over at the door.

Steed: Okay.

Wheat: 30 guys?

Egli: Yeah. Okay, we'll were going to get back where it's safe and.

Steed: Okay, and then, um, so, so tell me, so you're walking back to the room,

Egli: um-hmm.

Steed: So what happens from there? How, how do you get to the room?

Egli: I walk him back to the room and then the room was ready so we had him go into his room and I told him, then CAROL I don't know what the conversation CAROL was talking to him about, I think she was just telling him that this is where he was going to be treated and his nurse was standing outside the room and I gave her the sheet that had his name and birthday on it that he had given

me, and told her about, um, a little about him, my interaction at the window with him.

Steed: Okay.

Egli: And then she said okay.

Steed: Alright.

Egli: And then I walked back to triage.

Steed: Okay, do you remember who the nurse was?

Egli: KAREN SIMPSON.

Steed: Okay. And are those rooms when you go through the first door, do you need a key to get into that door?

Egli: No, no. That door is locked from the other side. You can go in, but you can't come out.

Steed: Okay. And then room where he went into, is that a secured door too that's locked? Like if you close the door, can he open the door from the inside?

Egli: Yes, they can lock them.

Steed: Okay, so they can be locked but they're not necessarily locked.

Egli: Not unless they think that he needs to stay I don't think.

Steed: Okay. So when you left, who was in the room, or who was there talking to him?

Egli: Um, CAROL the security guard was in the hallway and then KAREN went to talk to him after I walked away.

Steed: Okay, when you walked away did you have any other interactions with Mr. HATCH or?

Egli: No.

Steed: How about with, um, um, Ms. GRAFF?

Egli: No, none.

Steed: How long were you there til you went home then after that would you guess?

Egli: Um, I left like 7:30 I think it was 7:35.

Steed: Okay.

Egli: When my relief came.

Steed: Alright. During the time you were there did Mr. HATCH ever leave the room? Did you ever see him walk out of the room with anybody?

Egli: No, I didn't. I'm out front so I don't have any view of what goes on back there or what I see.

Steed: Okay, alright. Um, how was Mr. HATCH dressed when you came in?

Egli: Um, he had a pair of jeans on and a t-shirt.

Steed: Okay, alright.

Egli: And shoes, I don't know what kind of shoes he had.

Steed: Okay, um, did you notice anything about him physically about his appearance what he looked like, or did he have any, um, scars or marks or tattoos or, or physical problems that you remember?

Egli: I didn't notice anything, no, he had a cup of water with him like a disposal McDonald's cup or something that he was drinking his water out of but that was it.

Steed: Okay. Um, I know a lot of times people come in, um, if they been using like drugs for instance where the real animated and bouncy and they are constantly picking up things. Any behaviors like that?

Egli: No, but just eye darting and staring at the door.

Steed: Looking around, looking for somebody coming after him kind of thing. Would you describe as like paranoid behavior or not to that degree?

Egli: Um, I don't know. I think so, I think so.

Steed: Okay.

Egli: From, from what I saw.

Steed: Okay. Um, anything else about your interaction with him, um, any other comments that you can think that he made?

Egli: No, that's about it.

Steed: Alright. Um, now when you walk in the ER there's that little desk right there where the first that window right there, is that where you're at?

Egli: The window, yes.

Steed: Okay.

Egli: But not the desk that's right in front of the ER door, that's the volunteer desk.

Steed: Right, yeah, no I'm thinking behind the window right there.

Egli: Yeah, yep.

Steed: I guess you'd call it like the reception area, check in area or whatever.

Egli: Yeah.

Steed: Okay. Anybody else with you in that area at the time?

Egli: Um, LISA BROWN.

Steed: Okay, and was she present when you were talking to Mr. HATCH, checking him in?

Egli: Yes.

Steed: Okay, and is she a nurse or?

Egli: Registration.

Steed: Okay. Do you know what her work hours usually are?

Egli: I don't.

Steed: Or any idea what she was working that night?

Egli: I don't know. I think they get there at 2:15 and they work til 11:00, I think they work 8 hour shifts.

Steed: So like a swing shift kind of a shift.

Egli: Yeah.

Steed: Okay.

Egli: I know she's working today.

Steed: Okay. Um, anything else about Mr. HATCH or this incidence that I didn't ask you about that you'd, if you think about that you think we should know.

Egli: No, I think that's it.

Steed: Okay. Mary?

Wheat: Yeah, did you ever see him grabbing at his waistband, did you ever see anything around him like that?

Egli: No, nothing.

Wheat: Or that he was touching to any of that area or anything.

Egli: Honestly it didn't seem like any other ordinary patient that we get; nothing out of the.

Steed: Nothing in itself, any major alarm bells or you know like that. Okay, alright well then I'm going to turn this tape recorder off and it is approximately 1619 hours.

Transcribed Verbatim with Punctuation Added S. Maier 022113/1620 edit by BG



**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL
TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

Case # 13-13674

February 20, 2013

Page 1

Steed: We're on tape. Today is February 20th. It is approximately fifteen minutes before four o'clock in the afternoon. We're in the small conference room at the Portland Police Bureau Detective Division. Present in the room is myself, Detective Bryan Steed, DPSST # 19008, Detective Mary Wheat, DPSST # 27832 and Mr. JAMES LINKOUS who was a witness as a ride-along with Sergeant Clinton on the night of the officer-involved shooting. And Mr. Linkous, you understand this is being recorded?

Linkous: I do.

Steed: Alrighty. Then with that being said, why don't you tell us, well, let's start with, how do you know Sergeant John Clinton?

Linkous: Well, it's a long story but my relationship with the Portland Police Bureau began back with one of your deceased officers, Officer Mark Zalawy and I was very, very good friends and neighbors with Mark and his wife. And after Mark's death, I got involved with the Police Bureau and have met dozens of Portland police officers including Sergeant Clinton. First time I met John would've been up at uh, I was working with the Portland Police Bureau and helping to get a training facility for you.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: And I was working with the Chief's Office on that and had been up on a we'd gone up to Shelton, Washington and that's actually where I met John the first time was up there as a weekend observer of EVOC, PVO training up there.

Steed: Okay. Alrighty and then how did you come to be on a ride-along on the 17th?

Linkous: John has been very involved with the Portland Z-Man Portland Police Z-Man Foundation and we were really just sort of doing a debrief on the recent Z-Man wrestling tournament that he had been involved with. And I arrived over that evening, Sunday evening I think right after the roll call, probably about 4:30ish.

Steed: Okay.

13 MAR 12 PM 10:12

Linkous: And then I went over, we went over and had coffee with some of the other sergeants.

Steed: Alright.

Linkous: And then had just sort of drove around for a while. It was a pretty slow night, not a lot going on and had one call actually over to Portland Adventist that was uh, a suicidal

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: ...lady and then ended up coming back over to the precinct. I was visiting with Sergeant Anderson and it's probably about 9:30ish is about the time I think it was and Sergeant Clinton came and said that we gotta go. We got a call and so sort of cleared out everybody there left the precinct and we drove about probably three blocks from the East Precinct down to the Portland Adventist near Portland Adventist Hospital. And then stopped the vehicle. I don't know what the name of that street is but it was sort of back in a pretty safe position.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: Because they didn't really know when we were driving down there, there was a 'cause I heard the radio traffic. They said there was a, a man with a gun that had confronted a female security guard from Portland Adventist Medical Center.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: And when Officer Clinton instructed me to stay in the car, or by the car and to you know, not be moving around. He said just, you know, stay at the car and just be safe and stay in the vehicle, right near the vehicle.

Steed: Right.

Linkous: So that's exactly what I did.

Steed: Okay. And then did Sergeant Clinton leave the car then and go somewhere?

Linkous: Uh yeah. He was, we were probably one of the first cars that arrived.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: And at the time that we got there, I don't think they knew where the individual was. So I was sitting in the vehicle in the passenger seat and they were a little bit confused as to which of the parking structures he was in. And they were talking sort of determined eventually that he was in the east parking structure and they mentioned he had white clothing on and I was actually pretty, I saw him probably about 100 yards away from where I was sitting in the car.

Steed: Okay. What was that person doing when you saw him?

Linkous: Very erratic behavior. He was pacing around. I watched him head east and then he stopped and he came back and went west and then stopped and then walked sort of towards the hospital. And then turned around and came back. There were it looked like a couple people in the parking lot. They were getting into a car and he sort of ran towards them and they drove off.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: Saw that and then he jumped up on the hood of a car. Looked like a hood from where I was at.

Steed: Um-hm.

Linkous: And was yelling and screaming.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: And just, I don't know if I can describe, sort of like very almost confrontational is probably the right word, the word I would use.

Steed: Okay. Could you tell words? Could you hear words that he was saying?

Linkous: No, just could hear him screaming.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: And to me it was just very, he was almost like he didn't, he was agitated is probably the word but just very cagey. He was moving around. And then there were a lot of officers arriving at that point and coming past the vehicle and I was still sitting there. And probably I don't know how many minutes it was. It was probably under ten minutes is what I would say. And he started back towards the uh, hospital. And I heard him on the radio say something about officers take hard cover. And at that point, I got out of the car and got, I crouched down.

Steed: Um-hm.

Linkous: 'Cause I saw him take off running towards the hospital.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: And it was not very much longer then there was a barrage of shots that went off.

Steed: Okay. From when you saw him make that run towards the hospital, could you hear anything? Was there any yelling or screaming that you heard at that time?

Linkous: Uh no. I was down by the engine. (laughs) I got really low.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: I was a little bit, 'cause there were a lot of officers out there and it was, it seemed like the officers were very, you know, they were, they were, he was moving around so much. They were trying to move with him. I could see that from the vehicle.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: But it was, I was a little bit concerned 'cause there were so many, you know, it was I don't know. Chaos is not the right word. It's controlled.

Steed: Um-hm.

Linkous: And the officers were very professional but it was very evident this guy was in a fight type mode. And I knew because I heard the call that he had a gun. I didn't want to, you know, have my head up and be looking...

Steed: Sure.

Linkous: ...I sort of wanted to take cover.

Steed: Sure. Okay. Was the engine running on the car when you...

Linkous: Yup, it was, yeah.

Steed: Okay. Did you see Sergeant Clinton after the shots were fired?

Linkous: No.

Steed: Did you see him again that evening?

Linkous: No. He, he uh, he'd called me.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: And said it was going to be a very long evening and I said well okay, I think what I'll do then is I'll just go ahead and take off. It's all right. And then one of the, I don't know her name, but one of the female officers was going by and she gave me a ride over to the precinct. And then I, I went home.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: He did, we talked and he just said you know, just what you saw, just you know, be quiet and you know, 'cause I know, I've done a lot of ride-alongs with police before and I am very confidential. I realize that, you know, it's hard if you're out there and see something, you don't talk about it so...

Steed: Sure. Okay. And that was going to be my next question. Did you talk to anybody about what had happened and what you saw?

Linkous: Uh, just that I was there on a ride-along. My wife that evening, I did text her and said that there had been a shooting

Steed: Sure.

Linkous: ...and that um, my wife's a nurse, was working that night at Southwest Washington Hospital. And I told her there was a, you know,

Steed: Um-hm.

Linkous: ...not a good deal but...

Steed: Yeah. Alrighty. When you saw the suspect, you said, I think you said he had light colored clothing on.

Linkous: He had a white top, yeah. And so he was wearing a white top, and like I say, about a hundred yards away so there were two cyclone fences between where he was at and I was at. He was in a parking lot.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: And he came close to one of the fences at one point but it was more like he, what bothered me about him, he just you know, he just like he was very uh,

he's almost like he was like looking for a fight. Is almost what it looked like to me.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: He was very, you know, he was belligerent. Had a, didn't really care about the police. I mean he had that kind of look to him.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: And it was a bit of a, you know, it just seems like, usually people if you see so many police officers coming and he could see them coming,

Steed: Um-hm.

Linkous: ...that he'd be trying to get away.

Steed: Right.

Linkous: But he was like, like not, he was taking the ground and then when I saw him, like I say, at the end when he ran,

Steed: Um-hm.

Linkous: ...that I knew that was very bad because he was running right towards the hospital. And we'd been at the ER earlier that night so I knew that ER was between the parking lot he was in

Steed: Um-hm.

Linkous: ...and where he was running was going right to the Emergency Room entrance.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: and he didn't...I don't know how far he got 'cause I at that point, like I say, I got down and, and didn't want to...

Steed: (laughs)

Linkous: ...I didn't want to be watching. (laughs)

Steed: I don't blame you. And you said there was a couple of chainlink fences between you and him. Can you describe the rest of the parking lot. Is there,

do you recall if there's a chainlink fence all the way around? Or is it open?
Or what's your recollection...

Linkous: All I saw, they were, they were, they were fairly tall fences. There were two of them. I, I don't remember the exact height and I don't know how far they went, um because we were parked on the corner which, like I say, when we arrived we didn't know where he really was.

Steed: Um-hm.

Linkous: Just that he was, there was a description in a parking lot and there were a number of cars arriving as we did.

Steed: Right.

Linkous: And I saw the fence there and there were trees down along the road and there were cars parked. There were, you know, civilian vehicles down the street, towards the hospital.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: And every, all the police cars, I think one other one pulled up across the street from where we were.

Steed: Um-hm.

Linkous: And then everything else was behind us.

Steed: Okay. How big an area would you estimate the parking lot that you could see was?

Linkous: Hm, it's not a huge parking lot. It looked like a um, it's like an employee kind of size so I'd say probably and again, and I'm in the dark now so I'm just sort of looking. I don't know how many...I don't know how deep the car lot is but I'd say there were probably, from where I was at, I would say probably about the middle they were probably I don't know maybe eight to ten rows of cars maybe. I don't know but they were long rows.

Steed: Alright.

Linkous: I think. I don't know. Again I didn't, I didn't really

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: ...you know. I was staying at the vehicle and I was a passenger so I wasn't (laughs)

Steed: Yeah, right, yeah, yeah.

Linkous: ...getting out and taking that close of look at it.

Steed: Okay. But a pretty good sized area? Pretty wide open space?

Linkous: Yeah and there was a lot of, if, if you've been around there, there's a lot of residential and there's a couple of, as I remember, there was sort of a, uh, almost looked like uh, apartment type complex over here and one over here.

Steed: Yes.

Linkous: They were taller ones and that's when I was sitting there watching him run around, I was thinking boy, I hope he doesn't go the other way 'cause he was 'cause I knew all the officers had gone down this way.

Steed: Right. Okay.

Linkous: Down toward the hospital.

Steed: Um-hm.

Linkous: And but he didn't seem to, that wasn't, he wasn't looking to escape.

Steed: He wasn't interested in going the opposite direction?

Linkous: Absolutely not. No. He was, it just, you know, it really, it's hard to describe. It's almost like he was just, it's almost like he was looking for a fight.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: That's what it felt like to me. I was really, it just didn't, it didn't sit well and you could just tell he was very angry and just you know,

Steed: Right. How would you describe the lighting in the parking lot?

Linkous: Um, good lighting. Uh, I'd say, you know, I could see him but I couldn't, you know, make out a lot with him. I didn't uh, you know, from a distance of about 100 yards, I'd say you know, you could tell somebody in white was there.

Steed: Right.

Linkous: And, and could see him moving but I'd say sort of moderate.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: At one point I did see a bright light hit him, that was flashed on him.

Steed: Um-hm.

Linkous: That was uh, uh, probably a minute or two before the shooting occurred.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: But I don't know. I think they probably, they hit him with a flashlight or something.

Steed: Did it look like a spotlight or something? Or...

Linkous: Yeah, it was like a spotlight. It was a pretty bright light whatever it was and they, they and it was like he didn't even phase him. You know, just didn't really care.

Steed: Okay. Alrighty. Mary?

Wheat: Could you hear any of the officers' commands?

Linkous: Only what came over the radio. Uh, because I was sitting in the front seat and 'cause I didn't, I felt when Sergeant Clinton left, he told me to stay in the vehicle and stay by it. And I didn't even get out 'til I heard the thing about taking hard cover. I'd opened the door up because I was a little bit, I heard the call you know, you know, assume he has a gun and so I couldn't hear the officer. They came running by. A lot of them were coming in.

Steed: Um-hm.

Wheat: But you couldn't hear what they were saying to him or if they said anything at all?

Linkous: No. I was too far away from that and we're 'cause we're, we're he ran to was closer to the hospital...

Wheat: Um-hm.

Linkous: ...and I would've been a good block away from there.

Wheat: Okay.

Linkous: Probably where, you know, where the shooting occurred.

Wheat: Okay.

Linkous: Heard the shots pretty clearly though (laughs)

Steed: Yeah. Those were very loud. I think you mentioned but I was gonna ask you, any idea of the timeframe when he started running until you heard the shots?

Linkous: I would say uh, the whole, less than a minute, probably more like around, if I was, that's a really good question 'cause time chang...you know, when you're in a situation like that but I want to say...

Steed: Yes.

Linkous: ...my gut is, is probably 20 seconds. It was shortly after.

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: I, what I, he started, he was getting very agitated, the way he moved and then he came back and then when he turned and he started moving fast and then I, someone came on the radio at that point and said, you know, all officers take hard cover. He's moving again. And,

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: ...and I did hear him say something about that he, you know, that he's, he's got uh, you know, he's got his hand on like a gun or something like that. You know, watch his right hand or something like that and I was, and I and that's why the whole thing when it started to happen, I thought I'd better get myself

Steed: Yeah.

Linkous: ...in cover

Steed: Under cover. Okay. Anything else that you recall seeing or hearing that we didn't ask you about that you think might be important for us to know?

Linkous: Well, I know that the only other thing was after the shooting, um, uh, one of the officers came up and they got um, um, one of the you know, the boxes, the

ballistic shields out of the car I was in so that was in the trunk of Sergeant Clinton's cruiser

Steed: Okay.

Linkous: ...and I think that's the only other thing and I just like I said, I just stayed at the car at that point.

Steed: Um-hm.

Linkous: But I you know I was a little bit nervous when it started getting crazy and I thought should I sort of back up? And I sort of took more _____ Sergeant Clinton told me to stay here (laughs) I was thinking _____ stay 'cause it was a little bit chaotic.

Steed: Yeah, probably good advice, yeah. And they know where you're at if you're staying there so

Linkous: Yeah. And I you know, I think that's but I will just say, that the officers are always so professional and I think even in that case, it felt very controlled. There were citizens, they had people staying back that were, there was a lot of uh, if you've been over there...

Wheat: We were there all night. Yeah.

Linkous: Okay. So they have all the apartment complexes on the right hand side...

Steed: Um-hm.

Linkous: ...across from the thing and there were people coming up. The officers had to tell people stay down 'cause it's sunken down in there.

Steed: Yes.

Linkous: And so they were being very cautious and I think considerate to the population. People you know, were, there were some people sort of wandering around. The officers advised them, you need to get down and get out of the way and again, I thought the um, you know, the concern for, for you know, safety of citizens was really well demonstrated. And it felt very, you know, from just an observation perspective, I just thought that the whole, it seemed very calm and professional and just watching the coordination. What could've been a very chaotic

Steed: Yes.

Linkous: ...situation, with so many citizens that lived around there. I mean I, I just, you know, and I think that's the thing that's scary because there's so many potential other things that could've happened.

Steed: Sure.

Linkous: A lot of people live right there.

Steed: Yeah. Absolutely.

Linkous: Yeah but I just, you know, like I say, I think, I think that your, you're the police conducted themselves so professionally.

Steed: Okay. All right then. It is now approximately five minutes after four and I'm going to turn the tape recorder off.

Transcribed verbatim 022213 / 1400 hrs B. Geltzeiler



PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL
TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

RECORDS

Case # 13-13674

February 22, 2013

Page 1

Steed: Okay. Today's date is February 22nd. It's approximately 1:49 pm in the afternoon. We're in a room at Portland Fire Bureau Engine # 7 quarters is at 1500 SE 122nd Avenue. Present with me is Detector Mary Wheat, DPSST # 27837.

Wheat: 27832.

Steed: 27832, sorry. Thank you. And my DPSST is #19008. Also present is Paramedic William Earl and Bill, you understand this is being tape recorded?

Earl: Yes I do.

Steed: Okay. The reason we're here is to talk about the incident that happened on the 17th late in the evening, the officer-involved shooting at Portland Adventist Hospital. And your response and what you did when you got to the scene.

Earl: Okay.

Steed: So that being said, if you can just kind of run us through how you guys got the call and what transpired from there.

Earl: You bet. We got the call, it came in as an AS1 meaning that it was an assault or some sort of traumatic injury as a result of an assault type of a situation.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: That's basically what our coding comes in. It's very generic.

Steed: Right.

Earl: Usually in an AS1 type of a situation, we will stage, meaning that we need confirmed safety from the police prior to our entering the scene.

Steed: Right.

13 MAR 12 PM 10:03

Earl: While en route, we had some confusing information. We heard that there was gunshots but unknown if there was a patient at that time.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: We were still traveling Code 3 meaning lights and sirens. Once we got close to that place, we were still far enough to where we wouldn't have staged yet but got confirmation from Dispatch that it was okay to go in. Meaning that the cops had secured the scene.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: So we drove Code 3 all the way to the scene. Found several cop cars already present there.

Steed: Right.

Earl: And AMR had already arrived prior to our arrival.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: So what that means is AMR is already there, we jump off the rig, no kits and we go meet AMR meaning they should already have their kits there. Once we found the patient, several cops around him at that time. Patient was lying supine meaning on their back, at the time. Not moving, unconscious and presumed not breathing. What we had found at that time right when we showed up, AMR was just putting on their ECG leads. The reason they weren't doing CPR at that time is because any sort of traumatic cardiac arrest usually means that we will not do anything to intervene. Meaning that traumatic injuries usually mean that we can't get them back. It's not like we can shock them or something like that. They're, they're very, they're dead.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: What we saw on the monitor at that time was, it's kind of a mix-up between either PEA meaning Pulseless Electrical Activity meaning that it will look like there's electrical happenings in the heart but it's not moving. Pulseless Electrical Activity.

Steed: Um-hm. Okay.

Earl: Or it could have been called an agonal beat meaning that the heart was just on its last leg. It moves so there's a blip on the monitor. Those are what we saw. Because it was a little bit confusing at that time, we did start CPR.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: We did that for approximately one minute, one to two minutes. I don't, I'd have to look at my chart to see that.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: And we also had started ventilating the patient. It's just very basic CPR at that time and collectively as a group, after we had saw the monitor after that one minute of CPR, we decided to call it. During that time of CPR, we did a patient evaluation. We saw approximately four gunshot wounds but we did not do a full, thorough search of the patient.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: What we did see was, it looked like a center shot over um, either mid sternum or maybe just to the left of it. It looked like a center shot through there and we had presumed probably a heart shot at that time.

Steed: Um-hm.

Earl: There was also a graze wound where it showed adipose tissue, fat tissue, kind of being exposed like it maybe brushed them.

Steed: Um-hm.

Earl: Then we also saw two shots to the chest, kind of upper chest and a little bit lower. And also two on the arm meaning that it could either been hit right here or through the arm and into the chest.

Steed: Um-hm. Okay.

Earl: We did see some bullet fragments just laying on the ground next to the patient but we kind of looked at them and then determined, don't touch anything. And we basically packed up our kits after that. But again collectively as a group, meaning that there was six total responders, three paramedics on scene.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: That it was time to call the code. The only other information that we got when we were there is once some of our resuscitative efforts had started, I looked up at the closest cop and asked him when was the last time patient was standing up, meaning that he was still alive possible.

Steed: Um-hm.

Earl: He said approximately three minutes.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: So that's basically what we had heard from them.

Steed: All right. When you said there were six people there, is that the four...

Earl: That's, that's a standard...

Steed: ...engine crew and the two paramedics?

Earl: Yeah, that's the standard medical response for Portland. No matter what, if we go Code 3, you will get a Fire engine or truck, there's always four of us on there and at least one paramedic.

Steed: Right.

Earl: And both of the ambulance people are paramedics.

Steed: Okay. And all six were present around the body _____...

Earl: All six were present. Correct.

Steed: Okay. Was there any one person that said, this guy is actually dead? Or was it just kind of the collective agreement?

Earl: Uh, usually the Lead Paramedic will be the first to arrive. Even if I am the Lead Paramedic, I'll always pass it off to AMR because they ultimately will pass off the patient to the hospital.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: So since they were first to arrive, we basically put them in charge.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: And it made sense because they were running the monitor. That's usually what the in charge person does.

Steed: Right.

Earl: ...is run the monitor.

Steed: Okay. Alright. Did you know any of the AMR people present?

Earl: No.

Steed: Okay. Um, do you remember, did any of the officers say anything to you about what happened? Did you ask them any questions about what happened other than the guy when was the last time you...

Earl: No, that was pretty much the only question. Towards the end of the scene, we had asked what, what, what kind of maybe had taken so long or basically what had happened is we, when we showed up, we would have presumed that somebody just had gone down which it sounded like that had happened.

Steed: Right.

Earl: One thing that was interesting to me is when we had rounded the corner there was already a cop with six or eight flares set up. Meaning you know, maybe thinking that maybe it had already had happened...

Steed: Right.

Earl: ...or something had gone down.

Steed: Yeah.

Earl: And I don't know if there was a stand-off prior to or anything like that. We didn't get any of that information.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: So that was the only other interaction I had had with a police officer.

Steed: Okay. And do you remember what actions the other part of your crew took then? What Stalie did or what is it Costco?

Earl: Klosterman.

Steed: Klosterman?

Earl: Basically what they would do is as an EMT, they're basically in charge of CPR. But I actually was the one doing CPR. We were all right there.

Steed: Um-hm. Right.

Earl: ...hovering over the patient. That's a pretty standard response for cardiac arrest. I had instructed them to put in an OPA which basically means it holds the tongue out of the way while you bag them.

Steed: Okay.

Earl: And that's what they were doing.

Steed: Alright.

Earl: And then our officers standard, he was taking notes.

Steed: Okay. Alright. Anything else, Mary? Alright. Pretty short and sweet.

Earl: Yeah. It was a pretty quick call.

Steed: That will conclude things and turn this off and it is approximately 1:57.

Transcribed verbatim 022713 / 1344 hrs B. Geltzeiler



**PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION**

RECORDS

Case #13-13674

February 26, 2013

Page 1

Steed: Okay, today is February 26, 2013. It's approximately 9:52 in the morning. We are at, ah, Station 7 with Lieutenant JEFFERY RIPLEY of the Portland Fire Bureau. My DPSST number is 19008. Also present is Detective Mary Wheat, DPSST #27832. And, Lieutenant RIPLEY, you understand this is being recorded?

Ripley: Yes.

Steed: Okay. And the purpose of this is just to find out your actions at the officer involved shooting that occurred February 17th at Portland Ad. So, that being said, I'll let you explain to me how you guys got the call and what you did.

Ripley: Okay. We got, uh, tapped out, I can't remember the time, um, for a possible shooting at the hospital.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: And, uh, we went in route not knowing exactly where we were going. And so, I asked dispatch, "is this the hospital side main lobby or is this the Emergency Room?"

Steed: Alright.

Ripley: She said she'd get back to me. Um, so we decided to go Market.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: Uh, uh, in route there, and, uh, still hadn't gotten any information. Um, I also wanted to know how many patients 'cause if it's a shooting it could be multiple people, this kind of thing.

Steed: Right.

Ripley: She was gonna get back to me on that. Um, and then they finally said, "come to the lobby side."

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: So that's where (start: dispatch radio over conversation) we originally went. And then they said it was also going to be on the emergency side.

MAR 13 2013 10:08 AM

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: So we came around the front of the hospital, and then came into the emergency, where you'd pull in to use that entrance, and it was police taped off. And as we're getting there we're noticing there's (end: dispatch radio) already cops set up on, what is it, uh, 1-0, no, what is it? The road that runs the north side of Portland Ad...

Steed: ...So...

Ripley: ...They, uh, down at the cou... yeah, main and down at the corner.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: Uh, in front of the hospital. There's already QZs (start dispatch radio) out...

Steed: ...Right...

Ripley: ...And so we pull around the corner, there's already tape out.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: And so that woulda been nice to know it was exactly, this is a police incident.

Steed: Right.

Ripley: You know, they'd been here, and there was something going on that's police...

Steed: ...Sure...

Ripley: ... involved. We did not know that.

Steed: Hmm, okay.

Ripley: So we stopped where we, close as we could was the tape, and then they said "come on in, the patient's in the parking (end: dispatch radio) lot," which is just to the left of the drive to the ER. (start: dispatch radio)...

Steed: ...Right...

Ripley: ... And there was this single patient laying there on his back. Um, local gunshots, wounds (end: dispatch radio), um, and we came in with our gear with AMR 'cause we arrived at the same time.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: (Clears throat) There were actually ahead of us. They were already there. They're ahead of us. So they're already with the patient, we're coming up to assist, and they hook the patient up to the monitor...

Steed: ...Right...

Ripley: ... to see a pulse or heart rate, and they were getting one, they're calling it agonal beat.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: One every screen. Um, so they decided, normally we don't work trauma patients.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: Trauma patient means someone that involved in a shooting, car wreck...

Steed: ...Um-hm...

Ripley: ...something, uh...

Steed: ...Right...

Ripley: ...serious enough that you would not work a patient like that.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: But because of this one beat, the medic goes "let's start CPR and let's start to work this code." They call it code.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: So, our medic, BILLY EARL, started to do chest compressions.

Steed: Um-hm.

Ripley: They cut the shirt down the middle, exposed his chest, all his side, so now it pictures, his clothing is now laying on each side of him...

Steed: ...Um-hm...

Ripley: ... And you can see the multiple gunshot wounds on his side, that I could see, and he started to do chest compressions, and I'm kinda wondering why are they

gonna start doing CPR? We, that's our protocol, not to, but because AMR decided to do it.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: We went with their, they overruled the scene.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: And so they made the call, so we started to do chest compressions and every time BILLY would do a compression, the blood is just coming out of every hole in this guy...

Steed: ...Okay...

Ripley: And I'm like, "BILLY, I don't think we're doing, gonna do anything..."

Steed: ... This is not working...

Ripley: ...it's not working because you're, you're just pooling blood out...

Steed: ...Yeah...

Ripley: ... around this guy...

Steed: ...Okay...

Ripley: ... and he said "yeah let's just, yeah," so they ended up stopping.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: Um, from there it was like, okay, let's not touch the patient, let's not cover him, we know the police have talked to us...

Steed: ...Um-hm...

Ripley: ...In past, um, practices not to cover the patient...

Steed: ...Right...

Ripley: ... not dirty the scene up, um, and so we, uh, ceased, uh, operations and police officers came in to the scene to say "please do not touch anything, just leave all equipment there," and I said, "we're going to take our medical equipment, our Light Pack 15, our..."

Steed: ...Right. Yeah...

Ripley: "... our airway kits," but anything disposable we left...

Steed: ...okay...

Ripley: And that's what we did. Just left everything there, and, um, proceeded to walk out of your scene.

Steed: Okay. While you were there, did any of the police officers tell-tell you or say anything about what had happened?

Ripley: (Clears throat) Ah, not really, no, ah, there was a, I-I did hear someone say that he was shot approximately three minutes ago.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: So, that would've been nice to know as well 'cause that woulda helped, maybe, with the decision making on AMR's part...

Steed: ... Um-hm..

Ripley: Whether to work a code or not.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: Um, there looked like there were some distraught police officers that were involved with the shooting.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: Um, as we walked into the scene, I-I-I could see that, but I did not know how it took place, um, that kind of thing...

Steed: ...Okay...

Ripley: ... There might have been some information on the MDC, but I cannot ...

Steed: ...Yeah, talk about that...

Ripley: ...figure, I don't know...

Steed: ...So the crew on your engine that day was who?

Ripley: I had my driver, RYAN KLOSTERMAN.

Steed: Okay.

Ripley: My, uh, paramedic, BILLY EARL.

Steed: Um-hm.

Ripley: And my firefighter, ANDREW STAHELI.

Steed: Okay. Alright, and I think we've talked to, we'll have talked to everybody except STAHELI then...

Ripley: ...And KLOSTERMAN...

Steed: ... today, and ...

Ripley: ... yeah, correct, ...

Steed: ... _____ We'll finish up today, alright, um, anything else Mary?

Wheat: Who pronounced him deceased? Did AMR, did you guys?

Ripley: Uh, I would pro-, uh, they just, you know, as a group, kind of was a...

Wheat: ... As a group...

Ripley: ... call it off, uh, so at the point it's...

Steed: ...Kind of just a group decision...

Ripley: ... Group decision...

Steed: ...Nothing's working, we're done...

Ripley: ... right it was our medic, and their, AMR medics, they are in control of the medical scene...

Steed: ...Right...

Ripley: ... So those-those, they-they talked amongst each other and they decided it was, to cease operations.

Steed: Okay. Alright, I think that's good. Then it should be, uh, approximately 9:58, and we're going to turn the tape recorder off.

By BJS

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL
TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

RECORDS

Case # 13-13674

February 26, 2013

Page 1

Steed: This is Detective Bryan Steed, Portland Police Bureau. Today's date is February 26, 2013. It's approximately 10:01 am. We are in Engine # 7 station. Present with me is Firefighter Ryan Klosterman, Detective Mary Wheat, DPSST # 27832 and we're here to talk to Ryan about his actions at the officer-involved shooting February 17th of this year at the Portland Adventist Hospital. And Ryan, do you understand this is being recorded?

Klosterman: Yes.

Steed: Alright. That being said, why don't you just tell us about what you recall about how the call came in and what your response was and what you did at the scene.

Klosterman: Okay. Um, so I don't know what time the call came in. It was evening, maybe around 9:00 pm I think. But um, so I believe it came in as a AS1 which is our assault and um, I believe Dispatch had that there was a possible shooting at Portland Adventist. Didn't give us necessarily the details of where at Portland Adventist. So we hopped on the rig and I know the truck also was kind of following the call in case they needed to respond also for more manpower. But on our way down Market Street, we checked with Dispatch to ask if they had any further details in case we needed to start another unit. And if they had any more information on where at Portland Adventist because we didn't know if it was inside the building, outside, if there was an Active Shooter, so um, I cannot recall if Dispatch gave us information on that. I believe the information had to do that it was around the um, ER so we responded that way. And when we showed up, there were multiple police vehicles and started pulling into the ER entrance and I believe there was possibly flagging tape already up.

Steed: Okay.

Klosterman: And so we stopped and um, near where you can take a right into the ER or a left into the parking lot, I believe that's where we parked.

Steed: Okay.

Klosterman: And I was driving so we stopped and um, walked up. To my recollection, I

13 MAR 12 PM 10:09

Klosterman: believe AMR was already there.

Steed: Okay.

Klosterman: And so when we walked up, I don't believe we brought any kits or they showed up around the same time and kind of were escorted in, shown where the victim was.

Steed: Okay.

Klosterman: And um, AMR I believe had already opened up his shirt to expose what we were looking at. And had noticed a few bullet holes or grazings at least.

Steed: Okay.

Klosterman: And um, so we, I think I was kind of in the back and we talked with AMR and found out that they thought he might have PEA which is pulseless electrical activity. So I'm not a paramedic but the paramedics, AMR decided maybe, you know, we should start working him. So we I believe it was all their kits there and so they had opened his shirt up and our paramedic started doing chest compressions on him.

Steed: Okay.

Klosterman: And I went for the airway kit to grab a OPA. I believe one of our other members was gonna start bagging him. Giving him oxygen. So I was gonna give him an OPA to open his oral airway.

Steed: Right.

Klosterman: ...for that and at that point, they stopped to check his pulse and found that he was asystole

Steed: Okay.

Klosterman: And we stopped CPR at that time and called it. So we stopped all of our medical interventions at that time.

Steed: All right. While you were there, either going up or coming from, did you talk to any of the police officers? Did anybody tell you about what had happened or anything that was going on?

Klosterman: No. Um, I mean I believe I looked around. I mean there were multiple officers and the only interaction I believe we had was right at the end when they just took our information. They wanted to know who was...

Steed: Right.

Klosterman: ...who was on the crew and so um, I don't believe I talked to any of the police officers so...

Steed: Okay. All right. Mary? All right, then we're going to turn this off. And it should be approximately 10:06.

Transcribed verbatim 030113 / 1436 hrs B. Geltzeiler



PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU
DETECTIVE DIVISION
CONFIDENTIAL TELEPHONIC
TAPED STATEMENT TRANSCRIPTION

Case # 13-13674

March 1, 2013

Page 1

Staheli: ...kind of jotting some things to refresh my own memory.

Steed: Okay. This is Detective Bryan Steed. Today's date is March 1st 2013. It's approximately 9:57 am. This is a recorded telephone call with Portland Fire Bureau Firefighter ANDREW STAHOLI who was working on Engine #7 on February 17th 2013 and responded to an officer-involved shooting at Portland Adventist Hospital. ANDREW, do you realize this is being recorded?

Staheli: Yes I do.

Steed: All right. That being said, can you tell me about how you responded or what the call was the night of the 17th? And what your actions were at the scene?

Staheli: Okay. We got dispatched to a guy with a gun at Portland Adventist Hospital. We were unsure of the exact situation and were lacking any updates when we were responding. We responded Code 3 to the hospital. When we arrived at the hospital, we were told that there had been a shooting. AMR was on scene. And we moved into the area to assist AMR. When we arrived to the patient, AMR was assessing the patient. We asked what they wanted us to do and they said start CPR so I remember a paramedic Bill Earl started compressions. And I got the bag valve mask and began ventilations until the AMR medic and our medic decided to call the patient and we ceased CPR at that time.

Steed: Okay. And do you recall who all was on the crew with you that night?

Staheli: Yes. We had Billy Earl, Ryan Klosterman and Jeff Ripley.

Steed: Okay. And when you guys get a call such as assault or something like that, what is, as a firefighter, what's your primary responsibility?

Staheli: When we get calls to assault or shooting, stabbing or even suicide attempts, usually our protocols are to respond to the area and then stage and wait for the police. On this particular incident, police were already on scene and we were

13 MAR 12 PM 10:09

Staheli: prepared to stage but they had cleared the scene by the time we got there.

Steed: Alrighty. Okay. I think that's all I needed.

Staheli: Okay.

Steed: So at that point in time, it's now approximately 10:00 am and I'm going to turn off the tape recorder and we're going to end the call.

Transcribed verbatim 030113 / 1045 hrs B. Geltzeiler



PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER	No. 1126813	DATE/TIME	021913 0900 AM	REFER CASE NO.		PPB CASE NO.	13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY	<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING			
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE	DOB	I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING
HOME ADDRESS	Hatch, Merle Mikal			M/W		05/25/62	
OWNER OF PROPERTY	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SIGNATURE			
HOME ADDRESS	CITY, STATE, ZIP			PHONE	SEX	RACE	DOB
TYPE OF INCIDENT				DELIVERING OFFICER		BPST/ASSIGN	
Autopsy - Officer Involved Shooting				McMurray		2/19/13	
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED				INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)		BPST/ASSIGN	
Medical Examiner's Office				Steed			
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE	DOB	
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SECTION.						STLN	FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	left shoe w/ white sock						13 FEB 28 PM 8:00
ITEM 2	Right shoe w/ white sock						
ITEM 3	blue jeans w/ black belt						
ITEM 4	gray zippered sweatshirt						
ITEM 5	white t shirt						
ITEM 6	orange lighters + 2 pennies (left front pocket - jeans)						
ITEM 7	"Blistex" lip soother (left front pocket - jeans)						
ITEM 8	"Hasson" real estate business card (left rear pocket - jeans)						
DELIVERED TO:	<input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB	<input type="checkbox"/> PREC. PROP. ROOM	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EXPED	LOCKER	DATE	RECEIVED BY	
CHECK ONE ONLY	<input type="checkbox"/> ID	<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER					
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY							
INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY EVIDENCE DIVISION				BY			
DATE: 2/19/13 TIME: 13:05				JG ym		WHITE - RECORDS COPY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT PINK - WITH PROPERTY	

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1126814	DATE/TIME 02/19/13 0900	AM RM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13624
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY EVIDENCE		<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY		<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.
<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING				
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM Hatch	LAST NAME Merle	FIRST Mikal	M.I. NW	DOB 052562
HOME ADDRESS	CITY	STATE	ZIP	
OWNER OF PROPERTY	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	
HOME ADDRESS	CITY, STATE, ZIP	PHONE	SEX	RACE DOB
TYPE OF INCIDENT Autopsy - Office involved shooting		DELIVERING OFFICER MMurphy		BPST/ASSIGN 2/17
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED Medical Examiner's Office		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) Steed		BPST/ASSIGN
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX RACE DOB
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT				
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	Spent bullet (fell to floor while removing jeans)			
ITEM 2	DNA Blotter			
ITEM 3	Spent bullet (left chest wall)			
ITEM 4				
ITEM 5				
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: CHECK ONE ONLY	<input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB	<input type="checkbox"/> PREC. PROP ROOM	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PED	LOCKER DATE RECEIVED BY
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY				
INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY EVIDENCE DIVISION DATE: 2/19/13 TIME: 13:05		BY JG 1m		WHITE - RECORDS COPY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT PINK - WITH PROPERTY

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1145831	DATE/TIME 02/12/13 1500 PM	AM <input type="radio"/>	PM <input checked="" type="radio"/>	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP <input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING				I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING	
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM Rich, Andrew L. M W 01/27/85	LAST NAME Rich	FIRST Andrew	M.I. L.	SEX M	RACE W
HOME ADDRESS 10123 SE Market St. PDX, 97216	CITY SE Market St.		STATE PDX	ZIP 97216	
OWNER OF PROPERTY Rich, Andrew L. M W 01/27/85	LAST NAME Rich		FIRST Andrew	M.I. L.	DOB 01/27/85
HOME ADDRESS 10123 SE Market St. PDX, 97216	CITY, STATE, ZIP SE Market St. PDX, 97216		PHONE		SEX W
TYPE OF INCIDENT Accident Officer Involved			DELIVERING OFFICER Chamberlain, T		
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED PA Hospital			INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) Steed, B.		
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT			BPST/ASSIGN 32087 / DET		
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SECTION.				STLN 13 MAR - 1 PM 2:40	
ITEM 1 (1) DVD-R * This DVD does not function & was not used					
ITEM 2					
ITEM 3					
ITEM 4					
ITEM 5					
ITEM 6					
ITEM 7					
ITEM 8					
DELIVERED TO: CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> ID		<input type="checkbox"/> PREC. PROP ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER		LOCKER DATE	
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY				RECEIVED BY	
INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY EVIDENCE DIVISION DATE:		TIME:		BY WHITE - RECORDS COPY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT PINK - WITH PROPERTY	

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1319001	DATE/TIME 2/18/13 0030 PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING		
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/> HOME ADDRESS [REDACTED]	LAST NAME Zaharie	FIRST Spencer	M.I. C
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME [REDACTED]	FIRST Portland	M.I. OR	DOB 1/11/89
HOME ADDRESS [REDACTED]	CITY [REDACTED]	STATE [REDACTED]	ZIP [REDACTED]
HOME ADDRESS [REDACTED]	CITY [REDACTED]	STATE [REDACTED]	ZIP [REDACTED]
HOME ADDRESS [REDACTED]	CITY [REDACTED]	STATE [REDACTED]	ZIP [REDACTED]
HOME ADDRESS [REDACTED]	CITY [REDACTED]	STATE [REDACTED]	ZIP [REDACTED]
HOME ADDRESS [REDACTED]	CITY [REDACTED]	STATE [REDACTED]	ZIP [REDACTED]
TYPE OF INCIDENT O/S	DELIVERING OFFICER T. HARRIS	DPSST/ASSIGN 2756/DET	
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED	INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) B. Stead	DPSST/ASSIGN 19008	
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME HATCH	FIRST Mary	DOB 05/25/62
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION:			STLN
ITEM 1	1 Thumbdrive of video		
ITEM 2			
ITEM 3			
ITEM 4			
ITEM 5			
ITEM 6			
ITEM 7			
ITEM 8			
DELIVERED TO: CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	PRECINCT & LOCKER#	DATE	RECEIVED BY
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY			
RECEIVED BY PED DATE: 13 MAR 12 2:18 PM	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT	

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1319011	DATE/TIME 2/19/13 1000 PM	AM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PM <input type="checkbox"/>	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>			<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING	
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/> HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP			I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING SIGNATURE	
TYPE OF INCIDENT Officer Involved Shooting			DELIVERING OFFICER Det. B. Steed / Dets # 19008	
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED IC-13			INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) Det. B. Steed / Dets # 19008	
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB				
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	1 CD containing Interviews w/ Matthew Roberts and Holly Luce			
ITEM 2				
ITEM 3				
ITEM 4				
ITEM 5				
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER		PRECINCT & LOCKER# C-16		DATE RECEIVED BY
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY PED DATE: 13 MAR 12 PM 10:10 AM		BY		WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1319204	DATE/TIME 022013 / 10:00 PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING		
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB		1 VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING	
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>		SIGNATURE	
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP			
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB			
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		PHONE	
TYPE OF INCIDENT Officer Involved		DELIVERING OFFICER H. Housley	DPSST/ASSIGN 31291/SCU
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) B. STEED	DPSST/ASSIGN Hon
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME HATCH, MERLE	FIRST MIKAL	SEX M
	RACE W	DOB 052562	
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.			STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	One CDR interview of Sgt. Clinton		
ITEM 2	Map of parking lot where shooting occurred		
ITEM 3			
ITEM 4			
ITEM 5			
ITEM 6			
ITEM 7			
ITEM 8			
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	PRECINCT & LOCKER# G016	DATE 022013	RECEIVED BY
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY			
RECEIVED BY PED DATE:	TIME: 13 FEB 21 AM 7:33	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1319205	DATE/TIME 022013 1000 PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY	<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB	I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING		
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>	SIGNATURE		
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP	PHONE		
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB			
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP			
TYPE OF INCIDENT Officer Involved Shooting	DELIVERING OFFICER H. Housley	DPSST/ASSIGN 31291/SCU	
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED 10300 SE Main St.	INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) B. STEED	DPSST/ASSIGN Atom	
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME HATCH	FIRST MERIE	M.I. MICAL
SEX M	RACE W	DOB 052562	
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.			STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	CD-e of interview with Dr. Meieran		
ITEM 2			
ITEM 3			
ITEM 4			
ITEM 5			
ITEM 6			
ITEM 7			
ITEM 8			
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	PRECINCT & LOCKER# C-016	DATE 022013	RECEIVED BY
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY			
RECEIVED BY PED CC-L NW 1283381	BY		WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1320024	DATE/TIME 02/18/13 / 0602 PM	AM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	PM <input type="checkbox"/>	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. <input type="checkbox"/>	GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>				<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM:	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	DOB
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>	HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP				
OWNER OF PROPERTY	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	DOB
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP					PHONE
TYPE OF INCIDENT OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING			DELIVERING OFFICER T. WILLARD		DPSST/ASSIGN 22518 / FED
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED 10123 SE MARKET (EAST LOT)			INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) B. STEED		DPSST/ASSIGN 19008 22518 / DET
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE DOB
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT					
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.					STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	PLACARD #30: BROKEN PHONE RECEIVER FOUND BY DET. HARRIS EAST END OF LOT				
ITEM 2					
ITEM 3					
ITEM 4					
ITEM 5					
ITEM 6					
ITEM 7					
ITEM 8					
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER					PRECINCT & LOCKER#
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER					DATE 02/18/13
RECEIVED BY Outgoing					
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY					
RECEIVED BY PED		DATE:		TIME:	
BY				WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT	

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1320198	DATE/TIME 02/17/13	AM PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING			
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB	I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING			
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>	SIGNATURE			
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP	PHONE			
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB				
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP				
TYPE OF INCIDENT OFI SHOOTING	DELIVERING OFFICER		DPSST/ASSIGN	
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED PORTLAND ADVENTIST HOSPITAL	INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) SPMHAUER		DPSST/ASSIGN 16087	
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB				
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT				
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.			STLN	FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	CD CONTAINING RECORDED INTERVIEWS W/ SECURITY OF STARRA LUEDKE AND RICHARD BUTLER			
ITEM 2				
ITEM 3				
ITEM 4				
ITEM 5				
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	PRECINCT & LOCKER# C16		DATE 02/13	RECEIVED BY
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY PED DATE:	TIME:	BY 6072111 062116	WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT	

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1320199	DATE/TIME 02-17-13	AM PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING			
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB	I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING			
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>	SIGNATURE			
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP	PHONE			
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB				
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP				
TYPE OF INCIDENT off. involved shooting	DELIVERING OFFICER SPINHAUER	DPSST/ASSIGN 1689		
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED 10300 SE MAIN ST.	INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) STEED	DPSST/ASSIGN 19008		
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME FIRST M.I.	SEX	RACE	DOB
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	CD CONTAINING DATA POINT MEASUREMENTS FROM LIECA GASEL DEVICE			
ITEM 2				
ITEM 3				
ITEM 4				
ITEM 5				
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED	PRECINCT & LOCKER# C16	DATE 022613	RECEIVED BY	
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER				
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW - FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY PED DATE:	TIME:	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT	

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1320460	DATE/TIME 2/22/13 1500 PM	AM PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY	<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING	
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB		I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING		
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>		SIGNATURE		
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		PHONE		
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB				
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP				
TYPE OF INCIDENT Off Involved Shooting		DELIVERING OFFICER Wheat		DPSST/ASSIGN 27832 / CCH
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED DET DIVISION		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) STEED		DPSST/ASSIGN 19008 HMM
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT	LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB			
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT				
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	ONE CD with recording of interview of James Linkous conducted on 2-20-13			
ITEM 2	ONE CD with recording of interview of Faith Egli conducted on 02-19-13			
ITEM 3				
ITEM 4				
ITEM 5				
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED	PRECINCT & LOCKER#	DATE	RECEIVED BY	
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER				
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY PED	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT		
DATE: 13 MAR 12 PM 10:05	TIME: 12			

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1331765	DATE/TIME 021813 0005 PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674				
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY		<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>					
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB N/A		I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING SIGNATURE					
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP							
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB							
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		PHONE					
TYPE OF INCIDENT OIS		DELIVERING OFFICER T. HARRIS	DPSST/ASSIGN 2756/DET				
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED 10100 SE Main St.		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) B. STECO	DPSST/ASSIGN 19008/DET				
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME HATCH	FIRST MEALE	M.I. M	SEX M	RACE W	DOB 05/25/62	
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.						STLN	FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	CD-R RECORDING OF ZAHARIE INTERVIEW						
ITEM 2							
ITEM 3							
ITEM 4							
ITEM 5							
ITEM 6							
ITEM 7							
ITEM 8							
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED		PRECINCT & LOCKER#		DATE		RECEIVED BY	
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER							
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY							
RECEIVED BY 13 MAR 12 10:00 PM		BY		WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT			

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1331767	DATE/TIME 021813 0323 PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.		<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING	
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB		GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/> N/A		I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING	
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		SIGNATURE	
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB			
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		PHONE	
TYPE OF INCIDENT		DELIVERING OFFICER T. HARRIS	DPSST/ASSIGN 27566/DET
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED EAST PRECINCT		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) B. STECO	DPSST/ASSIGN 19008/35
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT	LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB		
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	HATCH MERLE M M W	05/25/62	
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.			STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	CD-R RECORDING OF OFF. BIGONI INTERVIEW		
ITEM 2	GOOGLE MAP OF PARKING LOT WITH BIGONI NOTES		
ITEM 3			
ITEM 4			
ITEM 5			
ITEM 6			
ITEM 7			
ITEM 8			
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED	PRECINCT & LOCKER#	DATE	RECEIVED BY
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER			
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY			
RECEIVED BY PED	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT	
DATE:	TIME:		

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

①

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER	No. 1331891		DATE/TIME	2/22/13 0900 AM PM		REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO.	
CHECK ONE TYPE	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.		GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>		<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING			
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM:			LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	DOB	
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>			HOME ADDRESS					I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING SIGNATURE
OWNER OF PROPERTY			LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	DOB	
HOME ADDRESS			CITY	STATE	ZIP	PHONE		
TYPE OF INCIDENT			DELIVERING OFFICER			DPSST/ASSIGN		
OFC. INVOLVED SHOOTING			B STEBO			19008/DC		
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED			INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)			DPSST/ASSIGN		
10100 SE MAIN ST								
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT			LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE	DOB
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT								
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.							STLN	FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	5 PAGES OF PPB CRIME SCENE SIGN-IN BY OFC RUDY #51248							
ITEM 2	4 PAGES OF PPB RESTRICTED AREA LOG BY OFC LEONARD #5021							
ITEM 3								
ITEM 4								
ITEM 5								
ITEM 6								
ITEM 7								
ITEM 8								
DELIVERED TO:			<input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED			PRECINCT & LOCKER#	DATE	RECEIVED BY
CHECK ONE ONLY			<input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER			2/22/13	CE016	
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY								
RECEIVED BY PED			BY			WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT		
DATE:			TIME:					

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1331937	DATE/TIME 2-17-13 2:24 PM	AM <input type="checkbox"/> PM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. <input type="checkbox"/>	GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>			<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB				I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING SIGNATURE
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>				
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP				
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB				
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP				PHONE
TYPE OF INCIDENT Officer Involved Shooting	DELIVERING OFFICER Winters		DPSST/ASSIGN 34381/sov	
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED 10300 SE main ST.	INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)		DPSST/ASSIGN	
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB				
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT				
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	CD - interview of officer SARA CLARK			
ITEM 2				
ITEM 3				
ITEM 4				
ITEM 5				
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED	PRECINCT & LOCKER# CE 016		DATE 2-19-13	RECEIVED BY
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER				
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY PED	BY		WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT	
DATE: 13 MAR 12 PM 10:00	TIME: 13			

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1331938	DATE/TIME 2-17-13 0321 PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.		GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/> <input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING	
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB		1 VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING	
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>		SIGNATURE	
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		PHONE	
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB			
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP			
TYPE OF INCIDENT OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING		DELIVERING OFFICER Winters	DPSST/ASSIGN 39381/SCU
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED 1111 SW 2ND AVE		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)	DPSST/ASSIGN
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB			
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT			
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.			STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	CD-R / interview with Zach Elppo.		
ITEM 2			
ITEM 3			
ITEM 4			
ITEM 5			
ITEM 6			
ITEM 7			
ITEM 8			
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED		PRECINCT & LOCKER# C5 016	DATE 2-20-13
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER		RECEIVED BY	
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY			
RECEIVED BY PED DATE: 60:01 PM 13 MAR 13		BY	
		WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT	

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1331939	DATE/TIME 2-17-13 2:24 PM	AM <input checked="" type="radio"/>	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE		<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY		<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB		GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>		<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>		I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING		
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		SIGNATURE		
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB		PHONE		
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		PHONE		
TYPE OF INCIDENT officer involved shooting		DELIVERING OFFICER Winters		DPSST/ASSIGN 34881/SCV
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)		DPSST/ASSIGN
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT	LAST NAME FIRST M.I.		SEX	RACE DOB
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT				
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	CA-2 / interview with KAREN Simpson			
ITEM 2				
ITEM 3				
ITEM 4				
ITEM 5				
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED		PRECINCT & LOCKER# CE 014		DATE 2-20-13
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER		RECEIVED BY		
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY 60-01-11		BY		WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT
DATE: 13 MAR 12				

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1331940	DATE/TIME 2-17-13 2:24 PM	AM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY	<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB			GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>			I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING	
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP			SIGNATURE	
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB			PHONE	
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP			PHONE	
TYPE OF INCIDENT Officer involved shooting			DELIVERING OFFICER Winters	DPSST/ASSIGN 34391/SCV
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED 1117 SW 2nd Ave			INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)	DPSST/ASSIGN
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT	LAST NAME FIRST M.I.		SEX	RACE DOB
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT				
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	LO-R / Interview of Jason Pearce			
ITEM 2				
ITEM 3				
ITEM 4				
ITEM 5				
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED <input type="checkbox"/> FSD <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	PRECINCT & LOCKER# CE 016		DATE 02/20/13	RECEIVED BY

DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY

RECEIVED BY PED

BY

WHITE - RECORDS COPY
PINK - WITH PROPERTY
YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1332011	DATE/TIME 02/17/13 2:24	AM PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP	GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>			<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB	DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>			I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING SIGNATURE
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP	OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB			
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP	PHONE			
TYPE OF INCIDENT OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING		DELIVERING OFFICER DEANISA		DPSST/ASSIGN 36966/HOM
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED 10300 SE MAIN ST.		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)		DPSST/ASSIGN
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME FIRST M.I.		SEX	RACE DOB
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	COMPACT DBL OF CAROL GRAFF INTERVIEWS			
ITEM 2				
ITEM 3				
ITEM 4				
ITEM 5				
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED	PRECINCT & LOCKER# C-26		DATE 02/20/13	RECEIVED BY
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY			
RECEIVED BY PED DATE: 13 MAR 12 PM 10:07	TIME:	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT	

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1332012	DATE/TIME 02/17/13 2:24 PM	AM <input type="checkbox"/>	PM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>				<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING	
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB				I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING SIGNATURE	
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>					
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP					
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB				PHONE	
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP				PHONE	
TYPE OF INCIDENT OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING				DELIVERING OFFICER DET. BOJIGA DPSST/ASSIGN 36966 / HOM	
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED EAST PRECINCT - IPB				INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) DPSST/ASSIGN	
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB					
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT					
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY	
ITEM 1	OFFICER THOMAS CLARK INTERVIEW				
ITEM 2	GODGIE MAP SIGNED BY OFFICER CLARK				
ITEM 3					
ITEM 4					
ITEM 5					
ITEM 6					
ITEM 7					
ITEM 8					
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER				PRECINCT & LOCKER# C-25	
CHECK ONE ONLY: <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER				DATE 2/20/13	
RECEIVED BY					
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY					
RECEIVED BY PED 90-01-12 DATE: 13 MAR 12				BY	
				WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT	

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1332054	DATE/TIME 2/27/13 1500 (PM)	AM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674		
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.	GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>			<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING		
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM:	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	DOB	
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>					I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING	
HOME ADDRESS	CITY	STATE	ZIP			
OWNER OF PROPERTY	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	DOB	
HOME ADDRESS	CITY	STATE	ZIP	PHONE		
TYPE OF INCIDENT OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING			DELIVERING OFFICER S. STEED	DPSST/ASSIGN 19008/05T		
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED 1500 SE 122ND AVE			INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)	DPSST/ASSIGN		
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE	DOB
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.					STLN	FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	ONE CO RECORDING OF WILLIAM EARL INTERVIEW					
ITEM 2						
ITEM 3						
ITEM 4						
ITEM 5						
ITEM 6						
ITEM 7						
ITEM 8						
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED	PRECINCT & LOCKER# C6 016		DATE 2/27/13	RECEIVED BY		
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	20:01 HJ DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY					
RECEIVED BY PED	BY		WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT			
DATE:	TIME:					

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1332057	DATE/TIME 3/1/12 0930 PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. SAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING		
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB	VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING		
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>	SIGNATURE		
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP	PHONE		
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB			
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP			
TYPE OF INCIDENT OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING	DELIVERING OFFICER IS S. G. 550	DPST/ASSIGN 19008/PC	
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED 1111 SW 2ND AVE	INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)	DPST/ASSIGN	
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB		
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.		STLN	FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	ONE CO-R RECORDING OF INTERVIEW WITH PFD FR ANDREW STABELI		
ITEM 2	ONE CO-R RECORDING		
ITEM 3			
ITEM 4			
ITEM 5			
ITEM 6			
ITEM 7			
ITEM 8			
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> BUREAU PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	PRECINCT & LOCKER# CE 016	DATE 3/1/12	RECEIVED BY
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY			
RECEIVED BY PED DATE: 13 MAR 12 PM 10:07	TIME: 12:11 PM	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1332058	DATE/TIME 3/1/13 0930 AM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>		<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING	
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB		I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING SIGNATURE	
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>			
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP			
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB			
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		PHONE	
TYPE OF INCIDENT OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING		DELIVERING OFFICER B STEGO	DPSST/ASSIGN 19008
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)	DPSST/ASSIGN
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME FIRST M.I.	SEX	RACE DOB
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.			STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	ONE CO-2 RECORDING OF OFL BUDRY INTERVIEW RECEIVED FROM MCSO AET 0014		13 MAR - 1 AM 10:54
ITEM 2			
ITEM 3			
ITEM 4			
ITEM 5			
ITEM 6			
ITEM 7			
ITEM 8			
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	PRECINCT & LOCKER# CE 016	DATE 3/1/13	RECEIVED BY
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY			
RECEIVED BY PED DATE:	TIME:	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

①

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1335354	DATE/TIME 02/20/13 1400 PM	AM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PM <input type="checkbox"/>	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY EVIDENCE		<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY	<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB		I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING SIGNATURE		
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>				
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP				
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB				
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		PHONE		
TYPE OF INCIDENT Officer Involved Shooting		DELIVERING OFFICER Chamberlain, T		DPSST/ASSIGN 32087 / DET
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) Steed, B.		DPSST/ASSIGN 19008 / DET
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT	LAST NAME FIRST M.I.		SEX	RACE DOB
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT				
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	(1) CD-R - Interview ofc. Ryan Martinson			
ITEM 2	(1) Printed Map with handwritten annotations			
ITEM 3				
ITEM 4				
ITEM 5				
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED		PRECINCT & LOCKER# CE 016		DATE 02/20/13
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER		RECEIVED BY		
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW - FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY PED SC: 7:44 12-83381		BY		WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT
DATE:		TIME:		

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1335355	DATE/TIME 02/20/13 1400	AM <input checked="" type="radio"/> PM <input type="radio"/>	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY	<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING	
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB			I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING	
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>			SIGNATURE	
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP			PHONE	
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB				
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP				
TYPE OF INCIDENT Officer Involved Shooting			DELIVERING OFFICER Chamberlin T	DPSST/ASSIGN 32087 / DET
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED			INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) Steed, B	DPSST/ASSIGN 19008 / DET
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT	LAST NAME FIRST M.I.		SEX	RACE DOB
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT				
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	(1) CD-R - Recorded interview Shelley Hayes			
ITEM 2				
ITEM 3				
ITEM 4				
ITEM 5				
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED	PRECINCT & LOCKER# CE 016		DATE 02/20/13	RECEIVED BY
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER				
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY PED DATE:	BY		WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT	

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1336530	DATE/TIME 2-17-13 2240 PM	AM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY			<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB Hearst, Andrew # 50996			I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING SIGNATURE	
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>				
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP				
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB				
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP			PHONE	
TYPE OF INCIDENT Officer Inv. Shooting			DELIVERING OFFICER M. Johnson	
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED PAMC			DPSST/ASSIGN 22655 FED	
INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) B. Steed			DPSST/ASSIGN 19008 Dets	
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB				
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT				
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.			STLN FOR PED USE ONLY	
ITEM 1	One AR-15 S/N LGC 016044			
ITEM 2	One magazine in rifle			
ITEM 3	18 rounds found in magazine in rifle .223 cal.			
ITEM 4	one round found in chamber .223 cal			
ITEM 5				
ITEM 6	TELETYPE DPSST/DATE Queried MLA 030513 USA88 Entered Cleared NE after weapon			13 FEB 28 PM 7:59
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED			PRECINCT & LOCKER# DATE RECEIVED BY	
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> OTHER FED				
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY PED DATE:		BY		WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER	No. 1336531		DATE/TIME	2-17-13 22400		AM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO.		13-1367Y	
CHECK ONE TYPE	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE		<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY		<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.		<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING				
						GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>					
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM:		LAST NAME		FIRST		M.I.		SEX		DOB	
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>		Hearst		Andrew		#		50996			
HOME ADDRESS		CITY		STATE		ZIP					
OWNER OF PROPERTY		LAST NAME		FIRST		M.I.		SEX		DOB	
HOME ADDRESS		CITY		STATE		ZIP		PHONE		SIGNATURE	
TYPE OF INCIDENT		OFF. Involved Shooting		DELIVERING OFFICER		M. Johnson		DPSST/ASSIGN		22655 FED	
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED		PAME		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)		Det. B. Stead		DPSST/ASSIGN		19008 Dets	
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT		LAST NAME		FIRST		M.I.		SEX		RACE DOB	
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT											
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.								STLN		FOR PED USE ONLY	
ITEM 1		One Glock 9mm pistol Ser. # KDD697									
ITEM 2		One magazine found in pistol									
ITEM 3		17 9mm rounds found in magazine in pistol									
ITEM 4		One 9mm round found in chamber									
ITEM 5		One spare magazine w 17 9mm rounds									
ITEM 6		One spare magazine w/ 17 9mm rounds								13 FEB 28 PM 7:59	
ITEM 7		TELETYPE DPSST/DATE Queried clear 2/25/13 45485									
ITEM 8		Entered Cleared NIG OFC weapon									
DELIVERED TO:		<input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB		<input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM		<input type="checkbox"/> PED		PRECINCT & LOCKER#		DATE	
CHECK ONE ONLY		<input type="checkbox"/> FED		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> OTHER		FED				RECEIVED BY	
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY											
RECEIVED BY PED				BY				WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT			
DATE:				TIME:							

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1336532	DATE/TIME 2-17-13 224000	AM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE		<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY		<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME Voeller		FIRST Nate	M.I. #	SEX 37566
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>		HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB		SIGNATURE		
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		PHONE		
TYPE OF INCIDENT Obs. Inv. Shooting		DELIVERING OFFICER M. Johnson		DPSST/ASSIGN 22655 FED
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED PAME		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) Det. B. Stead		DPSST/ASSIGN 19008 Dets
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT		LAST NAME FIRST M.I.		SEX RACE DOB
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	One Glock 9mm pistol S/N DHC 723			
ITEM 2	One 9mm round found in chamber			
ITEM 3	One magazine found in the pistol with 17 rounds 9mm			
ITEM 4	One spare magazine with Six rounds - from pants pocket			
ITEM 5	One spare magazine with 17 rounds - from pouch			
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> OTHER FED		PRECINCT & LOCKER# DATE		RECEIVED BY
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW - FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY PED DATE:		BY TIME:		WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT

TELETYPE
DPSST/DATE
Queried **02/15/13 45485**
Entered
Cleared **ATC** **for weapon**

13 FEB 28 PM 7:58

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1336533	DATE/TIME 2-17-13 2240	AM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.	GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>			<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME Curtiss FIRST Royce M.I. # SEX 46427 DOB	HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP			I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING SIGNATURE
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB	HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP			
TYPE OF INCIDENT Obs. Inv. Shooting				DELIVERING OFFICER M. Johnson DPSST/ASSIGN 22655 FED
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED PAME				INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) Det. B. Steed DPSST/ASSIGN 19008 Dets.
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB			
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	One Glock 9mm pistol S/N GXK 815			
ITEM 2	One 9mm round found in chamber			
ITEM 3	One magazine found in pistol with 13 9mm rounds			
ITEM 4	One spare magazine w/ 17 9mm rounds			
ITEM 5	One spare magazine w/ 17 9mm rounds			
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7	TELETYPE DPSST/DATE Queried Cher 03/15/13 4548 Entered Cleared 1/16/13			
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> OTHER FED	PRECINCT & LOCKER# DATE			RECEIVED BY
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY PED DATE:	TIME:	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT	

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1336534	DATE/TIME 2-17-13 2240	AM	REFER CASE NO.	PPR CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE		<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY		<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB		SAFEKEEPING <input type="checkbox"/>		
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>		I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING		
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		SIGNATURE		
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB		PHONE		
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP		PHONE		
TYPE OF INCIDENT Officer Involved - Shooting		DELIVERING OFFICER M. Johnson		DPSST/ASSIGN 22655 FED
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED PAML Behavioral Health Room #12		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) Det. B. Stead		DPSST/ASSIGN
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB				
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT				
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	One white bag containing a pair of Sunglasses			
ITEM 2				
ITEM 3				
ITEM 4				
ITEM 5				
ITEM 6				
ITEM 7				
ITEM 8				
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> PED		PRECINCT & LOCKER#		DATE
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> OTHER FED				RECEIVED BY
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY PED		BY		WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT
DATE:		TIME:		

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1336702	DATE/TIME 021813 / 0530	AM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PM <input type="checkbox"/>	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. <input type="checkbox"/>	GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>			<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB	I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING			
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>	SIGNATURE			
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP	PHONE			
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB				
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP				
TYPE OF INCIDENT OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING	DELIVERING OFFICER T. WILLARD	DPSST/ASSIGN 22518 / FED		
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED 10123 SE MARKET (EAST LOT)	INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) B. STEED	DPSST/ASSIGN 19008 / DET		
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT DE. FOX, DATED			
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	PLACARD #1: (1) 9mm SHELL CASING FOUND NEXT TO LEFT SIDE OF K-9 VEHICLE			13 FEB 28 PM 7:59
ITEM 2	PLACARD #2: (1) 9mm SHELL CASING FOUND NEXT TO LEFT SIDE OF K-9 VEHICLE			
ITEM 3	PLACARD #3: (1) 9mm SHELL CASING FOUND UNDER K-9 VEHICLE NEAR LEFT FRONT TIRE			
ITEM 4	PLACARD #4: (1) 9mm SHELL CASING FOUND NEXT TO LEFT SIDE OF K-9 VEHICLE			
ITEM 5	PLACARD #5: (1) 9mm CASING BEHIND VEHICLE OR- ZPV929, TOYOTA AVALON			
ITEM 6	PLACARD #6: (1) 9mm CASING BEHIND VEHICLE OR- ZPV929, TOYOTA AVALON			
ITEM 7	PLACARD #7: (1) .223 CASING BEHIND VEHICLE OR- ZPV929, TOYOTA AVALON			
ITEM 8	PLACARD #8: (1) 9mm CASING NEAR REAR OF VEHICLE OR- ZPV929, TOYOTA AVALON			
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PED	PRECINCT & LOCKER#	DATE	RECEIVED BY	
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	OUTGOING 021813			
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY PED DATE:	TIME:	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT	

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER	No. 1336703		DATE/TIME	02/8/13/0530 AM PM		REFER CASE NO.			PPB CASE NO.	13-13674			
CHECK ONE TYPE	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE		<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY		<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.		<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING						
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM:		LAST NAME		FIRST	M.I.	SEX	DOB		I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING SIGNATURE				
DENIED OWNERSHIP		<input type="checkbox"/>											
HOME ADDRESS		CITY		STATE		ZIP							
OWNER OF PROPERTY		LAST NAME		FIRST	M.I.	SEX	DOB						
HOME ADDRESS		CITY		STATE		ZIP		PHONE					
TYPE OF INCIDENT						DELIVERING OFFICER			DPSST/ASSIGN				
OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING						T. WILLARD			2298/FED				
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED						INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)			DPSST/ASSIGN				
10123 SE MARKET (EAST LOT)						B. STEED			19008/DET				
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT		LAST NAME		FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE		DOB				
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT		DE											
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.									STLN		FOR PED USE ONLY		
ITEM 1	PLACARD #9: (1) 9mm CASING NEAR LEFT REAR OF VEHICLE OR-2PV929, TOYOTA AVALON												
ITEM 2	PLACARD #10: (1) 223 CASING NEAR LEFT REAR TIRE OF VEHICLE OR-2PV929, TOYOTA AVALON												
ITEM 3	PLACARD #11: (1) 9mm CASING, LEFT SIDE OF VEHICLE OR-2PV929, TOYOTA AVALON												
ITEM 4	PLACARD #12: (1) 9mm CASING, LEFT SIDE OF VEHICLE OR-2PV929, TOYOTA AVALON												
ITEM 5	PLACARD #13: (1) 9mm CASING, LEFT SIDE OF VEHICLE OR-2PV929, TOYOTA AVALON												
ITEM 6	PLACARD #14: (1) 9mm CASING, LEFT SIDE OF VEHICLE OR-2PV929, TOYOTA AVALON												
ITEM 7	PLACARD #15: (1) 9mm CASING, LEFT SIDE OF VEHICLE OR-2PV929, TOYOTA AVALON												
ITEM 8	PLACARD #16: (1) 9mm CASING, LEFT SIDE OF VEHICLE OR-2PV929, TOYOTA AVALON												
DELIVERED TO:		<input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB		<input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PED		PRECINCT & LOCKER#		DATE			
CHECK ONE ONLY		<input type="checkbox"/> FED		<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER				OUTGOING		02/8/13			
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY													
RECEIVED BY PED				BY				WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT					
DATE:				TIME:									

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1336704	DATE/TIME 02/18/13/0530 PM	AM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PM <input type="checkbox"/>	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674
CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. <input type="checkbox"/>	GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>			<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB	I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING			
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>	SIGNATURE			
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP	PHONE			
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX DOB				
HOME ADDRESS CITY STATE ZIP				
TYPE OF INCIDENT OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING	DELIVERING OFFICER T. WILLARD	DPSST/ASSIGN 22518/FED		
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED 10123 SE MARKET (EAST LOT)	INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) B. STEED	DPSST/ASSIGN 19008/DET		
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB				
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT				
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.				STLN FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	PLACARD #17: (1) 223 CASING FOUND LEFT SIDE OF VEHICLE NEAR FRONT, OR-2PV929, TOYOTA AVALON			13 FEB 28 PM 7:59
ITEM 2	PLACARD #18: (1) 223 CASING, LEFT SIDE OF VEHICLE NEAR FRONT, OR-2PV929, TOYOTA AVALON			
ITEM 3	PLACARD #19: (1) 223 CASING, LEFT SIDE OF VEHICLE NEAR FRONT, OR-2PV929, TOYOTA AVALON			
ITEM 4	PLACARD #20: (1) 223 MAGAZINE ON HOOD OF VEHICLE OR-2PV929, TOYOTA AVALON			
ITEM 5	PLACARD #21: MISCELLANEOUS MEDICAL WASTE NEAR DECEASED			
ITEM 6	PLACARD #22: (2) BULLET FRAGMENTS ON CLOTHING OF DECEASED NEXT TO RIGHT ARM			
ITEM 7	PLACARD #23: (1) PIECE OF BLACK PLASTIC NEAR FEET OF DECEASED			
ITEM 8	PLACARD #26: (1) BULLET FRAGMENT UNDER VEHICLE NEXT TO LEFT FRONT WHEEL OR-CK52371, DODGE DURANGO			
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PED	PRECINCT & LOCKER#	DATE	RECEIVED BY	
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	OUTGOING 02/18/13			
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY				
RECEIVED BY PED	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT		
DATE:	TIME:			

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1336705	DATE/TIME 021813/0530	AM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PM <input type="checkbox"/>	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674		
CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. <input type="checkbox"/>	GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>			<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING		
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM:	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	DOB	
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>					I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING SIGNATURE	
HOME ADDRESS	CITY	STATE	ZIP			
OWNER OF PROPERTY	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX		DOB
HOME ADDRESS	CITY	STATE	ZIP	PHONE		
TYPE OF INCIDENT OFFICER INVOLVED SHOOTING			DELIVERING OFFICER T. WILLARD		DPSST/ASSIGN 22518 / FED	
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED 10123 SE MARKET (EAST LOT)			INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) B. STEED		DPSST/ASSIGN 19008 / DET	
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE	DOB
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.					STLN	FOR PED USE ONLY
ITEM 1	PLACARD #27: (1) BULLET FRAGMENT UNDER DECEASED					13 FEB 28 PM 7:59
ITEM 2	PLACARD #28: (1) BULLET FOUND UNDER DECEASED					
ITEM 3	PLACARD #29: (1) BULLET FRAGMENT UNDER DECEASED					
ITEM 4						
ITEM 5						
ITEM 6						
ITEM 7						
ITEM 8						
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PED			PRECINCT & LOCKER#		DATE	RECEIVED BY
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER			OUTGOING		021813	
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY						
RECEIVED BY PED		DATE:		TIME:		BY
						WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT

BUREAU OF POLICE
2619 NW INDUSTRIAL WAY, STE. B4
PORTLAND, OREGON 97210
503-823-2179

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HOURS OF OPERATION:
9:00 AM TO NOON &
1:00 PM TO 4:00 PM, M-F

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 1336706	DATE/TIME 02/13/0602	AM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PM <input type="checkbox"/>	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 13-13674	
CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. <input type="checkbox"/>	GAVE COPY? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>			<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING	
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM:	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	DOB
DENIED OWNERSHIP <input type="checkbox"/>					
HOME ADDRESS	CITY	STATE	ZIP		
OWNER OF PROPERTY	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	DOB
HOME ADDRESS					PHONE
TYPE OF INCIDENT					DELIVERING OFFICER
LOCATION WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED					INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)
DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT <input type="checkbox"/>					DPSST/ASSIGN
FOR GUNS LIST MAKE, TYPE, CALIBER, MODEL, SERIAL NUMBER(S), IMPORTER & COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. LIST ONLY ONE ITEM PER SELECTION.					STLN
ITEM 1 NO PLACARD: (1) PHONE RECEIVER HANDLE FROM HOSPITAL					
ITEM 2					
ITEM 3					
ITEM 4					
ITEM 5					
ITEM 6					
ITEM 7					
ITEM 8					
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> SATELLITE PROP. ROOM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> OTHER B. STEED					PRECINCT & LOCKER#
CHECK ONE ONLY <input type="checkbox"/> FED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> OTHER B. STEED					DATE 02/18/13
RECEIVED BY					

DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PED USE ONLY

RECEIVED BY PED	DATE:	TIME:	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY PINK - WITH PROPERTY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT
-----------------	-------	-------	----	---